THE BROCKMAN SCRAPBOOK

W. E. BROCKMAN

GC
929.2
B7827BWA

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01206 9263

THE BROCKMAN SCRAPBOOK

Bell, Bledsoe, Brockman, Burrus, Dickson, James,
Pedan, Putman, Sims, Tatum, Woolfolk
and Related Families

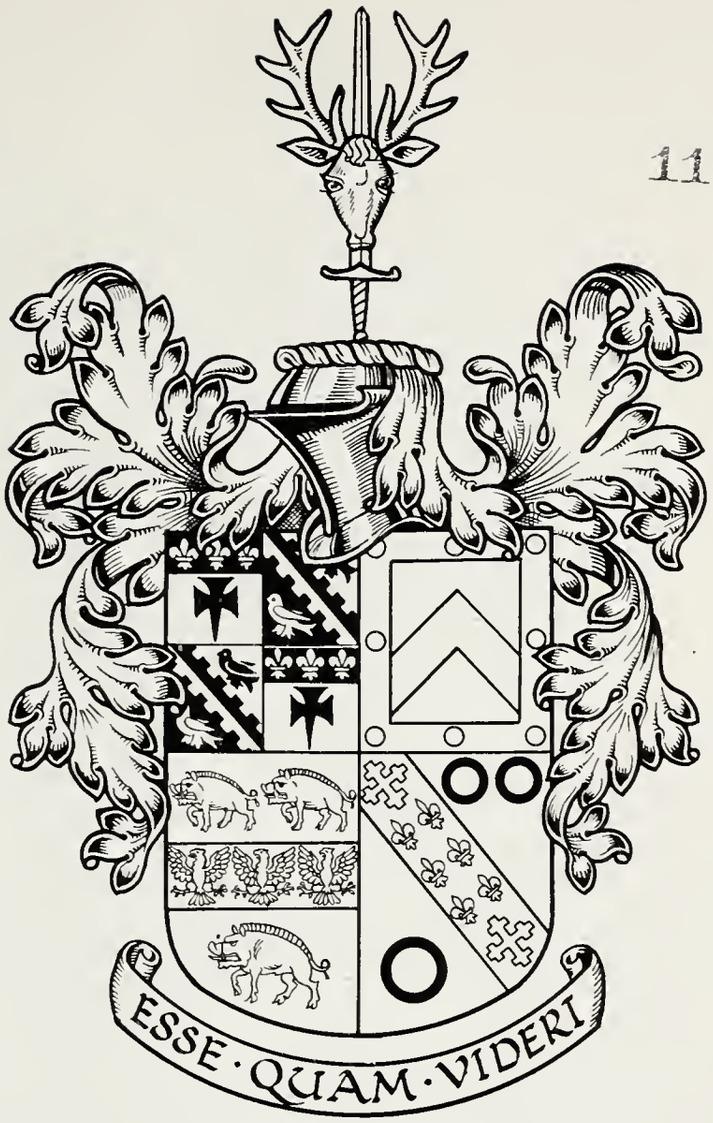
1952

WILLIAM EVERETT BROCKMAN
Midland National Bank
Minneapolis 1, Minnesota

Price $10.00

1158261

Southern Branch 00-17.50



BROCKMAN OF KENT

BROCKMAN SCRAPBOOK

List of Contents

	Page
Early Brockmans and Their Kin	1
Barbados, by Gen. D. H. Drake-Brockman	3
Letter of Ralph E. Drake-Brockman	4
Background, Facts and Fancies	6
Madison Excursus	8
Brockmans of Virginia	9
Albermarle County Brockmans	11
Bluford Brockman Bible Records	18
Webb Family Bible Records	21
Ambrose Brockman Bible Records	27
Sims Family Chart	34
Bible Record of Capt. William Sims	34
Rev. John M. Brockman	42
Home of John Brockman	46a
Burroughs, Burrows, Burris, Tandy	48
Rev. Andrew Tribble	59
Burris Family of Mercer County, Ky.	63
Bible Records of Edmund Burris, Sr.	67
Paxton Family Bible	71
Jacob Burrus of Caroline	73
Durrett	75
Tandy Brockman Family	78
The Land of John Brockman	81
Collins	81
The Woolfolks	84
Lewis Brockman Family	89
Mullins Family Bible Records	95
Bledsoe Family	100
The Bells of Orange	108
Addenda	116
Children of John and Mary Collins Brockman	118
Children of Samuel Brockman and his two wives	118
Atkins and Brockman	120
James Family	123
Mary, Wife of Samuel Brockman I	128
Curtis-Dandridge Excursus	130
Mason-Macon-Aylett	132
The Wives of Samuel Brockman II	133
Woolfolk Family Chart	134
Scrap Book of Vella Good	136
Indiana and Illinois Brockmans	141
Will of John Embree	143
Samuel Brockman II	150
Quisenberry Family	247
Tatum Family	282
Brockman Marriage Records, Wills, Deeds, etc.	292
Burrus Wills	301
From Writing Desk of Mrs. Alice Elms	311
The Andersons	324

Joel Dean 331
Descendants of Giles Rogers 335
The Peden Family 336
Dickson Family 372
James Sims of Albermarle 386
The Haleys 390
The Parks Family 395
Westmoreland Family 405
Bledsoe Wills 410
Supplement to Ambrose Brockman Line 412
Allgoods and Deans 415
Putman Families of South Carolina 417
Crossthwaites 422
Asa T. Brockman Line 435

ILLUSTRATIONS AND PHOTOGRAPHS

	Facing Page
Brockman of Kent Arms	Frontispiece
Ancestral Homes of Brockman, England	2
Sir William and Lady Brockman	6
Elizabeth Brockman Curteis	6
St. Nicholas Church, Brockman Burial Ground	6
Henry Brockman, Proof of Entry	8
Documents and Signatures of Early Brockmans	8
Drysdale Parish House	10
Bible of William Brockman	10
Homes of Alberlarle Brockmans	12
Mount Airy, Orange County, Va.	46a
Final Resting Place of John Brockman	46a
Greenway, Orange County, Va.	150
Mrs. Hayden C. Taylor	230
Myron E. Brockman of South Carolina	230
Thomas Brockman at his Piano	232
Mrs. James Harvey Nealy	234
Mr. and Mrs. George Richard Nealy	234
Mr. and Mrs. Marvin Dale Miner	234
Mrs. Henry T. Stroud and her Orange Tree	234
Henry Brockman Homestead	250
Col. and Mrs. Thos. Patterson Brockman	250
Old Brockman Homeplace near Greenville	252
Mrs. James A. Bull	264
Mrs. Henry T. Stroud	264
William Brockman Bankhead	264
Mr. and Mrs. Chas. S. Hudson	266
Mrs. James B. Blank, daughters and Piano	270
Elizabeth Susan Brockman	290

NOTE: Children given of John Brockman on page 168 not Correct - See page 118.

EARLY BROCKMANS AND THEIR KIN

Earliest documentary evidence of the Brokeman, Brookman, Brockman family in England is the record of John Brokeman who was granted the Manor of Pirrie, Essex in 1390. The German family in Brockmanland County near Bremen have been in existence for centuries. William, son of John of Powers Hall, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Fryer. John, son of William, lived at Witham, Essex, where he married Florence, daughter of John St. Leger and widow of John Clifford. (The St. Legers selected in King & Queen County.) He died in 1500. William Brokeman, a son, of Newington, Kent County, died and left a will dated May 20, 1525. His wife was Margaret Chapman, a widow. His son Henry was ancestor of the famous Kent County, England, Brockmans altho he spelled his name Brokeman. From this family the Drake-Brockmans descended through a female line, and the Australia family was established. There was a daughter Joan, and a son Thomas. It is apparent that the line of Thomas became embroiled in political and religious conflict and went into hiding leaving no line. We next hear of a Thomas Brocke, who could have been a son of Thomas Brokeman, landing in the Barbadoes in 1623, as a prisoner from Taunton, England. A John Brocke came to the Barbadoes, possibly a brother, on the "Bona Nova" in 1619, at the age of 19. The parish registers of St. George's Parish, on Octoboer 9, 1678, show the burial of Amey, wife of Thomas Brookman (Hotten's LIST OF EMMIGRANTS BARBADOES). We are now fairly certain that our Brockmans are descended from John Brokeman of Essex, but whether through Thomas of Essex, or Thomas of Kent is not known. There is a birth record of Henry Brockman at Beachborough November 8, 1623, bit it does not say if he was son of Thomas, brother of Sir William, or son of Sir William.

Henry Brockman was brought to St. Marie County, Maryland, by Capt. John Jourdaine, and on April 27, 1674, proved his right to 50 acres of land for service to the Captain. On the same day he transferred his land to Thomas Salmon. He was doubtless son of Thomas and Amey of the Barbadoes. According to family data he married Rebecca Salmon, possibly a daughter of Thomas, and died leaving a son Samuel who doubtless acquired his Christian name from the Salmon family.

I.

John Brockman, spelled then Brokeman was granted from the King of England, the Manor of Pirrie, in 1390. This is the first official record of the family in England. King Richard II in the 13th year of his reign, granted to John this manor which later became Perry Manor. There is no record of the name of his wife or children, other than "William, the eldest son and heir of John Brokeman of Pirrie Manor."

II.

William Brokeman, eldest son and heir, built the manor of Powers Hall, a lovely old typically English manor, which is still standing and owned by Philip Hutley, Esq. He married in Essex, the seat of his homestead, Elizabeth Fryer of Bocking Parish of Braintree. Elizabeth was the daughter of John Fryer of Freyers Hall, which is also still standing. The records refer to "John Brokeman, the eldest son and heir of William Brokeman and of his grandfather John Brokeman of Pirrie Manor."

III.

John Brokeman died in the year 1500. His wife was Florence St. Leger, widow of John Clifford. His wife died March 18, 1500. The tombs of both are in St. Nicholas Church, Witham, Essex. There were two children:

1. Thomas, son and heir, who was progeniter of the Brokemans of Witham, Essex. He married a daughter of Rochester, and had two sons, Thomas, who married Anne

Bonner, and John. Thomas and wife Anne had sons John, Emerius or Henry, and four daughters, Abigail, Agnes, Ann and Frances. Their uncle Henry died 1573. This Witham family of Essex has disappeared from the pages of history and it is entirely possible that some of them went to the Barbados. I have often felt that, since this family disappeared, it is possible that they were ancestors of the Virginia family. If this were true, then we in America would be the ones entitled to the Essex inheritance. Just why the heirs of Thomas did not succeed to the estate of John who married Florence St. Leger, is not known. By the time he died all male descendants may have scattered, as it is apparent that brother William came into the legacy of Thomas, his brother.

2. William, married Mrs. Margaret Chapman.

IV.

William Brokeman, presumably the son of John Brockman and wife Florence, had apparently been given Powers Hall. He had, however, settled in Newington Parish, Kent, and there made his will. His wife was Mrs. Margaret Chapman. He had three children, one of whom was Henry (Harry in the will) who purchased Beachborough and died there, and was buried at Newington. He married a daughter of Thomas Chilton (Shelton). The Chiltons and Sheltons came to Virginia. Henry was the forefather of the present Brockman and Drake-Brockman families of England and Australia. His other children were Joan (Jhone) and Thomas.

The will of William Brokeman of Newington, Kent, was signed May 20, 1525, but the date of probate is not recorded. The complete will was published in "Orange County Families". It mentioned his wife Margaret, and other legatees: "Children of my wife by her first husband; Thomas Chapman, 'the Monk of Fenschand' to be given to him when he schall synge hys fyrst Mass; William Chapman, my wife's son; Mrs. Alise Brown, my wife's daughter." He leaves legacies to "Harry (Henry) my eldest son; Jhone, my daughter; Thomas my youugest son."

Sir William Brockman, son of Sir Henry and wife Helen Sawking, son of William and wife Margaret Clark, son of Henry and wife Chilton, was High Sheriff of Kent. He took part in the Battle of Maidstone and was an adherent of King Charles I, who re-established the Catholic church in England. Whem Cromwell came into power, Sir William was heavily fined and his relatives imprisoned and some of them shipped as prisoners to the West Indies. A descendant of the Brockmans of Orange left a letter quoting Henry Brockman of Maryland as saying "When the Protestants took over and Catholic services could no longer be held, my father went to the Barbados."

V.

Thomas Brokeman, son of William and wife Mrs. Margaret Chapman Brokeman, is presumed to have had only one child, and in the English records is said to have been found, "Thomas Brokeman, only child and heir of Thomas Brokeman of Kent."

VI.

Henry Brockman apprenticed himself to Capt. John Jourdaine in the Barbados. The Capt. was enroute to America with a shipload of Hollanders. Having worked for the captain, Henry Brockman thereby paid for his passage to Maryland, where Capt. Jourdaine made application for land for Henry Brockman, "whom I have transported to Maryland." On April 27, 1674, Henry Brockman proved right to 50 acres of land, and that same day he assigned his right to Capt. Thomas Salmon. The Orange County Brockmans say that Henry married Rebecca Salmon, (daughter of Thomas, we presume.) The first few generations of the family in America, from Samuel, were known to have

ANCESTRAL HOMES OF THE BROCKMANS

From a photograph by Lt.-Col. R. E. Drake-Brockman, D.S.O.

POWERS HALL, the Seat of JOHN BROKEMAN, of Witham.

BEACHBOROUGH - The home of Sir William Brockman Kent - Now used as a Boys' School.

conformed to the Church of England (the only healthy thing to do then,) but the grandsons of Samuel I became Baptists, and that faith predominated for at least a hundred years.

VII.

Samuel Brockman who lived in King & Queen, Spotsylvania and Orange, left a will at Orange, probated 1766. His wife is known only as Mary, but there are indications that she was Mary Madison, (or Mary Mason) daughter of John Madison, Jr. and sister of Ambrose Madison (wife Frances Taylor). His children by his will: (1) Samuel, wife Rebecca. I have thought that possibly she was Rebecca Salmon, and that perhaps she was confused with the wife of Henry; also, there are indications that this Rebecker, wife of Samuel, was daughter of John Graves. (2) William must have been born by 1718, as he witnessed a deed in 1739. His wife was Betty. William left a will at Albemarle giving the names of his children. John Brockman, third son presumed to have married Mary Collins, daughter of Joseph; Elizabeth, married Anthony Street; Sarah, married John Henderson, Rachael, married John Rogers and she was a widow by 1776 when her mother died; another daughter deceased at the time her father wrote his will, 1762, married a Haley and John Haley was legatee when the estate of Samuel's wife was closed in 1776. A James Haley and wife Susannah deed land to Samuel I in 1746, and Samuel Brockman II in 1749, but this is not proof of the parents of John Haley as Henry Chiles also had a daughter Susannah who married a Haley, and there was a Susannah Haley who witnessed a will of John Haley in Louisa in 1780.

Mary Collins, wife of John Brockman, was daughter of Capt. Joseph Collins, whose father was John Collins. John Collins married a daughter of Mrs. Amy Wyatt of Lower Norfolk County. I have always felt that Amy Brockman, wife of Thomas, was a Gatewood or a Wyatt. Many of the Collins family named their children Wyatt as a Christian name, so that it appears that John Collins married Mary Wyatt, and was father of Joseph and others.

Barbadoes

"Some years ago I examined many ship lists and the Cavaliers they carried to the Barbadoes to work on the plantations for five years, when they were allowed to go free, but I failed to find mention of any Brockman, although we know that Thomas Brockman went there during the Commonwealth. Barbadoes was first occupied by the crew of a British ship "Olive Blossom" in the name of James I in 1605. The first settlement was made in 1625. In 1628, however, 64 settlers arrived while during the Civil War in England. Many Royalists sought refuge there and offered stout resistance to the Governor, Lord Willoughby, whom they defeated and exiled. Later came shiploads of Cavaliers, sent there by Cromwell. In 1684, under the Governorship of Sir Richard Dutton, a census was taken, when the white population consisted of 20,000 and 46,000 slaves. In 1657, a man called Lygon wrote a history of Barbados (mentioned in the Encyclopaedia Brittanica.)"-Brig. Gen. D. H. Drake Brockman, Sussex.

Authors note: There is a tradition in the family, passed down by the heirs of William E. Brockman of Albemarle that the Brockman family were involved in a shipwreck enroute to America. John Curtis (also Custis) was shipwrecked off the shores of New England in 1635, and swam to shore. He was enroute from the Barbados to St. Maries County, Md. He returned to the Barbados and later came to Maryland, where we find the Custis family. He was apparently followed by Henry Brockman, son of Thomas, the latter probably having been in the shipwreck party.

From Ralph E. Drake-Brockman

Eldama. Ashacre Lane. Worthing
Sussex. England.
October 21st, 1949

My dear Cousin: I have just received your book for which very many thanks. I have already read much of it. The first thing that struck me was your charming dedication and I congratulate you on your possession of such a pretty and charming daughter.

You have done a vast amount of work which I reckon you will have to do much sorting out. Furthermore I realize the difficulty you must have had in separating out the German Brockmans whose existence I have known of for years but none of whom I have ever met. The point however which strikes me most is that all the Orange Co. Brockmans without exception bear familiar English Christian names. I can find even among the others who claim German descent that not one of them have German Christian names, - a remarkable coincidence. Why?

I think you have suggested somewhere that perhaps the Kentish Brockmans originally came from Germany. When? Brockmans were known to be living here before 1400. Kent is the nearest English County to the Continent and several Kings of England were Kings of Northern France after the Norman Conquest and were frequently fighting over there with their English retainers mostly Men of Kent.

On page 9 you state, "there is some evidence that the German branch arose thru the Brockmans who went from England on the Crusades." The last (3rd) Crusade was personally led by Richard the First in 1191 and it is known that he took a considerable army over from England, but as he commanded an army of mixed Continental followers, it is quite possible that some of his English followers elected to stay behind on the Continent, and married there so it is much more likely that a Brockman may have stayed in France or among the Germans who fought under Richard I who was taken prisoner while passing through France. There is no historical evidence of any early German settlers in mediaeval times in this country, but plenty of our soldiers, mostly Scotch, in later wars married and settled down in Scandanavia and other parts of the Continent. In the first world war the German Field Marshal von Mackensen's name was originally Mackenzie and he claimed Scottish descent. Spelling of surnames is poor guide as before Elizabethan times very few could even write their own names much less spell them even after Caxton invented the Printing Press!

You must realize that owing to the virility of the Brockmans, thanks to their having always lived on the land as yeomen and farmers, they constitute a very large family now and are every bit as big as some of the Scottish clans like the Gordons, Campbells and Camerons, etc.

There are hundreds of Brockmans of quite humble origin to-day as there always have been, - from farm labourers upwards. In early days men had large families and younger sons had to seek a livelihood here or abroad, - many made good while others fell by the wayside. In this country the land was entailed in favour of the eldest son but I see from your book that the Brockmans of Virginia at death, cut up their estates equally among their children so you had no landed gentry as we had for centuries. Now however they have nearly all had their lands confiscated not after the Communist fashion by killing off the Kulaks but by heavy taxation and death duties. This in my humble opinion, will spell ruin to the country as it will kill off all those who understand Agriculture and who live by and love the land. Most of our younger sons had to seek their fortunes either in our Colonies or in the Navy &

Army. You will find the graves of Brockmans who died fighting in our wars in every Continent and in every clime. With all good wishes and again many thanks.

Your affectionate cousin

Ralph E. Drake-Brockman

Note on Armorial Bearings.

Before 1390 Squires and Knights took them more or less indiscriminately, so in 1390 the Crown appointed Heralds whose duty it was to see that all those bearing arms were entitled to them.

We do not know why William Brockman gave up the Essex Arms and applied to the College of Heralds for new armorial bearings. We know that the Crusaders Cross was adopted by the Heralds about that time and all those families who had fought under Richard I were entitled to bear it incorporated in their armorial bearings as a special mark of Honour.

Not only was William allowed to bear the Cross but he had the Crusaders sword passing through the deer's head on his crest. That was the age of Chivalry and all Squires and Knights were justly proud of their armorial bearings.

It has to be remembered that our early monarchs could not go to war or settle their territorial differences without these Squires and Knights who not only fought at the head of their retainers but had to pay them, - a costly business. It will be remembered that as a Cavalier Sir William Brockman took 800 Horse to Maidstone and when forced to capitulate to General Fairfax both he and his brother Zouch had to pay heavy fines to the Commonwealth.

My dear Cousins: I have just learned that several years ago there was an old trunk in the hands of Miss Bertie Smith, which was later given to her mother Mrs. Ella Holtzclaw Smith of Greer, South Carolina. In it was a scrap book containing clippings which we presumed to have come from Eleanor Brockman of Kentucky, daughter of William Brockman of Orange. This scrap book is said to have contained the following information: "Henry Brockman who came to Maryland in 1674 was son of Thomas Brockman and wife Amey of the Barbadoes. He married Rebecca Salmon in Maryland and their son Samuel, was born there, subsequently moving to Virginia.

My informant claims the Brockmans of the Barbadoes Islands were Catholic and that they left England in the conflict there between the Episcopal church and the Catholics, and went to the Barbadoes.

It is known that Henry Brockman proved right to, and sold, his Maryland land to Thomas Salmon, 1674, and that the Salmons and Brockmans both came to King & Queen, later to Albemarle and Orange. It is said that Samuel, son and heir, was Protestant in his affiliations, which conforms to what we know of the family's religious connections. Henry Brockman is presumed to have come to Maryland under Lord Baltimore and joined the Catholic colony there. Thomas Salmon of Maryland was a Cooper. Samuel Brockman, son of Samuel I was also one.

It is obvious that this opens up very wide possibilities with respect to research and, of course, all of us want to join in our effort to obtain the facts.

October 13, 1950 W. E. Brockman

BACKGROUNDS, FACTS AND FANCIES

Author's note: Since the publication of ORANGE COUNTY FAMILIES, (1948-49) I have made several trips to Virginia and consulted many books and records, with the result that this supplement is issued.

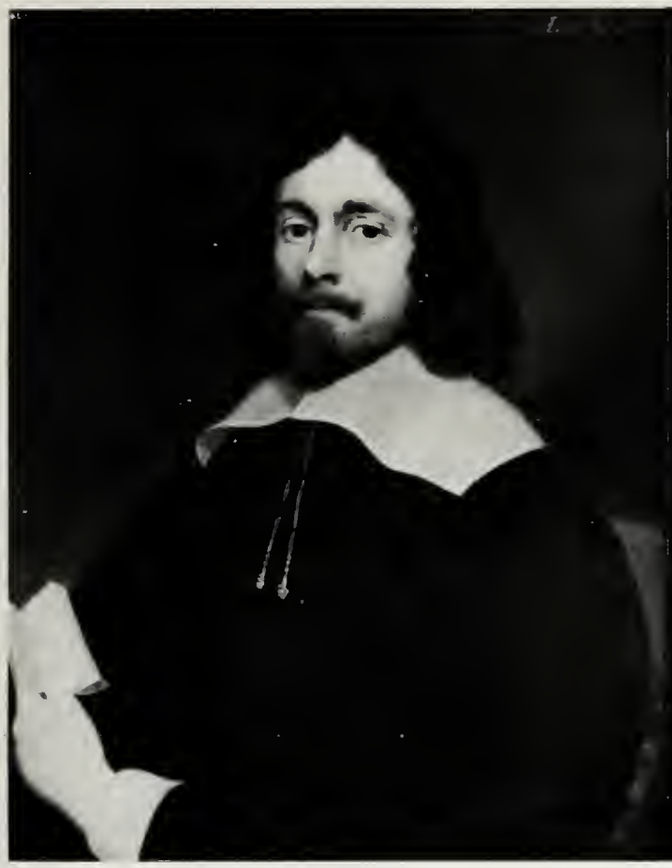
W. E. Brockman

The Brockmans, Brockmanns, are of English and German origin. Positive proof of the family being lineal descendants of John Brockman of Essex, England, is still lacking. Documentary evidence of the family in America starts with Henry Brockman of Maryland and Samuel Brockman who lived in Drysdale Parish, King and Queen County, Virginia, in 1731, and Samuel and William Brockman, who witnessed the will of Edward Pigg in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania, in 1739. A land grant was issued by Governor Gooch, dated August 5, 1731, for 22 shillings, William Mays acquired from the Commonwealth a grant for 500 acres lying in Drysdale Parish, on both sides of Port Tobago Road. Of this amount, 100 acres was a gift from Daniel Coleman, 150 acres was acquired from Henry Shackleford, from James Ambrose, and 250 acres from surplus land of the state. Description shows that it adjoined Samuel Brockman, Richard Milliner, Craddocks, Ross, Ryan and Halls. Thomas Madison had 300 acres next to Rev. John Mays, minister, which may have been acquired by Samuel Brockman, who traded his 300 acres in King and Queen to John Henderson for 300 acres in Spotsylvania, plus 1,200 pounds of tobacco as a premium. Thomas Salmon of St. Maries County patented land in St. George Parish in 1727.

(As an interesting sidelight on Mays, Mayes, Mease, we quote from KECOUGHTAN OLD AND NEW or THREE HUNDRED YEARS OF ELIZABETH CITY PARISH, by Jacob Heffelfinger, P. 9, "He (Sir Thos. Dale) left (in 1616) at Kecoughton, Captain George Webb in command, and Mr. William Mease (Mays) as minister, with twenty men and boy, eleven of whom were farmers, besides the women and children". . . . . A William Mails was living in Albemarle, 1760.

All of this area was in York County until 1654, when New Kent was formed. In 1691 all of the area above the Pamunky River became King and Queen. The parish, while a part of New Kent and later, was known as Stratton Major Parish. In 1674, St. Stephens took the center portion toward the west, and in 1723 Drysdale was formed out of upper St. Stephens. John Madison, ancestor of the President, had land adjoining the Brockmans up on the Mattaponi River, as well as in lower King and Queen. In old Rappahannock County, now Hanover, is found Montpelier, and it is believed that James Madison named his Orange County home after this township. St. Peter's Church, built in 1703, in Drysdale, at a cost of 146,000 pounds of tobacco, was doubtless attended by the Madison families, as was St. Stephens, the center of the parish by that name. Park Church, in Upper Drysdale, near Newtown may have been the Brockman's church. The old Drysdale Glebe is 1½ miles east of Park Church site and in recent years was still in existence as a residence. It is on the west side of Route 14, 2½ miles above Newton.

On April 1, 1717, Mary Broche took out a patent for 420 acres, for nine persons, and that same day, John Madison with Rogers and others, took up 1860 acres for 35 persons, both patents being in King and Queen but the Madison patent extending over into Spotsylvania. On the south bank of the Pamunky River in New Kent County is located the old White House plantation, home of Martha Dandridge Custis and believed to have been the scene of either the wedding or reception when she married George Washington. Some say they were married at St. Peter's church, a few miles away. The White House, originally a tract of 4,000 acres, was acquired from



Sir WILLIAM BROCKMAN, Knt. of Beachborough, Newington Folkestone, Kent. Sheriff 1643. Died 1654.

ANNE, Lady BROCKMAN, (nee Bunce), wife of Sir WILLIAM BROCKMAN, Knt. of Beachborough, Kent. Died 1660.

ELIZABETH CURTEIS, sister of Sir WILLIAM BROCKMAN, Knt. of Beachborough, Newington, Kent. Wife of Robert Curteis, Bailiff 1627; Mayor, Tenterden 1632.

Brockman's Church
and
Cemetery.
St. Nicholas Church,
Newington, Kent.

Maj. Gen. Mainwaring Hammond, a Royalist office, by Capt. William Bassett, whose will in New Kent, 1671, gave a legacy to John Brock, without indicating the relationship. The Bassetts and Dandridges intermarried and in this way title to the property must have come into the Custis family.

Phil Aylett and wife Elizabeth sold land to John Brockman. John, son of Phillipp married Elizabeth Dandridge. This home was the retreat of Mrs. R. E. Lee in 1861, when the General was forced out of Arlington. It was burned by McClellan's Yankee army later. Dr. George Bolling Lee, the last of the family owners, recently sold the property to non-relatives, however the house was burned and rebuilt twice. It may indicate a family relationship that Samuel Brockman named his Orange County home the "White House." Whether Mary Broche was a Brockman and John Brock, her husband or son, is not known.

The Brockmans had land in Albemarle County, formerly Fredericksville Parish, Louisa County, which extended west to the Blue Ridge Mountains, all north of the Rivanna River to the Orange County line which was ordered cut off into Albemarle in 1758. On June 9, 1758, Joseph Martin sold to Thomas Burrus (wife Sarah Martin, dau. of Joseph) 350 acres on the north side of the Little Mountains "adjoining John Hammock, Thos. Graves and Brockman's line." Jos. Martin sold 50 acres to Stephen English, August 8, 1750, who in 1752 sold it to Daniel Parish. The land left by Samuel Brockman's will, 1762, started at "Stephen English's pointers." On March 24, 1760, Jos. Martin and John Hammock reported the procession of land in their precinct to the vestry of Fredericksville Parish, and included "some part of William Brockman." On June 25, 1761, William Brockman of Orange purchased 400 acres in Albemarle County, "beginning at William Craddock's red oak, white oak and a pine" from Robert Duncanson (which land was patented by John Dowell, 1738,and sold to Henry Haynes, June 27, 1749, and sold to Richard Durrett, June 26, 1753, and then sold to Duncanson, June 27, 1754,) and took peaceful possession June 25, 1761, the date of the conveyance. However, on July 17, 1769, when Samuel Brockman II deeded a moiety to brother William, Orange is given as the residence of each. In 1779, when the entire tract of 350 acres left to Samuel and William by the will of their father, was sold, Samuel is "of Orange" and William is "of Albemarle." Identity of William Brockman, who had land in Albemarle, 1760, is not known.

Many of the deeds of Albemarle, as well as of other counties, were burned during the Revolution and the war between the States. Many were found in possession of the owners and again recorded, but the deeds between former owners, for the most part, went unrecorded unless there were suits which required them to be presented. Henry Brockman came to Maryland with Capt. John Jordaine and a party of Hollanders, and sold his 50 acres of land to Thomas Salmon, 1674, and a later Thomas Salmon lived in Albemarle and died at Culpeper, Va. Samuel Brockman had land in King & Queen in 1731, and Brockmans had land in Fredericksville Parish, 1758.

The Brockmans, Martins, Easoms (Eastham, a post office near Stony Point), Graves, Burrus, Dowells, Tandys, Watts all had land together west of the Southwest Mountains. The answer is somewhere in documents relating to those families. Robert Martin who witnessed the will of Ambrose Madison, married Ann Easom, and his daughter Amelia, married John Brockman. The signs of a Madison-Brockman relationship are unmistakeable. However, our Brockman ancestor was not a German immigrant who built the first ice house in America for President Madison. The first ice house in America was built in 1826. Sims Brockman could have built it for President Madison. On Nov. 7, 1754, Johann Valentin Brockmann came to Pennsylvania on the "John and Elizabeth" from Amsterdam, with several others of that name. At the University of Virginia Library, I found a microfilm of the tenants of James Madison. Historical Society Vol. 12 has a summary. It gives a list of tenants of James Madison, father of the President, 1744-1757, and 79 pages of accounts showing sales made to these

tenants "from a store supposedly owned by James Madison". This is probably the store at Madison Mills. It lists among the tenants V. Brockmann, which is undoubtedly Valentin Brockmann. It also shows overseers Benj. Winn, 1745; Jeremiah White, 1747-48; Frances Dabney, 1750; and a list of accounts of those not tenants. Among them was William Brockmann. Sims Brockman, son of Samuel and wife Ann Sims, who witnessed the will of President Madison, could have been an overseer at Montpelier. He was not born until 1791, and from 1815 to 1825 is shown on the personal tax rolls of Orange, and as a plantation owner in Albemarle. President Madison was born March 16, 1751. In 1815, Sims Brockman would have been about 25, and could have gone to the President's home as many sons of aristocrats did. At any rate, it is apparent that Sims had no relationship with V. Brockmann, the German immigrant.

In confirmation of the fact that the German Brockmanns came to Virginia, I investigated the history of Brocks Gap Baptist Church in Rockingham and found at Charlottesville the Minute Book from the Pennsylvania Historical School, 1779. In it there is recorded that the Ebenezer Association (old school) was started in Pennsylvania and that this society established the Brocks Gap Baptist Church in Virginia, the name Brock apparently coming from its active members, the Pennsylvania Brockmanns.

In Orange County, I located the old home site of Samuel Brockman, his son Samuel and grandson John. It was reached by going through the Henderson farm (now Faulkners). The White House was there, and adjoining the Woolfolk place which the Brockmans acquired. Part of this property passed down to John Graves, Lewis Collins and Vines Roberts (father of Baxter) who married a daughter of Lewis Collins.

Madison

The genealogy of the Madison family in WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, July, 1900, gives no marriage for Elizabeth Madison, daughter of Ambrose. In the Order Book at Orange, May, 1749, I found Elizabeth Willis, widow of John Willis. Also, in Will Book 5, Page 235, and in the Order Book, was James Madison, Sr. (son of Ambrose) as guardian of Mary Willis, orphan of John Willis. The will of Richard Beale, Aug. 22, 1771, names wife Elizabeth, with James Madison as Executor. The will of Elizabeth Beale, probated Jan. 28, 1773, names daughters Ann and Molly. Reconstructing this, we have: John Willis, born Aug. 17, 1724; married Elizabeth Madison (1725-1773) daughter of Ambrose. She married 2nd, Richard Beale. Mary Willis, child by the 1st marriage, married Col. Wm. Dangerfield.

Edward Pigg and John Madison patented 1038 acres west of the Southwest Mountains (Fredericksville Parish) in 1738. Samuel and William Brockman witnessed the will of Edward Pigg in 1739. Samuel Brockman left "about" 350 acres to his sons Samuel and William. It seems likely that this was one-third of the original Madison-Pigg patent.

Henry Brockman then likewise came and proved right to fifty
acres of Land for his time of Service performed to Capt. John Jordaine
of the Same County
Know all men by these presents that we Humphrey Conner of St. maries
County Henry Gust of the Same County and Joseph Harding of the
Same County for a valuable consideration to us paid by Thomas
Salmon of the Same County Cooper doe assign and Sett over unto the
549 Said Thomas Salmon all our right Title and Interest of in and to our

Know all men by these presents that I Henry Brockman of St. maries County
for a valuable consideration to me paid by Thomas Salmon of the Same
County have assigned and Setover and by these presents doe assigne and
Sett over unto the Said Thomas Salmon all my right Title and Interest
of in and to fifty acres of Land Right to me due for my time of Service
performed to Capt. John Jordaine of the Same County To have and to hold
the Same to him the Said Thomas Salmon his heirs and Assignes to the
only proper use and behoose of him the Said Thomas Salmon his heirs
and Assigns for ever, Witness my hand and Seale the 17th day of April
Anno Domini 1674

Sealed and Delivered in the presence of John Blomfield

the marke of
Henry W Brockman Seale

I do Assign the within Warrant unto Samuel Brockman in
Witness my hand this twenty fifth day of March
1780

Test
Caleb Lindsay
Sam Brockman
William Brockman

Wm Bush

Samuel Brockman, son of John, and William, son of Samuel and Rebecca, witness the assignment of 1000 acres in Kentucky (1780) by William Bush to Samuel Brockman II.

Joseph Brockman Sam Brockman

Samuel and Joseph Brockman, sons of John, sign Orange County, Va. petition, Oct. 20, 1779.

William, son of John Brockman, signs Orange Co. petition, 1771.

Rec'd 9 April 1790 full satisfaction for the Acct in an
Indent No 411 Book O by virtue of an Order

John Brockman

Col. John Brockman signs over his pay to Ebenezer Floyd for Revolutionary Service, April 9, 1790.

BROCKMANS OF VIRGINIA

In this record will be found early Brockman data not heretofore published, as well as related information appearing in several preceding books. My other books, "Hume, Kennedy and allied Families", 1916; "Brockman Family, 1926; "Hume Family, 1926; "Virginia Wills and Abstracts", 1948; and "Orange County Families," 1949, are to be found in the Library of Congress and many public and private libraries. The Brockman Record by Gen. D.H. Drake-Brockman of England is in the Orange County (Va.) Public Library and the State Library at Richmond, Va.

1.

Samuel Brockman of King and Queen County, Va. must have been born by 1685. He was probably son of Henry Brockman of Barbados, Maryland and Virginia, and wife Rebecca Salmon. He was living on Port Tobago Road, Drysdale Parish, King and Queen County in 1731. In 1732 he bought land in Spotsylvania (later Orange), where he moved and built a home naming it the "White House." His will, dated Nov. 3, 1762, was probated Sept. 25, 1766. Final disposition of his estate was made Jan. 15, 1776, when his widow died. His daughter Mary signed her name Mary M., so we assume her mother's maiden name began with M.

Children of Samuel and wife Mary Brockman:

1. Samuel, m. Rebecca by 1744. Lived in Orange, was a Cooper, died, 1790.
2. William, m. Betty by 1748. Lived in Albemarle, died 1809.
3. John, m. Mary Collins, by 1734. died 1756, Orange.
4. Mary M., m. John Singleton. A daughter Mary was married to John Crittenden Webb by 1754, so Mary must have been born by 1714. She was a widow and living with her son-in-law in 1754.
5. Elizabeth, m. Anthony Street
6. Sarah, m. John Henderson by 1732
7. Rachael, m. John Rogers. She was a widow by 1762
8. a daughter, m. Haley: their son John Haley a legatee in 1776.

2.

Samuel Brockman (1.) II and wife Rebecca sold a share of the 350 acres, left to him and his brother William in Albemarle County by their father, in 1769 to brother William. In 1779 Samuel and William sold the entire tract to John White. It was John White, Jr. that married Mourning Shelton. Samuel died about 1790, intestate, and son John and son-in-law Thos. Bell were administrators. He left 800 acres in Orange County including part of the old "White House" tract, his father having given 150 acres including the mansion house to John who died 1756. Rebecca, widow of Samuel II, lived till 1814 with her son William. I believe Rebecca was a second wife.

Their children were:

1. Mary, m. Jacob Crossthwaite by 1764
2. William, m. Mary Lindsay, dau. of Caleb
3. John, m. Elizabeth Burrus by 1776
4. Sallie, m. Thomas Bell
5. Jemima, m. William Hancock, Mar. 4, 1775.
   Their children may have been: James, m. Elender Hancock, Oct. 11, 1805; Susan, m. Chas. Stephenson, May 30, 1809; Rebecca, m. John Beckham, June 25, 1809; Nancy, m. Francis Woorhage, Feb. 22, 1817;

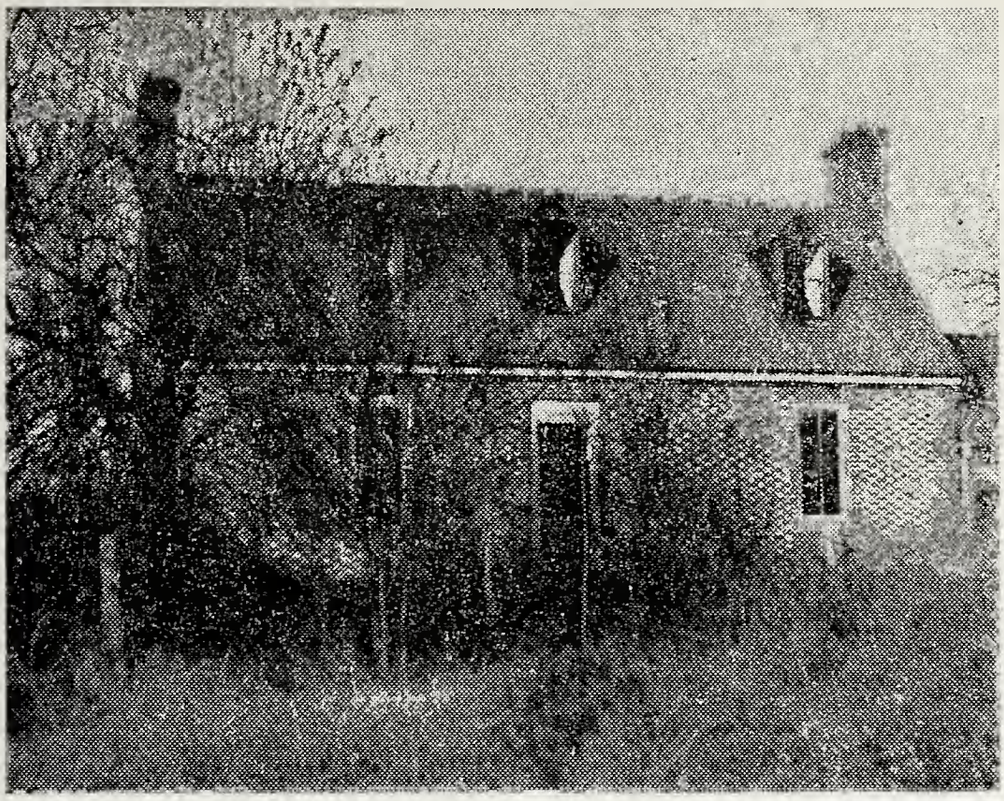
Polly, m. Spencer Garton, Feb. 15, 1797; William B., m. Mary Bridenheart, Sept. 24, 1816; Mary, m. William Brown, Sept. 25, 1824.

6. Susan, m. Thomas Garnett, Nov. 15, 1780.

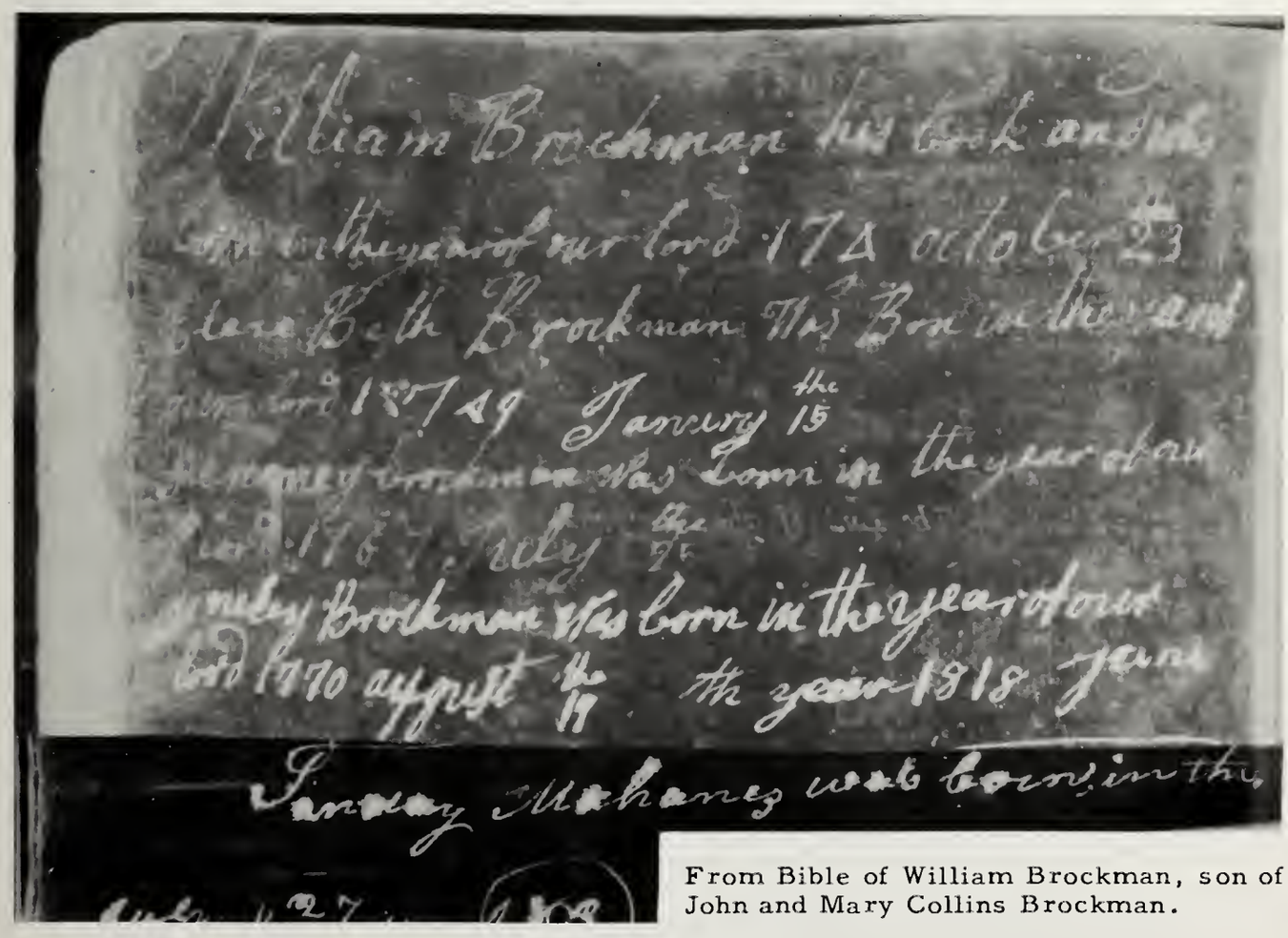
John Garnett left a will in Gloucester, naming children: John, Thomas and Anthony of Essex. In a deed, Nov. 14, 1816, at Orange, Jas. Morton of Warren County, Ky. mentioned his wife Susanna, formerly Susanna Garnett. Other Orange marriages were: Thos. Garnett to Rachael Hawkins, Oct. 3, 1756; Ann, m. Reuben Willis, Sept. 17, 1756; Sally, m. Thos. Lucas, March 9, 1789; Ursula, m. Robert Kendall, Dec. 15, 1796. Some of these may have been descendants of Susan Brockman.

PARISH HOUSE OF BROCKMANS AND MADISONS

Sunday, August 13, 1950



The Drysdale Parish Glebe, in King and Queen County, is said to present one of the finest examples of Colonial brickwork now in existence.



From Bible of William Brockman, son of John and Mary Collins Brockman.

THE ALBEMARLE COUNTY BROCKMANS

William Brockman, son of Samuel I, was the head of the Brockman family in this county, and from there they spread to nearby counties, to the south, Georgia, Indiana, Kentucky, Missouri and adjoining states. I was unable to locate definitely the 350 acres owned by Samuel I, and which his sons Samuel and William sold to John White. William Brockman was apparently living on this land in 1779, and deeds indicate that it was west of Stony Point, north and east of the north fork of the Rivanna. I did locate what I believe to have been the remains of this homestead of William, at the foot of a hill at Burnleys. Between Gilbert and Burnleys, along the Southern Railroad toward Barboursville, is found the Three Forks, which is the junction of Quarles Creek, and an unnamed branch, with Priddy's Creek. The old Brockman mill on Priddy's Creek is described in a deed from the heirs of William Brockman, Jr. to John Goss.

Description of the grist mill and saw mill of William Brockman, Sr., of Albemarle, and the home place of his sons William and Samuel Brockman, was found in the files of the Mutual Assurance Society. In January, 1803, insurance coverage is requested for a grist mill, 20 x 16 feet, and a saw mill, 46 x 14 feet, being one-story buildings, 6 feet apart, "on my plantation between land of Elisha D. Gilburn on the south and Thomas Douglas on the north.

In 1803, William and Samuel Brockman, apparently sons of William, applied for $1,670 of insurance on a dwelling on our farm between Peter Fergerson and Jason Bowcock, 32 feet by 28 feet, one story high, occupied by ourselves. In 1805 the land is shown as being between Jason Bowcock and John D. Salmon.

In 1834, the Commissioners of Albemarle set off for sale and payment of debts of William Brockman, Jr., 81 acres of land, including the mill and right of water by canal running from the fork of Priddy's Creek and Quarles, through the land of Achilles Douglass, to land set off as the widow's dower. I visited two of the Douglass farms and the location of this mill was known to the Douglass family. I stood on the bridge over Priddy's Creek, perhaps a half mile from the three forks. W. C. Douglass said that the mill race has now disappeared, but the dam was below the forks and exactly at the old right-of-way of the Southern Railway tracks. Roy Brockman, who lives on the Ridge Road, says the mill was ½ mile from his farm on the Douglass farm. A short distance outside of Gilbert, on the road to Stony Point, was the site of the old Priddy's Creek Baptist Church, and perhaps two miles further, the present Priddy's Creek Baptist Church stands at the junction of this Gilbert road with the Barboursville road. This second church was built within the last 100 years, and the graveyard has tombstones of those interred there within the last 60 years. Kenneth Brockman and I drove over the Ridge Road, referred to in the suit Douglass vs. Collins, over the boundaries of William Brockman's land in 1804, and stopped at another Douglass farm. W. C. Douglass told us that all the land in that area was once owned by Simms, Brockman and Douglass. Burnleys is a few miles from Gilbert, and there we were shown an old Brockman home (Samuel and Ann Brockman, I believe). The home is 150 years old, where Blewford Brockman lived. Charles S. Mitchell, a son of A. J. Mitchell and wife Lucetta, lived there alone. (d. 1751). Lucetta was daughter of Blewford Brockman and wife Elizabeth Catterton Brockman. He took us through the house and showed us the old Blewford Brockman bible with records of births, deaths and marriages of the family. I walked through the graveyard of the family and found the tombstone with initials B.B. for Blewford (or Buford) Brockman, and some Brockman tombstones of later generations. Mitchell said the house was 200 years old. Further up the Ridge Road were two Brockman families whose farms I did not visit. Over the Ridge, the road led to the Simms settlement. William Brockman of Albemarle named a son Ambrose, we assume, after Ambrose Madison. His wife Betty (Elizabeth) may have been a Tandy. Everything points to that conclu-

sion but proof is not yet available. She could have been Betty Dix, daughter of Martha Tandy and spouse Wm. Dix, who was under 21 in 1745. Thomas Burrus, son of Jacob, married Sarah Martin, daughter of Joseph. The christian name Tandy was given to a son of Samuel Brockman and wife Ann Sims, and the name went right down through the families of the brothers of Samuel. Other Tandy Brockmans were descendants of John Brockman and Elizabeth Burrus, whose mother was Frances Tandy.

Samuel Brockman and Ann Simms

627 Boissevain Ave.
Norfork, 7, Va.
Aug. 31, 1950

Dear Mr. Brockman: I recently visited Albemarle County and spent the day with my Uncle, Mr. Charles S. Mitchell of Burnleys, Va. While there he showed me your interesting book, "Orange County Virginia Families", which we greatly appreciate you sending him.

My Uncle loaned me the book to read and I have enjoyed reading every page of same. I know the amount of work that has gone into compiling a book of this type. The Brockman descendants are indeed indebted to you for your splendid work.

I congratulate you on dedicating your book to such a lovely young lady, your daughter, Miss Susanna Brockman. She is a credit to the fine old name she bears. A true Aristocrat.

On page three of your book you speak "of a trip to Charlottesville, Va., March, 1949 to gather information on the three hundred and fifty acres of land left by Samuel Brockman located in Albemarle Co., Va."

I wonder if the information and old papers I have would be of any help to you. I shall be happy to give you a copy of any of the old papers I now possess.

My mother was Sarah Mildred Mitchell, daughter of Lucetta or Lusety Elizabeth Brockman and Andrew Jackson Mitchell. Grandmother Mitchell died when mother was fourteen years old, but Great Grandmother Elizabeth Catterton Brockman lived until Mother was a young lady. Therefore Mother knew quite a lot about her Brockman, Sims and Catterton relatives, which she, with her love of family and excellent memory passed on to me. I now pass the same information to you for what it is worth.

Most sincerely,

Pauline H. Brandt (Mrs. M. A. 2nd)
627 Boissevain Ave.
Norfork, 7, Va.

Samuel Brockman's home was at "Green Plains", Albemarle County, Va. It is situated on the Charlottesville road between Stony Point and Barboursville, and is clearly marked. I stopped there on my recent visit to Burnleys Aug. 1950. Until recently it was owned by the Taylor branch of our family. I believe the widow of Dick Taylor sold it to a Mr. Finley of Scotland, so the overseer there told me. The present house is over a hundred years old, but it is not the original house. I was there some years ago with Mother, when they were tearing the old house down. Dick Taylor told me they were selling it to the restoration in Williamsburg (?) To see the lovely old English boxwood which are(three hundred years old, so the overseer said Mr. Finley had been told) is well worth a visit there. Mother often spoke of the happy times she had there visiting her Taylor relatives. Mary Ann Brockman Taylor and son Alexander and his wife Betty lived there. Mary Ann Brockman

Center clump of trees marks the Spring, that was located in the basement of the old William Brockman home, Albermarle Co.

Brockman-Mitchell Cemetery, Burnley's, Va.

Green Plains on Barboursville Road. Home of Samuel Brockman and wife, Ann. Samuel died and was buried here in 1807.

Boxwood marks grave of Samuel Brockman.

Early home of Samuel and Ann Simms Brockman, later owned by Bluford, their son. Bleake Hill near Burnleys, Va.

Taylor was my Grandmother Lusety E. Brockman Mitchell's oldest sister. They were daughters of Blewford or Bluford Brockman and Elizabeth Catterton. Bluford Brockman and his wife Elizabeth Catterton were first cousins. Their mothers were Ann Sims Brockman and Agatha Sims Catterton, daughters of Capt. William Sims.

Samuel Brockman and a number of slaves died of yellow fever at "Green Plains," and are buried in the apply orchard there. His widow, Ann Sims Brockman and son Bluford Brockman sold "Green Plains" and moved to Burnleys, Va. I believe the plantation was Sims property. (I am not sure). It was called "Bleake Hill." (as it is indeed at present). Ann Sims Brockman and a son Simpson (whom you refer to on page 46, 2nd part of your book) lived in the old house East of main house; a part of the chimney of this house is now standing. Bluford and wife Elizabeth Catterton Brockman lived in the house where my Uncle now resides. Ann Sims Brockman is buried in our cemetery, the one you visited at the foot of the oldest oak or pine tree. Bluford Brockman and wife are buried there, along with a number of other Brockmans whose markers have long since disappeared. All the slaves of our branch of the family are also buried there. I have a picture of Mammy Cindy, a slave belonging to great grandmother Elizabeth Cotterton Brockman. She brought Mammy with her when she came as a bride to "Bleake Hill". I have a bill of sale of a slave known as Willson, (he was Mammy's husband) from Sims Brockman of Orange to Bluford Brockman of Albemarle in 1822. Witnessed by Taz. Brockman. Mammy Cindy lived until my oldest sister was born, 1889, Mammy Cindy, Willson and their descendants lived, died and are buried in our cemetery.

Copy of Deed of slave.

(Know all men by these present that I, Sims Brockman of the County of Orange and State of Virginia hath this day bargained and sold and by these prescence doth grant bargain and sell unto Bluford Brockman of the County of Albemarle and state of one said negro boy known by the name of Willson, age about fifteen years, for and in consideration the sum of four hundred and seventy five dollars. Cash paid in hand the date here of I do hereby bind myself my heirs forever to warrant and defend the title to said Negro against the clause or clames of all and every person whatsoever in witness whereof I have this day set my hand and affixed my seal this 20th day of December 1822.)

Test Sims Brockman (SEAL
Toz. Brockman

Another paper dealing with slaves reads -

(Received of Symian Brockman by the hand of his Brother Bluford Brockman three negroes viz. Nanson, Grace and Betty, for their Brother Tandy Brockman of Kentucky July 5th 1822.

Test John F. Bell
John J. Bowcock Tandy Brockman)

Another paper of later date -

(January 27, 1852.
Mr. Bluford Brockman this negroes is to be sold on Monday for cash and Mr. Moupain wants to by them but has not got all of the money. He can pay 1300 dollars and he wants to no of you if you can wait till he can sell his tobaco to pay the balance. I am willing to wate.

Michael Cotterton)

Another paper -

Samuel Brockman
1810 To Peyton Drew, Clerk of the
General Court, Dr. Cents

Cents
Recording of The Memorial of Chas. Douglas Deed to you - - - - - - - - - - 18

Peyton Drew.

Albemarle is marked on back of this deed.

The following is tax bill to Anna Brockman in 1826.

Anna Brockman
1826 - To the Sheriff of Albemarle County Dr. Cents
1826 June Revenue on 475 acres of land 1 71
Revenue on 6 blacks & 6 horses 3 07
C & P, Levy on 1 white and 4 blacks 2 70
I I Bowcock 7 48

Bluford Brockman
1848 To Comr. of the Rev. Albemarle Co. Dr.
June To Entry & 196 ac. Land from
Anna Brockman Est. to you 1 75
Ira Harris C. R. F.

I have the same paper for 168 ac. of land from Anna Brockman to Tandy Brockman, June 1848.

(Jany 19, 1819 Received of Blewford Brockman ten dollars on account of Ann Brockman act. John Douglas)

Mill Brook Sept. 27th 1823 Recd. of the widow Brockman by Major Douglayses Waggen forty nine bushels and fifty one pounds to be manufactured.
Rich. W. Jas Duke
Pr. Gen. S. Miller

Recd. 16 April 1824 of Mrs. Ann Brockman through the hands of Blewford Brockman fourteen dollars and sixty seven cents in full for her smiths work for year Eighteen hundred & Twenty three with
James Barton
J. B. Townley

$1200 on Demand for value received I promise to pay Blewford Brockman the just and full sum of twelve Dollars current money of Virginia this witness my hand and seal the 25th day of February 1858.
Test. S. D. Brockman SEAL
Belfield Brockman

The above are just a few of the old papers I have. All of which came from an old Brockman desk that my uncle, Mr. Charles Mitchell, sold some years ago. The desk, a sewing table which I have and an old cherry corner cupboard which my niece has all belonged to Blewford and Elizabeth Cotterton Brockman, or if they date further back I do not know. I also have a hand woven spread made by Mary Ann Brockman Taylor.

I have a paper of list of stock and utensils of Ann Brockman when she made over the management of her plantation to Blewford Brockman Jan. 7, 1824. I have a small Brockman bible with the following records -

Cornelia A. Brockman departed this life 19th of May 1849.
Blewford Brockman was born 19th of Aug. 1798 - Died Sept. 6th 1879
Elizabeth Cotterton Brockman was born 29th of July 1803 - Died July 1888
Elizabeth Cotterton and Blewford or Bluford Brockman were married 17th of Dec. 1822. Their children were as follows:

1. Walter D. Brockman born 21st of Nov. 1823 - Married Ann Fergerson - Killed in the War between States 1861
2. Mary Ann Brockman born 7th of July 1825 - Married Valentine Taylor - He was killed in the War 1861 - Their children were:
    1. Maggie Taylor Webb
    2. Alexandria "Zand" Taylor.
3. Belfield Brockman was born 6th of Oct. 1827 - Married Julia Dolan. He was killed in War 1861. His descendants I believe live on the farm adjoining my uncles.

Brockman was my Great Grandfather Bluford or Blewford Brockman's son, and his Mother was Elizabeth Cotterton Brockman.

4. Cornealea Agnes Brockman was born 24th Feb. 1830 - She never married - Died the 19th of May 1849.
5. Birtley Brockman was born 17th of Aug. 1832. Married his cousin Martha Jane Edwards 14th of Jan. 1858. His wife was a daughter of Aggie Brockman and Thomas Edwards. They did not have children. Great Uncle Birtley was wounded in War 1861 - Bullet in his face. He died 8th of Nov. 1872 - I have his picture.
6. Columbia Brockman was born 22nd of July 1835. Married Jerry Shotwell. He was killed in the War between States. Their children were as follows:
    1. Cornelia Shotwell born (?) Died 28th of Nov. 1870.
    2. Miley or Minor Shotwell (I do not know date of his birth or death) He married Possy Herndon of Ruckersville, Va. I have his picture, also his only daughter's, Minnie Shotwell - She married a Dawson. I believe she is living. She was a principal of a school near Ruckersville, Va.

Great Aunt Columbia Brockman Shotwell lived for a number of years at the home of my Grandfather A.J. Mitchell. She died when I was in my teens, so I remember quite well.

7. Lysety or Lucetta Brockman was born 22nd of June 1843 - Died 12 of Dec. 1881 - Married Andrew Jackson Mitchell 29th of Nov. 1860. Their children were as follows:
    1. Bluford Franklin Mitchell born Sept. 15th 1862. He never married. Died Dec. 29th 1944 - Buried in family cemetery Burnleys, Va.
    2. Mary Elizabeth Ellen Mitchell born 11th of March 1865 - Died May 1923. Married Sylvester Mitchell (no kin). No children.
    3. Sarah Mildred Mitchell was born 21st of Dec. 1867. Died Dec. 12th 1944. Married 1st. Napoleon Bonaparte Howard - March 28th 1888. Their children were as follows:
        1. Lucy Peyton Howard born March 14th 1889 - Married John Glenwood Brooks - Children:
            1. Elaine Mildred Brooks - married Earl Burnett - One daughter Sandra Burnett.
            2. Virginia Camille Brooks - married Harry F. Williams - one daughter Cynthia Williams.
        2. Aleese Camille Howard born 20th of July 1892 - Married Marvin Talbot Glenham - Their children:

1. Karl Lynwood Glenham, Veteran of World War II - (2nd Marines) - Married Dotty Thaxton - Children:
   1. Thomasonian Glenham ,
   2. Lynette Glenham
2. Marvin Talbot Glenham, Jr. Veteran World War II (4th Marines) Married Virginia B foot. Children:
   1. Tony Glenham
   2. Tonda Glenham
   3. Tim Glenham
3. Mildred L. Glenham - Married Teddy Job. Children:
   1. Patsy D. Job
   2. Marvin Charles Job.

3. Carroll Hampton Howard born Aug. 26th 1894 - Sgt. World War I. Died June 18th 1933. Married Gladys Bell of Leesburg. Children:
   1. Carroll Hampton Howard, Jr. Veteran World War II.
   2. Ernestine Howard
4. Nellie Beatrice Howard born April 1st, 1897 - Married Oscar M. Mayo. Children:
   1. Dorothy Wilson Mayo - Married Rhen W. James. Children:
      1. Rhen W. James, Jr.
      2. Diane James
   2. Clara Mildred Mayo - Married Marvin Seay Cash, Jr. One son - Marvin Seay Cash, III.
   3. Oscar M. Mayo, Jr. Veteran World War II. Married Hulda Woody. No children.
   4. Howard Carlyle Mayo
   5. Brockman Harris Mayo
5. Mary Pauline Howard born July 14th 1904. Married Maurice Adolph Brandt, II. No children.

Sarah Mildred Mitchell Howard married the second time to Patrick H. Gilliland. No children from this marriage. Carroll H. Howard and Mildred Mitchell Howard Gilliland are buried at Cemetery, Amherst, Va. The first of our branch of the family to be buried out of family burying grounds.

4. John William Mitchell born 28th of Jan. 1872. Died 4th of July, 1926. Married his cousin Lula Wood, daughter of Agnes Edwards and Columbus Wood. No children from this marriage.
5. Walter Jackson Mitchell born Dec. 14th 1874. Died April 1st, 1895. He never married.
6. George Weston or Westley Mitchell born Aug. 31st, 1876. Married Mrs. Lucy M. Brown of Surry, Va. One son.
   George W. Mitchell, Jr. Veteran of World War II. He is married and has three children.
7. Charles Samuel Mitchell born April 8th, 1880. Bachelor. Lives at the old home Burnleys, Va. Died 1951.

On page 71 of your book you have the following:

"Sims Brockman was a German immigrant, which obviously is incorrect as Sims Brockman's earliest American ancestor was Samuel Brockman of King and Queen County, who died in Orange, 1766." You are most certainly correct. Sims Brockman of Amherst, formally of Orange, was my Great grandfather's brother. They were sons of Ann Sims and Samuel Brockman. Mother often told me that her Grandfather Bluford Brockman told her his brother Sims Brockman moved "way up" to Amherst County, and as a little girl it sounded like the end of the world to her.

In the second part of your book, page 47, you have the following:

"Tazewell Brockman left his estates in 1896 to wife Sarah and Lizzie M. Edwards, wife of Charles T. Edwards - presumably a daughter and son-in-law". Tazewell Brockman and wife Sarah Salmon did not have a child. I think the Lizzie M. and Charles T. Edwards were descendants of Aggie Brockman Edwards. Tazewell Brockman's plantation joined "Green Plains." Mother visited her Great Uncle Tazewell Brockman and wife there often as a girl.

My sister has a picture of Mary Ann Brockman and daughter Maggie Taylor Webb copied from tin type pictures from two old albums belonging to Maggie Taylor Webb. Her grandson Forest Webb of Burnleys, Va. R.F.D. was kind enough to loan me the albums which I returned after having the pictures copied. There were quite a few of interesting old pictures in the albums of Maggie Taylor, Ella Norford and Betty Taylor in old fashioned riding habits. Pictures of Birtley Brockman, Willdon Webb and his servant, one of old John Taylor, brother of Valentine Taylor, number of Douglas pictures, one of a Cotterton girl and a picture of old Samuel Dowell and his two daughters.

The following is from a newspaper clipping found in the old Brockman bible of Bluford Brockman's death:

"Died
At his former residence in Albemarle County, on the 6th day of Sept. last in his eighty-first year, Bluford Brockman. Thus has fallen one of our oldest and most respectable citizens, but death has been to him equally a release and a gain. For thirty years he was an intense sufferer from rheumatism, and for the last seven years he has been unable to walk. He was noted for his kindness and neighborly goodness, and no one ever sought more faithfully than he to follow the Golden Rule. "Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright! for the end of the man is peace."

Barboursville, Va. July 31, 1950
RFD #1, Box 93

W. E. Brockman
Midland National Bank
Minneapolis, 1, Minn.

Dear Cousin:

Your nice letter received some time ago, and were glad to hear from you and wish very much you had called to see us while on your visit through these parts. We appreciate the information you gave us in regards to the Brockman's, and being a Brockman myself, am anxious to know all about them. I would have written you sooner but have been trying to find out some of the things you asked for but so far, have not been able to do so. I am sorry I cannot give you much information but I just don't know but very little about the Brockmans. My father was John Henry Brockman and my mother was Columbia Ann May. They were married January 29th, 1874. I had two brothers, Eddie Judson Brockman who lives in Madison, Va. and Ollie Brockman who died June 25th 1945. I have three sisters living. Mrs. Luna Mae Dameson, and Nora Hasseltine, and Callie Lillie Brockman are here at home. My mother died Nov. 19th 1944, age 92 yrs. 3 months and 19 days. My father died March 23rd 1923, age 71 years. We live on a small place between Burnleys and Eheart where we were all born. We named it the "Old Homestead". My Sisters saw Mitchell at church recently and he told us we could see your book sometime. He said it was very interesting. We hope to see it in the near future. We have been

to Preddy's Creek Church quite a number of times and remember William and Mary Brockman. They used to sing at that church. They were our cousins. We had one Aunt Mildred Elizabeth Brockman, that married Isaac Norford but both of them are dead. So if I can help you in any way would be glad to do so. I will try to find out all I can and will write you. I remain,

Sincerely yours,

Roy Brockman
RFD 1 - Box 93
Barboursville, Va.

P.S. Our Aunt was buried at Preddys Creek Church. Our Grandfather was Bellfield Brockman and he married Julia Dolan. They were our Grandparents, and since I started writing this letter I have learned that the old Brockman Mill is about ½ mile from where we live. The property is now owned by Mrs. Lizzie B. Douglas and joins our place. There are signs of the old mill race yet, so I guess this is all for now.

So long,
Roy.

From the Bible of Bluford Brockman, examined by W.E. Brockman, June, 1950, and in possession of C. S. Mitchell, Burnleys, Va., a grandson of Bluford Brockman and wife Elizabeth Cotterton.

BIRTHS

Bluford Brockman was born 19th of August 1798.
Elizabeth Brockman was born 29th of July 1803. (Eliz. Cotterton Brockman)
Walter D. Brockman was born 21st of November 1823.
Mary Ann Brockman was born 7th of July 1825.
Belfield Brockman was born 6th of October 1827.
Cornelia Agnes Brockman was born 26th of February 1830.
Birtley Brockman was born 17th of August 1832.
Columbia Brockman was born 22nd of July 1835.
Lucetta Elizabeth Brockman was born 22nd of June 1843.
Andrew Jackson Mitchell was born the 14th day of March 1835.
Bluford Franklin Mitchell was born the 15th of September 1862.
Mary Elizabeth Mitchell was born the 11th of March 1865.
Sarah Mildred Mitchell was born the 21st of December 1867.
John William Mitchell was born the 21st of January 1872 or 1871.
Walter J. Mitchell was born the 14th of December 1474.
George Weston Mitchell was born the 31st day of August 1879.
Charley Samuel Mitchell was born the 8th day of April 1880.

MARRIAGES

Bluford Brockman and Elizabeth Catterton were married 17th day of December 1822.
Birtley Brockman and Martha Jane Edwards were married the 14th day of January 1858.
Andrew Jackson Mitchell and Lucetta Elizabeth Brockman were married the 29th day of November 1860.
Jeremiah Shotwell and Sarah Columbia Brockman were married on the 23rd day of December 1850.

DEATHS

Cornelia Agnes Brockman departed this life the 19th of May 1849.
Walter D. Brockman departed this life the 21st of August 1861.
Belfield Brockman was kklled or died in the fall of the year - 1864.
Jeremiah Shotwell was wounded and died in the fall of the year 1864.
Davis W. Brockman, son of Walter D. and Ann Brockman, died the 22nd of July 1864.
J. W. Mitchell departed this life on the 11th of April 1896.
Bertley Brockman departed this life November 8th 1872 - from a wound received at the second battle of Manassas in 1863.
Bluford Brockman departed this life on the sixth day of September 1878.
Andrew Jackson Mitchell departed this life on the 9th of October 1907 - Wednesday 11:30 A.M.
Lucetta E. Mitchell departed this life the 12th of September 1881.
Sarah Mildred Mitchell died December 11, 1944.
Bluford F. Mitchell died December 30, 1944.

In looking over some old notes on the Sims family I made several years ago is the following:

"Virginia Soldiers of 1776". Vol. I. "1760 William Sims volunteered in one of the independent Companies of Albemarle Co., Va. in 1775. He was born in Culpepper Co. and married Amelia Russell".

"The Lower Norfolk County Virginia Antiquary". "1857 May 14th at the house of George Rogers, James T. Sims, age 37, widowed, born in Albemarle County, and a resident of the County, son of James and Lucy Sims, farmer, to Mary B. Rogers, age 30, single, born PA., daughter of Ralph and Eliza. Rogers".

Sincerely,

Pauline H. Brandt.

From letter to W. E. Brockman, from Mrs. M. A. Brandt II, dated April 2, 1951. Norfolk, Virginia.

My uncle, Mr. Charles Samuel Mitchell died Feb. 18th, 1951, at McGuire Veterand Hospital, Richmond, Va. of a cerebral hemorrhage. He was a Spanish-American veteran. He was buried in the National Cemetery, Culpeper, Va.

For the first time in over 150 years the old home is vacant. When walking down the hill with my little great-niece, I realized that she was the 8th generation of our family to either live in or visit this old house.

Before my uncle's death he wrote me that Walter D. Brockman and wife Ann Fergerson, had three children: William, a bachelor; Mary, a spinster; and James, married, several children, moved to Marion, Va. William and Mary are buried in our cemetery.

In looking over Mother's old papers I found a list of Agatha (Aggie) Brockman Edwards' children: Horace Booker; Bluford Bibb; Thomas Tandy; Tazewell Sims; Brice Jones; Henry Clay; John Carr; Valentine Garet (?); Julia Ann; Martha Jane, wife of Birtley Brockman; Nancy Susan, wife of Columbus Wood; and Helen. You will note that four of the middle names of Agatha's sons are Brockman family names: Sims, Carr, Bibb and Tandy.

Norfolk, Va.
Jan. 3, 1952.

Dear Cousin:

Inclosed you will find some Brockman data collected from relatives since my last letter to you.

Columbia Agnes Brockman, daughter of Elizabeth Catterton and Bluford Brockman, born July 22, 1835 - Died July, 1916 - Married at 16 to Jeremiah Shotwell. That would place their marriage 1851. There were two children from this marriage.

1. James Miley Shotwell, born June 10, 1854 - Died Aug. 16, 1917 - Married Martha Elizabeth Herndon, daughter of Benj. Herndon - One daughter - Minnie Cornelia Shotwell, born March 12, 1878 - Married Henry Cutter Dawson, Jan. 14, 1904.
2. Cornelia Shotwell, daughter of Columbia Agnes Brockman and Jeremiah Shotwell, died Nov. 28, 1870 at the age of 10. That would place her birth 1860.

Jeremiah Shotwell was killed in the war between the States - in the last battle of Manassas (Aug. 29-30, 1862).

A descendant of Agatha Brockman Edwards sent me the following:

Children of Thomas Tandy Edwards and Agnes (Agatha in Mother's records):

Cowherd Brockman Edwards.
1. Stillbirth boy.
2. Horace Booker Edwards married Mary Wood. They had three children.
   1. J. W. Edwards
   2. Thedore Edwards
   3. Nathaniel J. Edwards
3. Bluford Bibb Edwards)
4. Brice Jones Edwards) Do not know whom they married or their descendants.
5. Tazewell Sims Edwards)
6. Samuel W. Edwards married 1st. Mary Mitchell. They had two children:
   1. Mildred (Milly) Edwards, the first wife of Henry B. Douglas.
   2. Tazewell Edwards.
   The second wife of Samuel W. Edwards was a Miss Shotwell - One daughter "Sis" Edwards married Claud Douglas, Burnleys, Va.
7. Thomas Tandy Edwards - married - moved to Missouri.
8. Julia Ann Edwards)
9. Elizabeth Helen Edwards) Do not know whom they married or their descendants.
10. Eliza. Agnes Edwards)
11. Martha Jane Edwards married her cousin Birtley Brockman, son of Elizabeth Catterton and Bluford Brockman, Jan. 14, 1858. No children.
12. Nancy Susan Edwards married Columbus Wood. (Think I wrote you the names of their children.
13. Henry Clay Edwards - Married Nancy Durrer.
14. John Care (Carr in Mother's records) married Nancy Pritchett.
15. Valentine Gavet or Gravitt (Do not know which is correct way of spelling) Edwards married Fannie Herndon. Think I wrote you the names of their children also.

I never heard Great Aunt (Agatha) Agnes Cowherd Brockman Edwards full name before. Perhaps Cowherd was the maiden name of her maternal or paternal grandmother. With all good wishes for a Happy New Year, I am,

Sincerely,
Pauline H. Brandt.

FAMILY RECORDS

DEATHS

Death of Mrs. Taylor. Mrs Mary A. Taylor died yesterday morning at the home of her son-in-law, Mr. Geo. S. Webb, near Burnleys Station, aged eighty years. The funeral and burial took place yesterday afternoon.

The Rev. C. H. Boggs was called out the past week to preach the funeral sermon of Mrs Brockman*(in the vicinity of Mt. Chapel), who died in her eighty-fifth year. *Mrs. Brockman was Elizabeth Catterton Brockman. She was born July 29th 1803, so her death was in 1888.

Mr. G. W. Webb - Dead. Mr. G. W. Webb, for many years a well known drug clerk and pharmacist of the City,* died in St. Vincent's Hospital, Norfolk, last night after a short illness. His brother-in-law, Mr. Ed. Jarman, received a telegram to the above effect this morning and left at once for Norfolk. No details were stated. *I believe Geo. Wildin Webb was a pharmacist in Charlottesville, Va.

The Late G. W. Webb. Funderal services were held at Burnley's Station. The funeral services of the late G. W. Webb, who died in Norfolk February 22, were held at his father's home "Sunnydale", near Burnley's Station, last Sunday afternoon at 3 o'Clock. They were conducted by the Rev. L. T. Hitt, pastor of the Methodist Church. Mr. Webb was very well known in this city, where for a number of years he was a popular drug clerk, and his many friends heard with sorrow of his sudden and untimely death. He was a young man apparently of sound and vigorous health. As yet no particulars of his death have been received except that he was taken suddenly ill and died within a short time afterward at St. Vincent's Hospital, where he had been taken for treatment. The deceased was thirty-one* years of age and leaves a wife and four* children, who with the bereaved father and mother, have the sympathy of his large circle of friends.
*George Wildore Webb was born Jan. 28th, 1871, so he died Feb. 22, 1902.
*The newspaper clipping says Geo. Wildair Webb was survived by four children, but the family Bible records only give the births of three children of Ada E. and Geo. W. Webb.

B. Taylor Webb; Died July 9th 1887 in Sunnydale, Albemarle Co., Va. (Selected Verse) Sweet bred of Life, God knows this Earth was not a home for Thee, he took thee from us in infancy to bless Eternity. The parents.

Gordon Taylor Jarman, Died May 21st, 1896. Our darling has gone home to heaven, his darling little soul is at eternal rest with God who gave it to us and has seen fit to take it from us. Peace be to his ashes. Papa & Mama.

Newspaper clippings attached to Family Records.
Obituary. Died July 9th B. Taylor Webb, infant son of Geo. S. and Margaret Webb, aged nine months. Thus hath God in His all-wise providence seen fit to draw to his own bosom the light and love from this once happy home. May the Healer of Sorrows soon pour the balm of his great consolation into the grief-stricken hearts of these poor parents and make them realize how much better it is with the child, "For of such is the Kingdom of Heaven." T.H.E.

Another clipping: Mrs. Margaret Webb Dead. Mrs. Margaret Webb of Burnleys,* died suddenly Monday morning and was buried at her home at 2 o'clock yesterday afternoon. The Rev. H. B. Lee, D.D. officiating.

Died. On Friday, March 16th, 1883, at the residence of George S. Webb, near Barboursville, Spottswood Webb,* in his 72nd year of his age.
*The newspaper clipping did not give the date of Margaret Elizabeth Taylor Webb. I shall write Forrest for the date of her death. I have a Christmas card to Mother from her in 1911, so it was after that date.
I believe Spotswood Webb was the father of George Spotswood Webb, husband of Maggie E. Taylor Webb.

Died. Sunday morning at 2:30 at his home near Burnley's Station, John H. Taylor,* in the 87th year of his age.
*John H. Taylor was a brother of Valentine Taylor. I have often wondered if they were descendants of Francis Brockman, daughter of Betty & William Brockman of Albemarle who married John Taylor.

MARRIAGES

Married May 18th, 1869 by Rev. John H. Taylor, Mr. George S. Webb, and Miss Maggie E. Taylor, all of Albemarle County, Va.

Married Sept. 3rd, 1893 Ada E. Wood to Geo. W. Webb,* both of Albemarle County, Va.

Married Dec. 12th, 1894 M. Ninetta Webb* of Albemarle Co., Va. to E. L. Jarman of Albemarle Co., Va.
*George Wildair Webb and Maggie Ninetta Webb Jarman were children of Margaret Elizabeth Taylor and George Spotswood Webb. The marriage record of Mary Ann Brockman and Valentine Taylor were on the page with births, so I copied them that way.

This is written on the first page of the family Bible.

Presented
To Mrs. Maggie E. Webb by her affectionate
Father,* Capt. Spotswood Webb.

BIRTHS

Father & Mother of Margaret E. Webb and only brother.

Valentine Taylor was born on the 27th of Feb. 1818.

Mary Ann Taylor was born on the 7th of July 1825.

Alexander Simpson Taylor was born the 7th of July 1845.

Elizabeth Margaret Taylor was born the 23rd of Nov. 1846.

Valentine Taylor & Miss Mary Ann Brockman was married the 23rd of April, 1844.

Valentine Taylor died* the 11th of Feb. 1848.

Mary Ann Taylor died Oct. 24th, 1904.

Bluford Brockman and Elizabeth Cotterton his wife are Elizabeth Margaret's grandparents.

George S. Webb died Dec. 2, 1923.

This Bible is for Forrest Webb my grandson; son of George Wildair Webb.

*Capt. Spotswood Webb must have been the Father-in-law of Mrs. Maggie E. Webb.

*Valentine Taylor was not in the war of 1861. I believe Alexander S. Taylor, "Zand", was in the war of 1861, and of course he was not kklled, as he died in recent years, either at Green Plains or in Charlottesville.

George Spotswood Webb was born July 31st 1840.

Maggie E. Taylor was born Nov. 23rd 1846.

George Wildair Webb was born January 28th, 1871.

Maggie Ninetta Webb was born December 7th, 1873.

B. Taylor Webb, born Oct. 13th, A.D. 1886 in Sunnydale Albemarle Co., Virginia. Died July 9th, 1887.

Benjamine Forrest Webb born July 1st, 1894, son of Geo. Wildair & Ada E. Webb.

Lenora Webb born Aug. 3rd 1895. Daughter of Ada E. and Geo. W. Webb.

Edgar Lee Webb born May 14th 1897, son of Geo. W. and Ada E. Webb.

Gordon Taylor Jarman born Oct. 17th 1895, son of E. L. and M. N. Jarman.

Edgar Davis Lindsey Jarman born 26th of Feb. 1902, son of E. L. and M. N. Jarman.

Francis Webb Jarman was born Dec. 16th 1904, Daughter of E. L. and M. N. Jarman.

June 8, 1951

Dear Mr. Brockman: I am enclosing some pictures for you. The three pictures in the album are scenes from Green Plains. I hope I can obtain a picture of the original house there. The lovely old English boxwood circles on either side, to where the house was. I am sorry I did not get a picture of the old house when I stopped there when they were tearing it down. This was the home of Ann Sims and Samuel Brockman. The other two pictures are scenes from Burnleys, Va. The farm where my uncle resided. The one from the east porch shows, by the fence, a part of the chinmey of the old house where Ann Sims Brockman lived with her son Symian, after she was a widow and moved to "Bleake Hill" with her children. The other picture of the spring is where I thought you had reference to in a former letter, when you inquired, "hence I assume it was not the old William Brockman homestead which Mr. Douglas had reference to the old house near what we call the poplar spring, and I believe that was the home of old William Brockman. That house burned. My grandmother Lucetta Brockman Mitchell lived there during and after the War Between the States. I do not believe there are any pictures of that house. Mother often described it to me. It was built on the order of the house where my uncle lived, only larger. Mother said there was a secret spring in the cellar (evidently the house was built over a spring) in case they were attacked by Indians they would have water. So it must have been the oldest house on the plantation. When I was a child the chinmey of this house was standing, and a path from the present house led down to that site, with lovely old fashioned flowers, herbs and shrubs on either side of the path.

Pauline H. Brandt (Mrs. M. A.)
627 Boissevain Ave.
Norfolk 7, Va.

Dear Mrs. Baird: (Mrs. Malinda T. Baird, Pasadena, Calif.)

I sent you a copy of the will of Ambrose Brockman, Ky. 1823. According to your data taken from the Bible of Ambrose Brockman, now in the hands of Sampson Jones of Knob Lick, Ky., Ambrose was born on June 28, 1764. He then could not have served in the Revolutionary War as recorded in my book. Woods History shows that between 1794 and 1802 he and brother Samuel each served as Ensigns and Lieutenants in the 1st Company of the 88th Regiment, and Samuel was also Captain. Thos. Bell and Francis Walker were the Colonels. You show Ambrose death as October 4, 1823, which seems about right as he wrote his will in September, 1823 and it was filed for probate in October.

Nancy Sims his first wife was shown as born February 9, 1765, which does not agree with the old Sims Bible now in the hands of Seanne Beaty near Ruckersville, Va. It shows (" Sims, (which I thought was Nancy) b. March 17, 1763 and John Sims born February 10, 1765." Ambrose married 2nd Franky Johnson at Burlington, Boone Co. Ky. Book A May 2, 1816 shows the marriage of John Brockman (son of William and Elizabeth of Orange) to Lucy Dulaney May 2, 1816, and in the same book the marriage of Ambrose Brockman and Franky Johnson. In 1817 Jas. Johnson appointed Ambrose his attorney to collection from William Johnson "my part of my father's landed state" which suggests a close relationship between Ambrose and the Johnson family before 1821.

You show John Brockman, son of Ambrose, as having been born April 8, 1795, so he could not have been Rev. John Brockman, ancestor of Mrs. Bertha Brockman of Little Rock, as Rev. John was born in Franklin County, Va. Dec. 12, 1798. Rev. John could not have been the son of John Brockman, brother of Ambrose, as he died in 1795, and further the guardianship of Elyjah, oldest son of John, did not indicate a son John.

Ambrose Brockman's will did not mention all of his children. There was no Frances, Lucy or Drucilla. The Bible showed no Drucilla or Lucy. Lewis Mahannes, who married Drucilla Brockman Dec. 29, 1808, appointed John Brockman apparently son of Ambrose, in Nov. 24, 1823, to collect for him his share of Ambrose's "estate by right of his wife". So there has to be a Drucilla. Lucy Brockman married William Brockman, Jr. born 1777, I think son of William and Elizabeth Brockman of Orange, in 1808, by Rev. Jacob Watts. All their children bore Simms names, Simms, Willis, etc., so there has to be a Lucy, daughter of Ambrose. Samuel who married Ann Simms had no son by the name of William or daughter by name of Lucy. I have all the children's guardianship papers.

Now this leaves Rev. John Brockman without a home or ancestor. You show the birth of William Mason Brockman May 2, 1798, and this suggests that one of the ancestors married a Mason since the initial M was given to Mary, daughter of Samuel I and reappeared many times. The Macons and Madisons in later generations intermarried. My records show that he married Mary Jones in 1818. My records also agree with the marriage of Willis, born July 29, 1800 to Harriet Clement, daughter of William on Dec. 4, 1820. Frances Brockman not shown in will was born Dec. 29, 1802 and married Alex McCandless in Barren Co. 1818.

The Bible record of Ann, born Dec. 20, 1805, looks right, but when Ambrose made his will Sept. 22, 1823, he left a legacy to Ann Flint. So she could not have been the Ann who married Joseph Polston in 1823.

There was an Emily Ann Brockman who married Sampson Jones in Barren County 1835, and she must have been daughter of John, Willis or William. Now Aaron Brockman lived in Louisa County, and he went to Fayette County, Ky. sometime after Oct.

13, 1800, when he sold his Louisa land. His wife was Lydia Porter, of a famous Louisa family. He had a son John under 21 when he made his will Dec. 15, 1818 probated at Fayette Feb. 1819. The wife of Rev. John Brockman, Nancy Elmore was born in North Carolina, but the Elmore family were old residents of Louisa County. Rev. John was 20 in 1818, and John, son of Aaron was under 21, in 1823, but was to inherit all of Aaron's land in Fayette and Scott Counties, Ky. Aaron had children James, Cynthia, wife of Jas. Cox, Elizabeth and Polly. There was a Cynthia E. Brockman who married Jermin P. Baker in Barren Co. 1839. It does not look as if Rev. John was a son of Aaron. It is possible that Rev. John born Franklin County 1798 was son of Elyjah, who was eldest son of John Brockman of Albemarle and wife Elizabeth. Elyjah married Frances Harrison Dec. 22, 1795 at Amherst. The records show that Elyjah Brockman had large land tracts in Franklin, Montgomery and Buckingham Counties in 1807 up to 1817. He had a son William and gave land to "son William and wife Elizabeth". The William who married Elizabeth Henderson Feb. 15, 1813 was doubtless the son. Rev. John was likely another son and Elyjah must have moved to Barren County, Ky. between 1717 and 1720 taking son John who married Nancy Elmore.

Your last name, Peggy Brockman, daughter of Ambrose, born Dec. 20, 1807, would be the Peggy under 21 when Ambrose made his will.

It seems apparent that Rev. John's ancestor of Mrs. Bertha Brockman, was not son of Ambrose but son of Elyjah, eldest son of John Brockman, who died Amherst 1795, and whose widow Elizabeth may have gone to Kentucky and married second W. W. Embree.

Mrs. H. F. Weeks of Baltimore nee Goldie Brockman, says that Rev. John M. Brockman, who married Nancy Elmore, was her great grandfather. The middle initial M suggests that he was son of Ambrose, however, he was reported born 1798, and the Bible of Ambrose shows son John born 1795. Mrs. Weeks thinks that Rev. John M. was brother of William, Jr. but the junior would indicate that William's fathers name was William, and the date of birth 1777 looks like an older generation, besides, I believe that John Brockman, son of William, Sr. of Orange married Lucinda Dulaney.

W. E. Brockman

This John B., I believe was the son of Ambrose. The Lucy M. Akin no doubt is the daughter of Lucy M. Brockman who married Garland Akin in 1839, and having a McCandles in his home indicates it. My grandparents are Alexander McCandless and Frances Brockman.

Barren Co, Ky. 1850
Page 964 1113-1134 John Brockman, age 54 Born in Virginia. Dates tally.
(HE WAS A BAPTIST MINISTER) Ambrose was a Baptist minister.

Maria Brockman age 53 born Va.
Mary C age 25 b Va
Maria H age 17 b Va
Lucy M. Akin age 10 b Ky
William P. McCandles age 26 b Ky

Marriage Bonds.

Brockman, William M. m Mary Jones 1818. Sec.
Brockman - Ambros Brockman.
Brockman, Frances m Alexander McCandless 1818
consent of Ambros Brockman.
Brockman, Willis m. Harried Clements 1820, her Guardian Croadoem, James D. of Warren Co.
Brockman, Ann, daughter of Ambros, m. Joseph Falston (Folson) 1823.
Brockman, Emely Ann m Sampson Jones 1835
Sec. John Brockman.
Brockman, Cyntha E. m. Jerman P. Baker 1839.
Brockman, Lucy M. m Garland Akkn 1839
Brockman, Amanda G. m George A. Clark 1840.

Minute Book 4, page 253.
Ambrose Brockman produced credentials of ordination and regular communion with the Baptist Church was granted Ministers License. April 1817.

Book 4 B. p. 33.
Will of Ambros Brockman probated Oct. 1823. prob. granted William M. Brocton.

1823. Peggy Brockman orphan of Ambros Brockman over 14 years old chose Alexander McCandless guardian. Sec. David Thompson. Book 4B, p. 298.

Inventory and sale List. Will Book 2, p. 340-345 (gives articles sold including slaves and prices paid.

Mason Brockman appt. to survey road from McKinneys Old Trace to Adair Co. line.

McCandless Marriages

Alexander married Frances Brockman 1818 consent of Ambros Brockman.
Malinda Ann, daughter of Alexander m. 1841 David J. Bullington.
Hugh M. m Sarah Carter 1850. Sec. Richard Embree.
John B. m Matilda Atwell 1853.
John m. Sarah F. Skaggs 1856. Sec. Wm. S. Ferrick.
Leander (order of John) m Uriah G. Thompson 1856. Sec. Joseph McCandless.
Edwin G. m. Mary E. Sykes 1857. Sec. James B. Sykes.
Sarah m. Thomas A. Williams 1851. Sec. Willis McCandless.
Eunice m. William H. Skaggs 1858. Sec. John McCandless.

Thomas L. m Louisa C. Huffaker 1859. Sec. J. Smith-Taylor.
Charles R. m Martha daughter of Thomas Dodson 1868.
A. B. m Amanda Cash 1877.

Columbia, Ky.
Jan. 24, '34.

My dear Mrs. Smith: If sister Sallie (Mrs. Yates) told you I had the Ambrose Brockman Bible, she must assumedly misunderstood me. I told her Samuel B. Jones (grandson of John B.) had the Bible. I sent my neice to get a copy of the record. She wrote me that the record was in such bad condition that she asked to take it home with her so that she might do the best she could in sending me a legible copy. Said Cousin Sam told her all of the Brockman record has been in it but so many names torn off only leaving dates. I send this Ambrose B. record as she sent it to me, but this Ambrose's wife was named Nancy, the will you sent says, Franky, so if the two records are correct, there must have been two Ambross', however, the names that I have tally with the will, except two names of my record were torn off leaving only dates. So, if John belongs to the first date, and Peggy to the last date it would seem this was your Ambrose, but what would you do about the two names for the wife? Would you say "Nancy Franky"? I want to say, I do not know what to say about it. I send you this record as t'was sent to me.

Feb. 9, 1765
My beloved wife Nancy Brockman departed this life Sept. the sixteenth in the year 1821, her age 50 yrs, seven months and six days old.
Ambross Brockman departed this life Oct. 4th 1823, being fifty-nine yrs, three months and six days old.
Children born.

April 8th 1795. Brockman
William Mason B. May 2nd 1798.
Willis Brockman July 29th 1800
Frances Brockman Dec 29th, 1802
Ann Brockman Dec. 20th 1805
Brockman Dec. 20th 1807

No Willard on my record, otherwise it has your names if you want to fill the blank.

I do not recall having heard Grandmother speak of her father's family, tho' if her nephew owns this Ambross Bible of course he must have been in her family. Whether her father's brother or father, I could not say. When next I visit Metcalfe I am going to see Cousin Sam if he is living. I want to talk to him and see the Bible.

My g-grandfather John married Mariah Watson. They were (both) born and married in Va. Their children were born there. Came to Ky when Grandmother was ten. Their children were girls, (6). The oldest daughter Lucy Mildred m Garlin Akin,

Cynthia E. m. Jarman P. Baker, Sec. John Shannon 1850.
Emily Ann m Sampson Jones 1835
Amanda P. m Geo. W. Clark 1840
Cornelia did not marry.
Hasseltine m. William Wisdom

John Brockman came to Ky. with his family 1832-33, native of Albemarle Co., Va. near Charlottesville. Mr. Rogers Beauchamp wrote me a few years ago that there "was a strong feeling of friendship between g-grandfather's family and Pres. James Madison," He wrote that g-g John died between 1866 & '70. He was not certain about the yr. There were two fines in the Edmonton Court house and most all of the old records destroyed. I went there twice, found but little.

I wish you success in your Brockman genealogy research work. If you find the relationship between these families I would be glad to know. If there is anything else I can do to assist you, let me hear.

Sincerely yours,

(Mrs.) Georgia P. Crenshaw

Knob Lick, Ky.
March 13, 1934

Dear Cousin Malinda: The only date I can give you (correctly) is my Mother's. I found this old Bible in the attic almost torn up. I'm sorry that it had been so abused. Most all the dates of the Brockmans are torn out. The Negro dates are all very plain.

I find a few you didn't ask for, I'll send you.

Nancy Brockman was borned Feb. 9th 1765.
William Mason Brockman May 2nd 1798.
Willford Brockman July 29th 1800.
Francis Brockman Dec. 29th 1802.
Ann Brockman Dec. 28th 1805.

There are some of my Grandfather Brockmans sisters and two of his brothers, but his date is torn out.

When the weather gets better I'll go to the old grave yard and get what information I can from the tombstones and write you.

Very Respt.

Sampson Jones

P.S. I would like to know who you were before you was married. My Grandfather had a sister that married a Baird. I'm just wondering if it's you or your Husband that is a descendant of the Brockman family. If it's not too much trouble write and tell me.

Knob Lick, Ky.
Feb. 1st, 1934.

Dear Mrs. Smith: In reply to your letter will say that I can't give you very much information. I don't know just what part of Va. they came from. I think my Grandfather was John Brockman, a Bro. to Ambrose. I have the old Bible but most of the dates are torn out. Will give you what dates I can make out.

Nancy Brockman was borned Feb. 9th 1765.
Mason Brockman was borned May 2nd 1798.
Willard Brockman was borned July 29th 1800.
Frances Brockman was borned Dec. 29th 1802.
Ann Brockman was borned Dec. 20th 1805.

I think Ambrose Brockman's wife was named Franky and the Nancy was his sister, the one I find in the old Bible. As soon as the weather gets better I'll go over to the Brockman grave yard and see how many names I can get from the Tombstones and send the list to you or you could come up and I'll go with you to the Cemetery.

Now I'm going to give you my Mother's name, also her Sisters as they come. Mother's name was Emily Ann, her sister's Cinthia (2), Amanda (3), Roberta (4), Cornelia Nealy (5), and Haseltine (6). There wasn't any boys in my Mother's family. If I can find out anything more I'll be glad to do so.

Very Respt.,

Sampson Jones
Knob Lick, Ky.

Edmonton, Ky.
June 3rd, 1934.

My dear Mrs. Baird: I was glad to have your very interesting letter. I had left Columbia when your letter reached there. They did not forward it as soon as they should have, did not receive it until late in May, did not have an opportunity to visit cousin Sam until a few days since, is the reason for the delay in replying to your letter.

Cousin Sam could not tell me but very little except that you already have. Said g-grandfather John died soon after the marriage of his youngest daughter. Sister and myself are going to the County C. office to look for her marriage record. If we find it that will (about) fix g-grandfather's death date, but I have heard the county records (mostly) were consumed by fire in 1868 which, if true, I doubt if we find what we want.

This Ambrose B. Bible was bought in 1804. As you already know the white dates are not all there, Ambrose d. Oct. 4th 1823 aged 59 yrs, 3 m. and 6 da. Nancy (his wife) d. Sept. 16th 1821, aged 50 yrs, 7 m. and 6 da.

I think this Ambross must have been g-grandfather John's brother. The Bible was found in the attic of g.aunt Emily Jones' (nee Brockman) home, by her son Sampson Jones the Third, my second cousin. My mother's children called him cousin Sam, and, he asked me to tell you that he could not give you any more information than he had already sent you.

I would appreciate very much having the Brockman family line which you offer to send me. I am always glad to have all information I can get regarding my family lines which I have been collecting for a number of years. I hope sometime to get it all in book form. If there is anything more that I can do for you let me know.

Sincerely yours,

(Mrs.) Georgie P. Crenshaw
Edmonton, Ky.

I will be with Sister for awhile. If I change location she will forward.
G.P.C.

Baltimore, 12, Md.
5715 Chinquapin Pkwy.,
Feb. 8, 1949.

Mr. Wm. Everett Brockman,
4504 Sunnyside Rd.,
Minneapolis, Minn.

Dear Sir:

I have noted with considerable interest your book on the Brockman family, here in the Maryland Historical Society Library, and want to commend you on the fine piece of work you did in getting it up. I would like very much to know if it is possible for me to obtain a copy of it, the cost, etc.

I am a Brockman, (my maiden name) of the Brockmans that settled in Missouri, the Ambrose Brockman listed on page 50, I believe, of your book, is my grandfather. On page 37, I note that you also have a copy of the will of William Brockman of Albemarle Co., Virginia, copy of which I obtained from court records there. The Rev. John M. Brockman (born Dec. 12, 1798, Franklin Co., Virginia, having moved to Kentucky 1814, married Nancy Elmore 1818, (Nancy Elmore born 1797, Rutherford C., No. Car.) and moving into central Missouri in 1827, he being ordained Missionary Baptist Minister, the first Moderator of Osage River Association, Miller Co., Missouri. This Rev. John M. Brockman was a brother of the William Brockman, Jr., (1777), (not proven. W.E.Brockman) and was my great grandfather.

John Elmore, father of the Nancy above mentioned, (my great grandmother Nancy) was a soldier in the Revolutionary War under General Nathaniel Green, in battles Eutau Springs, Cowpens, and Bunkerhill, and present when Lord Cornwallis surrendered his army and sword to General George Washington at Yorktown. The Elmores I'm told are traceable back to a Lord Elmore in England.

Our family is a very well established old-line family there in central Missouri, having settled and remained there in Miller County where many of the family still live. There is the Brockman Ford there in Miller County where the family first started out and farms on both sides of the river (Osage River) remain in our family. Ambrose had three children to live and carry on for some time, but now only one is living, that is Judge John Northrop Brockman (my uncle) of Tuscumbia, Missouri, close to 84 years young, tall and erect, and remarkably well, celebrated their 63rd wedding anniversary, has been Judge John N. B. all his adult life, highly esteemed by everyone. (Their Golden Wedding Anniversary celebration was a tribute to his fine character, a huge gathering from our own state and neighboring states, attesting the highly respected quiet, sober life, he had lived in the little county seat. Over 1500 guests were present, including Congressman Nelson and family (family friends of long standing) at this testimonial dinner gotten up, not as a publicity stunt (far from that) but as a genuine good old-fashioned get-together of family and friends. He is really a fine example of the good wholesome Brockman stock. Still likes to go fishing and hunting, and when my sister and her husband go down from Kansas City to visit, Uncle John always takes them fishing for a "catfish fry", a "must" for any visitor to Miller Co.

My husband, his first year out of the University of Chicago, had his first job in Minneapolis, with Armour & Company, as Credit Manager, for about a year and a half, then was transferred to the east coast states, and now for the past twenty years we have been in Baltimore, same company. I'm one of the few of the family that live so far away from home and don't get back there very often, to talk things

over, since our parents passed away, but, as I recall it, we had an Everett Brockman, seems like his father was Arthur Brockman, a school teacher, there in Miller Co., Ullman or Iberia, Mo. and was related to our own Dr. Clinton Oliver Brockman (now deceased) of Eldon, Miller Co., Mo., also to Drs. Henry Brockman, and Wm. H. Brockman all of Eldon, the latter being a dentist there in Eldon.

I shall be very happy to hear from you, advising if it is possible for me to obtain a copy of the "Brockman" book.

Yours truly,

Mrs. H. F. Weeks

Mrs. Horton F. Weeks, (nee Goldie Brockman)
Yorkewood,
5715 Chinquapin Pkwy.,
Baltimore, 12, Md.

From Walter R. Sanders

605 N. Walnut St.,
Litchfield, Illinois,
July 15, 1951.

"Have a few more items to send along concerning the descendants of THOMAS BROCKMAN who was born in Albemarle county, Va., Revolutionary war veteran who came to this county, Montgomery. Thomas has a file in Adjutant-General's office, but no new data to be found. Write-up concerning his son Samuel states Thomas was buried in this county (on Spinner farm), but later removed to Missouri.

Samuel, son of Thomas, was b 2-26-1808 in Ky; d. 1-12-1881 (72 yrs. 10 mo. 6 das) Brown cem (Montgomery county, Ill); m. Charlotte L. Brown who d. 7-10-1866, Brown cem., 55 yrs. 3 mo. Came to county in 1829.

ISSUE:

1. John b. 1828 in Ky; m. Nancy Jane Sanders, 12-30-1850 (she d. 11-15-1850 Brown Cam., age 40-6-11.
2. Clayton, b. 1-26-1831; d. 4-4-1855 Brown cem., 23-2-8 Age 24.
3. Sally, b. 1833, Ill; m. John Smith, 1-25-1859.
4. Elizabeth, b. 1836, Ill; m. James Armstrong, 1-4-1856.
   a. Clayton H. d. 5-24-57. Age 3 mo. 21 das.
5. Willis P. Brockman, b. 1838, Ill.
   m. Mary E. Sanders 2-8-1861.
6. Samuel B. Brockman, b. 1841, Ill. m. Leah McCann 12-9-1861
7. Hiram, b. 1844, Ill; d. 12-18-1901 Brown cem.
8. Artemesia, b. 12-25-1848; d. 2-13-1920, Coffeen, Ill.
   m. Jacob Fite, 1868;
   m. Drew Joyce, 1880.
9. Eliza Ann, d. 11-12-1847 Brown cem, age 11 mo. 11 da.
10. Ambrose L., d. 11-28-1866. Age 4 mo. 11 da.

Thomas, Rev. war veteran. had: 1. Samuel (above)
2. Thomas, b. 1806 Ky; m. Mahala Turner, 2-4-1830. (b. 1806 Ky.)
3. Mahala who m. Richard Scaggs, 3-6-1835.

In Green county, Kentucky some old marriage bonds were found: Easton Shipp, married Nelly Brockman, daughter of Samuel Brockman, bond signed 2-17-1823; Wit: Tandy Brockman."

History of Schuyler and Brown counties, Illinois, 1882.

EUGENE C. BROCKMAN; editor of "Illinois Weekly", Message" was born in Brown co. on 27th of April, 1851. His father, James Brockman was a Kentuckian who came to Brown co. in spring of 1835. In 1836 he married Sophia Price; after her death he married Mary Burton, a native of Adair co. The 1st year of organization of Brown co., James Brockman was appointed clerk in circuit court, which position he held until his death in 1853. Had 6 ch.; 3 by 1st and 3 by 2nd marriage. Now living are: Washington and Eugene C. of Mt. Sterling, and James now in Cameron, Missouri.

Eugene, the youngest, May, 1863, began learning printing business..... City clerk of Mt. Sterling in 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878. m. in October 1875 to Bertha S. Littlefield. ch: Edna N.; Sada I.; and Leon L.

James Brockman, surgeon, Roster of Brown co., Vol, attached to 36th Illinois Volunteers; Mormon War of 1844 (Illinois). John R., and Louis privates in same cemetery.

Washington Brockman. Civil War, Schuyler co., pro. to Corp. in Co. K, 10th Ill. Cavalry.

Cynthia Brockman, daughter of Aaron Brockman of Ky., married Joseph Cox, a native of Va. In 1832 Joseph and wife came to Mt. Sterling and then to Cooperstown on section 25; then in 1844 moved to Morgan co., where he died in 1847, aged about 60 yrs. Family of 11 ch: Joseph A.; Robert A.; William F.; James P.; John B.; Mary; Lydie, (who married John Brockman); Cynthia.

James Sims, of Isle of Wight
wife: Willmouth. (indicated by deeds) She m. 2nd.
John Thornton whose will, April 3, 1687, left
property to son William Thornton, daughter Elinor,
wife Willmouth and her 2 sons Richard and Robert Sims.

Robert Sims
In 1694 patented 250 acres
in Nasemond County.
Will, Bertie County, N. Car.
1729, names Sons Robert, Thomas
and James. Brother John executor

John, of Isle of Wight
infant in 1678, orphan
to live with Robert Smith
and Edy (wife of Robert)
as guardian.

Richard, wife
Joanna. d.
1746-intestate

Robert,
m. Susanna
d. 1748
will at Louisa

Thomas
N.C.

James

(1731-97)
Capt. William Sims
m. 1st Annister Step, or
Stapp, dau. of Joshua
1751; 2nd Agatha_____
in 1761.

Robert (Ex)
of Brunswick

James
of Halifax

William
d. 1769 Louisa
Fenton Sims, admin.
who was m. to
Kesiah Hill before
10-20-1782

Nancy
m. Ambrose
Brockman

Ann
m. Samuel
Brockman

(other children:
see Wood's HISTORY
OF ALBEMARLE CO.)

William Sims, Richmond Co., Va. - Will - 1716, named Son Thomas
Conveyed land to sons-in-law, Beane and Scott.

Records copied from very old Bible at "Aspen Grove," built in 1781, home of Ruckers and Simms. This place is about two miles from Ruckersville, purchased from Ruckers, or estate, by Capt. William Simms (1791-1872) for his son R. D. Sims, father of Eula. It is owned by Miss S. R. Beaty whose mother was Eula Simms.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

William Sims he was born feabary 25, 17731 (Feb. 25, 1731) and was married to Anster Ste, August ye 6, 1751
Elizabeth Sims was born December ye 3, 1752
(James?) Sims was born May ye 10, 1755
Lucy Simms was born March ye 24, 1758
Joanna Simms of William Sims & Agga Simms was born 1762.

Agaga Sims, daughter of (Thomas or James) & Elizabeth _____ was born ye 2____ 1737, and was married feabuary 2, (to William Sims) (d. 1812)

(Nancy?) Sims was born November 17, 1763
John Sims was born february ye 10, 1765
William Sims was born Dec. 25, 1766, departed this life Nov. 20, 1838
Annestar Sims was born February ye 14, 1768
Garland Guinn (could be Sims) departed this life May 25, 1861
Jonathan Sims born January 29, 1785
Agga Sims was born March ye 25, 1769
"Frances Williams was born 1st February 1799 - yours &c H.H."
Richard Sims was born 28 August 1787; departed this life April 12, 1861
Mary Sims departed this life January 25, 1864
Lucy Ann Sims (daughter of Richard & Mary Sims) was born April 2, 1821
Amorilla Wood departed this life Oct. 5, 1822
John S. Williams was born the 13th of March 1795
William Sims his (too torn to read)

1158261

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

In a newer Bible there is this record, made by "Wm. Simms of Madison": Mrs. Mildred Simms (my mother) died 21 May 1837. (Mildred Durrette was mother of Richard D. Simms and of Capt. William Simms)

Richard Durrette Simms, son of Mildred (Durrette) and Major James Simms, was born Nov. 25, 1788 and died May 15, 1862, according to his tombstone.

Lucy Ann Simms, daughter of Elizabeth (Clarkson) & Richard Durrette Simms, was born Dec. 21, 1815 and died 1885, according to Bible of her brother Wm. Simms. She married James Dillard Watts in 1839.

Bible records, continued:

Marriages

William Simms was married to Eliza Morgan, May 15th, 1817
William Simms was born January 20th, 1791
Eliza Morgan was born November 2nd, 1796

Our grand-daughter Mary Eliza Newman was born Jan. 29, 1850
Abram W. Gaar was married to Mary A. White, Dec. 23, 1869 (Miss Beaty says they left no issue.)
Abram Willis Garr was born March 19, 1834
Mary Upshar White was born March 3, 1844

Births

Children of Eliza (Morgan) & William Simms

1. Margaret Mildred was born March 6, 1818
2. Richard Durrett Simms was born Sept. 10, 1819
3. William Morgan Simms was born April 11, 1822
4. Emily Amanda Simms was born February 10, 1824
5. Elizabeth Cornelia Simms was born February 4, 1826
6. Mary Eliza Simms was born Dec. 10, 1827
7. James Montgomery Simms was born Nov. 13, 1829
8. Adaline Simms was born Oct. 31, 1833
9. Virginia Madison Simms was born July 23, 1837

Deaths

Emily Amanda Crawford died July 5, 1879
Adaline Simms died 14th July 1834, aged 8 mos. 14 days
Mary Eliza Newman died 7th February 1850, aged 22 yrs.
Margaret Mildred Crawford died Sept. 14, 1863
Eliza Simms (my wife) died April 6, 1865
Wm. Morgan Simms (my second son) died May 6, 1865, aged 43 yrs.
James M. (Montgomery) Simms (my 3rd son) died April 23, 1866, aged 38 yrs.
Capt. Wm. Simms died January 23, 1872, aged 81 yrs.
Mrs. Mildred Simms (my mother) died 21 May 1837

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

This Capt. Wm. Simms was son of Mildred (Durrette) and Major James Simms, making Capt. Wm. and Richard Durrette Simms (who was born 1788) brothers. There seem to have been at least three brothers who were sons of Major James and Mildred Durrette Simms: Richard Durrette Simms, b. Nov. 25, 1788; d. May 15, 1862
Isaac Davis Simms
William Simms, b. Jan. 20, 1791; d. Jan. 23, 1872.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Major James Simms, b. May 10, 1755, was son of Capt. Wm. Simms; and Capt. Wm. Simms, b. 1731, was son of Richard Sims who lived on Pamunky River, (South Anna - Orange Co.)

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Bible records, continued:

Mrs. Margaret Morgan, wife of Dr. Wm. Morgan, died 31st Aug. 1842, aged 83 yrs, 8 mos.
Dr. William Morgan died July 1845, aged 83 yrs.
(Parents of Wm.'s wife.)

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Compiled by Texie P. Watts, dau. of Rev. C. E. Watts

Richard Sims

Orange Co. deed between Wm. Sims and Annister Sims his wife (dated 1753) of St. Thomas Parish and Wm. Boling----300 acres in branches of Pamunky River, granted to Richard Sims, deceased, father to said William Sims - 1741.

A Bible owned by Miss S. R. Beaty (great granddaughter of Wm. Simms who was grandson of above "said Wm. Sims") now living near Ruckersville, Greene Co., gives following dates: (1731-1797)

Capt. William Sims (1731-1797) (son of Richard), was born Feb. 25, 1731,
Capt. Wm. Sims married Annister Step 1751
Capt. Wm. Sims married Agatha - 1761

James Sims (or Simms) was born 1755 and in 1811 his sons Richard D. and Wm. Simms were appointed administrators of his estate in Orange. He seems to have lived in both Albemarle and Orange. James married Mildred Durrett (dau. Richard and

Elizabeth (Davis) Durrett). Their known children were Richard, Wm., Isaac, James, and Agnes. This James, Jr., married Lucy Thompson Early. James Simms, Sr., was married only once.

Richard Durrett Simms (1788-1862) son of James & Mildred (Durrett) Simms, married Elizabeth B. Clarkson, dau. of David and Lucy (Morton) Clarkson.

Lucy Morton, wife of David Clarkson (1774-1840) was son of Joseph Morton who married Mary Ragland in Louisa Co. 1773 and Joseph lived in Louisa, Albemarle, Edgefield Co., S. C. He is said to have died - somewhere - 1792.

Lucy Ann Simms (1813-1885) daughter of Richard Durrette and Elizabeth B. (Clarkson) Simms, married James Dillard Watts. Their son, Charles Edward Watts (1843-1928) married Harriette Shepherd Hume December 1, 1868.

Richard Sims

An Orange County deed between William Sims and Annister Sims his wife, dated 1753, of St. Thomas Parish, and Wm. Bowling (Boling) . . . . 300 acres on branches of Pamunky River granted to said William Sims by Richard Sims, deceased's father, 1741.

In Orange County is a record of Richard Sims who died there in 1746 intestate and his wife, Joanna who was named administrator of his estate. Capt. William Sims of Albemarle had a son Richard and daughter Joanna.

November 7, 1949

Dear Mr. Brockman, For a very long time I have been wanting to send you the following items, as they may be helpful where your Robert Sims is concerned.

Isle of Wight County, Va.: Will of John Thornton, dated April 3, 1687, to son William Thornton; to daughter Elinor; wife Willmouth and at her decease to her two sons Richard Sims and Robert Sims.

Court Notes; John Sims of Isle of Wight, infant in 1678, orphan to live with Robert Smith. (There is more of this which I haven't been able to find in my papers. It's like this: If Edy (?) dies then John Sims is to chose his guardian.) Edy was the wife of Robert Smith. James Sims, of Isle of Wight, promissory note to William Body.

I have so many papers that it is not easy always to find just what I want. But I'm passing this along for what it may be worth to you. I remember that I wrote you that I had another item that might be of interest to you. I was glad when I ran across it.

Always cordially yours,
(Signed)
Mrs. Emmet Morris

* * * * *

Mr. Henry Upson Sims, says in his "Genealogy of the Sims Family", "In 1694 Robert Sims owned 250 acres of land in Nansemond County, Virginia, under a patent dated April 20, 1694. See Virginia Land Office Records (in Richmond) Book 25, page 21. See also Nansemond County Records, Volume 8, page 343. He moved later some fifty or seventy-five miles Southward into Bertie County, North Carolina, where he died in 1729; for he left a will, probated at the February Court in Bertie County in 1729 (Will Book, 1729, kept now in Raleigh, N. C. and abstracted in Grimms Abstract of North Carolina Wills, p. 340) and this will names his sons, Robert, Thomas, and James, and made his brother John Sims his executor. He mentions no wife, but evidently she died before Robert. "This Robert and this James went back to Virginia, appearing later in Louisa County. Robert in 1744 (See the Valentine Papers, p. 2167) and James about the same time. Robert died in Louisa County, leaving a will dated April, 1748. He left a wife named Susanna and sons, Robert, James, and William, the latter not mentioned in will. Robert the 3rd went to Brunswick County and James to Halifax. We know by the Louisa Records that William Sims was Robert's oldest son. One William Sims died in Louisa County in 1769. Fenton Sims was administrator of William Sims. Fenton married Kesiah Hill by October 20, 1782.

At a Court held for Louisa County, May 24, 1748.

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT of Robert Sims Dec'd, was this day produced in Court by Robert Sims the Ex'r therein named; and the said will being proved by the oaths of Robert Baker and Thomas Burgess witnesses thereto is admitted to record and the said Ex'r having performed what is usual in such cases Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.
Whereupon William Sims heir at law of the s'd Robert Sims dec'd prayed time till next Court to contest the proof of the same,

Order Book 1742-1748, page 267

At a Court held for Louisa County, May 24, 1748
Ordered that David Smith, Richard Wright, Thomas Lipscomb, Henry Gambell, or any three of them, being first sworn, do appraise the estate of Robert Sims Dec'd..

Order Book 1742-1748, p. 267

NOTE - it was usual that a member of the family was order to appraise an estate, together with others, most of whom may also have been relatives.

At a Court held for Louisa, June 22, 1748 - William Sims heir at law to Robt. Sims Dec'd this daye appeared and declared that he had no objections to make against the validity of his father's Will. Thereupon it is admitted to record. Same Source, page 279.

Robert Syms of Louisa County, W.B. 1, P. 18, Will - Names my son (torn from will) and James Syms my 2 sons _____
and to my (torn from will)_____ Susannah during her life and after her decease to my youngest children _____
my son Robert Syms.
Robert Syms appointed Executor
Dated April 19, 1748 - Wits Bickers Burgess

DEED - June 20, 1752 - Robert Sims of County of Brunswick, Mill Rote and William Sims of County of Louisa to Richard Wright - Part of grant to Thos. Carr, dec'd and by a certain deed to Robert Sims, Dec'd by said Carr, by Hanover County record and by said Robert Sims' last will to his son Robt. Sims adjoining Wm. Hall, Richard Davenport & Sims.

Signed Robert Sims (Seal) William Sims (Seal)
Book A. p. 474

DEED - Jan. 10, 1761 - William Simes of Louisa County and James Simes of Halifax County to Wm. Wright of Louisa - 50 acres, part of greater tract granted Thos. Carr dec'd and by a certain deed conveyed to Robert Symes Dec'd. By Robert Sims left by will to the said James Sims.
Witnesses: Wm. Pettus, John Sandy Hall, Wm. Betterworth, Richard Wright & Robert Hall. Deed Bk. C page 60.

* * * * * * * *

April 20, 1951

Dear Mr. Brockman: When I was putting away some old letters and papers, I found the enclosed item, which may have some interest for you.

"The Minutes of Court of Ordinary, Union County, South Carolina - 1802 - page 155 June 18, 1810 - application of Matthew Sims for letters of administration on

est. of Matthew Sims, Snr., late of State of Virginia and County of Halifax dec'd - petition granted - Wm. Sims, security."

As you know James Sims, son of your Robert, Sr., was of Halifax County, Virginia, when he sold land in Louisa:

> Deed - Jan. 10, 1761 - William Simes of Louisa County and James Simes of Halifax County to Wm. Wright of Louisa - 50 acres, part of a greater tract granted Thos. Carr dec'd and by a certain deed conveyed to Robert Symes, dec'd, - by Robert Sims left by will to the said James Sims.
>
> Witnesses: Wm. Pettus, John Sandy Hall, Wm. Betterworth, Richard Wright & Robert Hall". Book C page 60

The South Carolina Matthew Sims may be of your crowd, Halifax Simses is a well known Virginia line. Pricilla Sims who married Paul Carrington was a member of the family.

Always cordially yours,
(Signed) Jennie D. Morris
Mrs. Emmet Morris
1723 Center Street
Little Rock, Arkansas

Will of John Sims, son of Capt. William Simms.

Book 3, page 337

"In the name of God Amen, I John Sims of the County of Albemarle, being weak in body but of sound and perfect memory... do make and publish this my last will and testament...

First I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Mary Sims, during her natural life, all my estate both personal and real. I also give unto my said wife one feather bed and furniture and one bell mettle skkllet to give to whom she pleases and at my wife's death I give unto my grand daughter Mary Thompson Walton one feather bed and furniture.

I also give and bequeath unto my son in law Jason Walton five shillings. I also give and bequeath unto my son Francis Sims fifty acres of land lying in Louisa County, I also bequeath unto my son John Sims and my son Francis and my son Nathaniel Sims and my said gr. daughter Mary Thompson Watts all the rest of my estate to be equally divided among them and I do hereby appoint my wife Mary Sims executrix and my son Francis Sims Executor of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former wills by me made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this eleventh day of December, 1797.

John Sims

Witnesses:
Pannenus Rogers
Richmond Walton
David Maupin

At Albemarle February Court 1798,

This last will and testament of John Sims, deceased, was produced into court and proved by oaths of Richmond Walton and David Maupin, etc.

A copy teste:
W. L. Maupin

Capt. William Sims

Son of Richard. b. Feb. 25, 1731. d. 1797. According to Wood's HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY he lived in the northeast part of the County, on the waters of Priddy's Creek and Blue Run (probably the part that was part of Louisa). The first mention of his name occurs when he bought land in 1779 from Josiah Bush. He was Captain of the Militia in the Revolutionary War. He built one of the first mills on Priddy's Creek. M. 1st Annister Step, 1741; 2nd Agatha, 1761. When he died in 1797, his wife Agatha, 9 dau. and 2 sons were mentioned in a deed by Wm. Simms heirs to Samuel Brockman, (1798).

1. Mary, m. John During
2. Elizabeth, m. John McCann
3. Lucy, m. John Dalton
4. Joanna, m. Jas. Ormsby
5. Ann, m. Samuel Brockman
6. Nancy, m. Ambrose Brockman
7. Agatha, m. Wm. Caterton
8. Frances, m. Richard Flint
9. Rosamund, m. Jos. Williams; dau. Frances
10. Richard, m. Mary Terrill. Will Culpepper - 1809
11. James, m. Mildred Durrett
12. John, m. Mary_____. Will, Albemarle, Dec. 12, 1797; probated Feb. 1798.
    John
    Francis (Executor)
    Nathaniel
    Dau. m. Isaac (or Jason or Ison) Walton
    Mary Thompson Walton
13. William, Jr. m. Nancy Watts, Dec. 22, 1787, bond by John Douglass, her father-in-law.

From the family bible of Ambrose Brockman, found in the upstairs garage of Sampson Jones, Knob Lick, Ky.

Ambrose Brockman, born June 28, 1764, in Albemarle County, Va., died October 4, 1823 at the Brockman farm, Barren County, Ky. He married 1st. Nancy Sims, daughter of Capt. William Sims, who was born Feb. 9, 1765, and who died Sept. 16, 1821. Children:

1. John Brockman, born April 8, 1795 in Albemarle
2. William Mason Brockman, born May 2, 1798
3. Willis Brockman, born July 29, 1800
4. Frances Brockman, born Dec. 28, 1802
5. Ann Brockman, born Dec. 20, 1805
6. Peggy Brockman, born Dec. 20, 1807

Ambrose Brockman married 2nd Franky Johnson.

Rev. John M. Brockman

by Mrs. Horton F. Weeks.

John M. Brockman (b. 12/12/1798 d. 1/2/1865)	married to (in 1818)	Nancy Elmore (b. 1/24/1797 d. 1/10/1861)

(Rev. John M. Brockman, born Dec. 12, 1798, Franklin County, Va., moved to Barren County, Kentucky in 1814 at age of 16, married Nancy Elmore in 1818, moved to Missouri in 1827, to Cooper County, thence to Moniteau County, and on into Miller County where they settled for generations to follow. He was ordained Missionary Baptist Preacher, was first Moderator of Osage River Association, died at age of 65.

His wife, Nancy Elmore, was born in 1797 in Rutherford County, N. Carolina while quite young her family moved to Barren County, Kentucky, where she married John Brockman, moved to Missouri, had ten children, five girls, five boys. Her father, John Elmore, was a soldier in Revolutionary War under General Nethaniel Green, was in battles of Eutaw Springs, Cowpens, and Bunkerhill, and was present when Lord Cornwallis surrendered his army at Yorktown to General George Washington.

The Brockman family accrued considerable farm lands on Osage River, in Miller County, between Bagnell and Tuscumbia, the Brockman Ford being a well-known old land mark, with Judge John Northrip Brockman and son, Clinton Oliver carrying on the family tradition to date.

Children of John M and Nancy Elmore Brockman:

Susan, b. 9/15/1820, d. 3/27/1847
Henry, b. 2/1/1824
John E., b. 1/31/1828
William T., b. 10/8/1832, d. 10/15/1865
Ambrose, b. 3/15/1836, d. 1916
Anna, b. 4/24/1822, d. 3/18/1842
Sally, b. 12/31/1825
Malinda J., b. 6/27/1830
James M., b. 2/1/1835
Lucinda Anne, b 2/1/1842, d. 10/25/1842

(Susan married Wm.L.Wilcox, 8/11/1839
Henry married Elizabeth Castleman 3-1850
John E. married Melinda Warren, 1851
William T. d. 10/15/1865
Ambrose married Sarah Ann Connor 5/9/1861. "Sally Ann" b. 6/18/1843.

Anna - d. 3/18/1842
Sally married John T. Northrip,1850.
James M married Nancy Jane Loveall 5/21/1861.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Ambrose and Sarah Ann Brockman's children:

Henry Joseph, b. 6/15/1862, d. in youth
James William, b.1/7/1864, d. 2/23/1903
John Northrip, b. 10/6/1865
Mary Jane, b. 9/1/1867, d. 1944.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

James William Brockman b. 1/7/1864, d. 2/23/1903	married (12/24/1886)	Lou Vernie Martin, b. 4/1/1869, Pulaski County, Kentucky, daughter of George and Nancy Lewis Martin, settled in Miller Co., Mo., Post Office Ulman. (Nancy Lewis b. Pulaski Co., Ky., 4/23/1831, d. 10/4/1905 daughter of Joel D. Lewis, b. abt. 1804, & Anny Kelly, b. abt.

1805, married 1/15/1823. Parents of Anny were Joseph Kelly & Jane Buster.
George & Nancy Lewis left Kentucky 1889 settled in Miller Co., Mo.

Lou Vernie died 2/27/1943, buried in Eldon, Mo.

Widowed young, married Hiram Greene Howser (1905, Bagnell, Miller Co., Mo.) to this union a son, Hiram Tennyson Howser, b. 6/11/1906, had overseas World War II service, Medical Supply Depot European theater war zones. Married Leanna 3 children -- Gay Lea. b. 7-7-1943
Nancy Jane b. 10-13-46
Mary Lou, b. 3-28-48

James William and Lou Vernie Brockman's children:

Ola Pearl, b. 4/7.1895 Goldie Taleta, b. 10/27/1898.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

Ola Pearl Brockman (Eldon,Miller Co. Mo.) married to (in 1914) William Robbins, b. 12/16/1889 of St. Joseph, Mo. d. 3/13/52 at home in Kansas City.

James William Robbins b. 2/7/1915. d. 11/26/1944, killed in action in South Pacific, Naval Air Pilot, Marine Transport Command, night flying mission over enemy territory. A dedicatory plaque in Administration Bldg. at Olathe Naval Air Training Sta. Olathe, Kansas, as well as bust pictures of him and several other pilots on same mission, were recently unveiled with impressive ceremonies. married to 2/23/1944 Mary Margaret Mangold, Kansas City.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

Goldie Taleta Brockman, b. 10/27/1898. married to 2/16/1924 Horton Fred Weeks, b. 10/7/1898. Eldon, Mo. son of Edson Carlton Weeks & Rose Ella Graham early pioneers from Vermont & New York States.

Children:

Horton Fred Weeks, Jr., b. 1/10/1926, Richmond, Va. married to 12/23/1952 Baltimore, Md. Mary Josephine Crawford, b. 7/16/32 of Roanoke, Va., & Baltimore, Md.
Was in service in Naval Communications Center, Okinawa, World War II.

Ella Lou Weeks
b. 5/14/1928.

Mary Brockman Weeks, b. 3/11/1930. married to 8/4/1951 Thomas Hensley Inman, b.7/4/29 Baltimore, Md., son of Dr. Conrad L. Inman & Clara Keiscombe, formerly of Mt. Airy, N. Car.

Ambrose and Sarah Ann Brockman's children, (cont'd)

John Northrip Brockman b. 10/6/1865 married to (11/14/1886) Eliza Caldonia Wilcox, b. 9/9/1866 in Virginia, of Mann family.

(Judge John Northrip Brockman, 85 yrs old, hale and hearty octogenarian, and wife, Eliza, now married for 66 yrs, honored on their 50th wedding anniversary by friends and relatives far and near, at homeplace, Tuscumbia, Miller Co., Mo., and the Masonic Order in nearby Eldon, Mo., recently honored him by celebrating his 50 yr. membership in that order. Down thru years, he was served in various civic and community interests - ferry boat owner, merchant, hotel keeper, Post Master, Telephone Exchange owner, as well as for years serving as Judge of Miller County Circuit Court. His fairness, and his quiet dignified manner has won him the high praise and esteem of all who know him.)

Children:

Roy Ambrose, b. 9/9/1889
John Otis, b. 1/15/1896
Clinton Oliver, b. 3/19/1902
James Basil, b. 11/9/1893
Dewey Peyton, b. 4/27/1898
Mary, b. 12/2/1905

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Roy Ambrose Brockman — married to — Ethel Goldnia Bealer
b. 9/9/1889 — Dec. 1912
d. 11/ /1920

Children:

Lucille May, b. 8/28/1914 (Lawyer) — married — Jack Gamble of Tenn., later to Bruce Lambert, of Independence, Mo. (Lawyer) & Washington, D. C.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

James Basil Brockman, b. 11/9/1893 — married to — Anna Marie Hinds of Eugene, Mo.
Jan. 1912
Miller Co., Mo.

Children:

Earl Norval, b. 10/19/1913
Gloria Ann, b. 8/6/1926 — married to — Melvin Bradley
John Basil, b. 6/11/1928 — married to — Buena Faye Caby

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

John Otis Brockman b. 1/15/1896 — married to — Bernice Daily (San Francisco)

Children:

Mildred Jane, b. 12/4/1918
John Otis, Jr., b. 10/29/1920

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Dewey Peyton Brockman b. 4/27/1898 — married to — Mae Davenport
Oct. 1922 — Miller Co., Mo.

Children:

Lois Eileen, b. 9/28/1922
Dewey Peton, Jr., b. / /1924
d. 1924
Doris Mae, b. 9/15/1927
John Thomas, b. 3/29/1931
Killed in overseas service in Japan, 1951.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Clinton Oliver Brockman b. 3/19/1902 — married to 4/22/1930 Tuscumbia, Miller Co., Mo. — Ila Calkkn, b. 7/29/1908

Children:

Jay Clinton, b. 2/4/1931.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Mary Brockman b. 12/2/1902 — married to 1930 Miller Co. — Roy W. Starling, b. 1897 Lawyer d. June, 1949 Dist. Atty. formerly Co. Supt. Schools

Children:

Betty Nelle, b. 10/14/1931. Nurse, St. Louis.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Mary Jane Brockman b. 9/1/1867 d. — married to (Miller Co.) — Dr. J. S. Vaughan (died); later to John Asberry Roark, by whom 2 sons were born.

Children:

Julius Ambrose, b. 7/10/1901 Joseph Willard, b. 2/2/1903

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Julius Ambrose Roark, b. 7/10/1901 — married to (Eldon, Mo.) — Clair Miller

Children:

Ronald Edward,

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Joseph Willard Roark, b. 2/2/1903 — married to — Mattis Helen Milliren b.

Children:

Roger, b. _____
Terry, b. _____

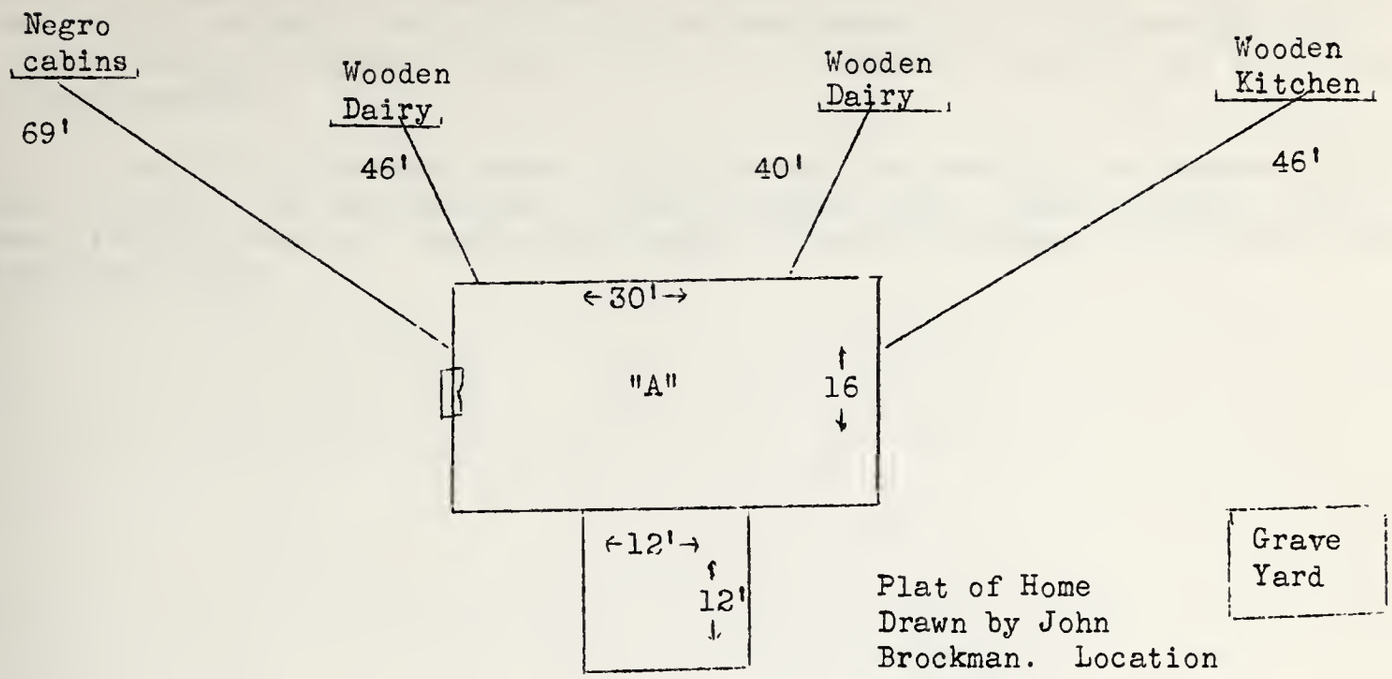
The Home of John Brockman and wife, Elizabeth Burrus

John Brockman lived at the home of his father Samuel and mother Rebecca, at least until 1774, when Samuel deeded to son John, 176 acres of land which he had acquired from Mayfield in 1767, and Benj. Cave (the latter having sold the tract to Abraham Mayfield, in 1768 repossessed it and gave clear title to Samuel Brockman). The land was located by deed on the branches of the Pamunkey River, which was in the lower end of Orange, probably part in Spotsylvania, between the North Fork and the South Fork of the North Anna River, which unites and flows into the Pamunkey, hence called "branches of the Pamunkey." The land adjoined James Daniel and Gholson. Presumable John moved to the new land and by 1788 was married to Elizabeth Burrus. This homestead was apparently known as Mount Airy, and John must have been living there in 1805, when he acquired fire insurance and gave his address at Mount Airy, Orange County. Since Samuel, the oldest son, we believe, was married in 1791 to Nancy Durrett, his father John must have been married by 1774 when father Samuel gave him a homestead for 50 pounds. On December 22, 1794, (Deed Book 20, Page 345) John bought from Samuel and William Bronaugh, and William's wife Margaret, 21-3/4 acres adjoining Isaac Graves, and doubtless this was close to the home place and to the 130-3/4 acres acquired from Andrew Shepherd, adjoining Dabney Minor, Nathaniel Mills, Thomas Bell, Isaac Graves, John Alcock (who married Mary Bell, widow) Vivian Daniel and William Cook. All of this property was sold to Isaac Graves, April 9, 1812. In 1813, John acquired 161 acres of the old homeplace of Samuel II, known as Woolfolks' near Monrovia, from William and Rebecca Thomson, who acquired it from William and Mary Brockman, who jointly with father Samuel II and wife Rebecca, acquired it from Joseph Woolfolk. This land John Brockman sold to John Graves in 1819. Samuel Lindsey Brockman acquired the land back from the estate of Claiborne Graves, who obtained it from Smith, from John Graves. John and Elizabeth Burrus Brockman may have lived in the Woolfolk house from 1813 to 1817. From 1774 to 1813, they lived in the home sold to Isaac Graves, who in his will, 1813, (probated 1818) left it to son Colby Graves. It has passed down to a Mr. Carpenter, whom I visited. Mrs. Carpenter showed me the old house, its homemade locks and wide chimney, as well as the graveyard that had no old markers. The origin of the name Mount Airy is not known. It is one that apparently was associated with the early settlement of Virginia. The best known estate by this name was the Tayloe home in Old Rappahannoch. There was a Mount Airy in Albemarle also, in addition to the home of John Brockman located on land acquired from his father Samuel. This home, so far as can be ascertained, is the old Isaac Graves home on the Monrovia-Holliday Mills road, County Road 612.

In his application for fire insurance, Feb. 7, 1803, John Brockman states that he resides at Mount Airy, Orange County, Virginia, and asks for coverage of $900 on "one building on my land occupied by myself, and between the land of Daniel and that of Jacob Graves." In July, 1805, another application is submitted for insurance of $1,000, as follows: "I, the underwritten John Brockman, residing at Mount Airy in the County of Orange, hereby declare for assurance in Mutual Assurance Society against fire, one building called Mount Airy, now occupied by myself, situated between the plantation of Henry Chiles, north, and Isaac Graves, south, in the County of Orange. The dwelling home "A" at $1,000.

Mount Airy, on County Road 612, near Thorn Hill in Orange County, Virginia. Home of John Brockman and wife, Elizabeth Burrus Brockman, now owned by the Franklin Burrus family.

Last home and final resting place of John Brockman and wife, Elizabeth Burrus, known in recent years as the Battle homestead, now owned by Teasdale Burrus and wife, Elizabeth Baker Burrus. County Road 612.



Plat of Home Drawn by John Brockman. Location of Cemetery. Drawing by W.E.B.

When I visited here with Kenneth Brockman in June, 1950, I noticed that we walked up a flight of stairs to the porch. Mrs. Carpenter took me into a central hall, from which a staircase led up to a second floor (more recent construction). The parlor was to my right and the living room, with fireplace, to my left. The basement appeared to be almost level with the ground.

In 1817, John Brockman bought 592-3/4 acres from Edmund Mills on the south side of the north fork of the North Anna. I visited the old home, known as the Battle house from the name of recent owners, now occupied by Teasdale Burrus and wife Elizabeth Baker Burrus on County Road 612. It consists of the old manor and about 312 acres of land. Of the 592-3/4 acres, John sold 103-3/4 to Jacob Graves and left by will 189 acres to son Asa, who sold it to John Estes. This home I saw and have known it for many years. The balance of about 300 to 316 acres was left to widow, Elizabeth, for life and then to son Oswald. It was mortgaged by improvident Oswald, passed down to Battle, and now to Burrus. My aunt, Lillie Brockman Talley, sister of my father, told me that Asa Brockman lived at one time at Castle Ridge, near Peach Grove (colored church) in Louisa, so I visited this farm, known now as Ridge Castle Farm, and owned by Dodd. It is right across the North Anna River from Crafton's in Orange.

At Orange Samuel Brockman is shown as administrator of the estate of John Burrus, July 27, 1780, and guardian of orphans Sarah and Mary, July 24, 1783. The division of property of John Burrus, 1783, shows legatees: Thomas Bell, James Bibb, James Arnett, John Embrey, Lewis Perry, John Wisdom, Jno. Bell, Wm. Webb, Thomas Graves, William Pollock, John Oaks, Wm. Graves. Ann Henderson, daughter of John and Sarah, married 1st John Burrus. She married 2nd, 1785, William Linney, whose 1st wife was Ann Bell. John Burrus was son of Edmund Burrus, who was brother of Thomas Burrus and who married Frances Tandy. Both were sons of John Burrus, Jr. died, 1705, King William Co., Va. Edmund Burrus married Mary Wisdom Perry, widow and daughter of John Wisdom (will, Orange, 1759); and wife Ann Collins. Wisdom's other children were John, Jr.; Capt. Richard; Francis, spouse of a daughter of

Roger Bell, Jr. (children, Lucy and Franky Wisdom); and Thomas. John Oaks, who married a daughter of Edmund Burrus, sued Mary Burrus in Nov.-Dec. 1785. Likewise, Jas. Arnett and Sally Burrus his wife, who was daughter of John, brought suit against Samuel Brockman at Louisa, 1785, for division of property and settlement of guardianship.

In the will of Thomas Burrus, 1788, a negro Duke was left to daughter Elizabeth Brockman. In the appraisal of John Brockman, 1824, "Duke, an aged slave" was shown in his inventory, which establishes the marriage between John Brockman and Elizabeth Burrus.

BURROUGHS, BURROWS, BURRUS, BURRAS, BURRIS

The head of this family was John Burrows, of Burrows Mount, England, who came to James City County, Virginia, probably between 1635 and 1650. The spelling of the surname has been one of fancy, and even down to the present time all of these names are still in use. As an example, Jacob Burras, will 1742, starts off his will "I, Jacob Burroughs—" but signs his will "Jacob Burras" and his wife signs as witness "Mary (x) Burrus." The Orange County family spell their name Burrus, and the Kentuckians who migrated from Orange, "Burrows."

John Burrows, the immigrant, apparently died in James City County. The names of his children are unknown except one son John, who is referred to in 1705 as "John Burrus late of King William County (founded 1703)." John Burrus, Jr., had at least three children, since we find in the Record Book of King William County about 1705; Book I, Page 290, "Thomas Burrus, son of John Burrus, late of St. John's Parish, King William County, divides land with his brothers Jacob and Edmund." So the known children of John Burrus, Jr. were:

1. Thomas, wife Mary whose will was in Stafford County, 1746.
2. Edmund
   a. Thomas, m. Frances Tandy
   b. Edmund, m. Mary Wisdom Perry
   c. perhaps others.
      (We know that Thomas who married Frances Tandy and his brother Edmund were not sons of Jacob or Mary (will Stafford) so we assume that they were sons of Edmund because of this name being carried down thru each generation following.)
3. Jacob, wife Mary, will dated 1742, Caroline County
4. Probably other children.

Will of Mary Burrus (widow of Thomas)

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I Mary Burras being sick and weak of body but in perfect sense and memory, blessed by God for the same, I do Ordain this to be my last will and Testament. I bequeath to my Eldest Son, Matthew Burras, One Shilling Sterling and I bequeath to Thomas Burras one Shilling Sterling and I bequeath Elizabeth Anderson my Daughter one Shilling Sterling and I bequeath to my son Charles Burras one Shilling Sterling and I and give to my my youngest Son Henry Burras all the rest of my Estate both personal and Real with paying first my debts and then my legacy's and I desire none of my Estate to be brought to appraisment and I do appoint my youngest Son Henry Burras sole heir and Executor of my whole estate with paying my Legacy's and I do Ordain this my- Will to be my last/last will by me made and all other wills by me made to be of no effect and this my last will to stand in full force wherein I have interchangeably set my hand and fixt my Seal this 5th day of December 1746.

Mary her II mark Burrass (seal)

In presence of us

Benj. Robinson
Joseph Bragg
Susannah her x mark Bragg

At a Court held for Stafford County, February the 10th, 1747

The within last Will and Testament of Mary Burras deced was presented into Court by Henry Burras Exr therein named who made oath thereto according to law and being proved by the Oaths of two of the Witnesses thereto is admitted to record and on motion of the said Henry and he performing what is usual in such cases Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

Test. H. Tyler CCC

Recorded in Will Book M, P. 510 (Copy by James Ashley, Clerk, E.M.Lausher,D.C.)

- -

Will of Frances Burrus

In the name of God amen. I, Frances Burrus of the State of Kentucky and county of Christian, being in perfect senses, and not knowing when it shall please almighty God to call me hence--do hereby make and ordain this my last will and testament.

First. I desire after my decease that my three sons. Thomas Burrus, William T. Burrus and Roger Burrus be paid by executors hereafter named, the sum of four hundred dollars to be equally divided between them if Frank (a Negro who is now run away) should not be got again before my decease.

Secondly. I desire the sum of twenty pounds current money to be paid to my son-in-law Andrew Tribble, to him and his heirs forever.

Thirdly. I desire that the balance of my money, which is sixty pounds, be equally divided between my two daughters Sally Tribble and Frances T. Bush to them andtheir heirs forever.

Fourthly. I give and bequest to my Grand daughter Sally Ellen Burrus, daughter of my son Roger Burrus, one feather bed & furniture to her and her heirs forever.

Fifthly. I give and bequest to Joseph Mills Burrus, the son of Nathaniel Burrus, one feather bed and furniture to him and his heirs forever.

Lastly. I appoint my friends William Tandy & Nathaniel Burrus my executors, to this my last will and testament, revoking all others.

In witness thereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-fifth day of January, one thousand eight hundred and sixteen (1816).

her
Frances x Burrus
mark

William Daniel
Anderson Preuitt
Charles H. Mills

Christian County Court, January Term, 1817, The written will and testament of Frances Burrus, deceased, was produced in court and proven by the oaths of Charles Mills and William Daniel subscribing witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded. In testimony whereof & the same together with this certificate are truly recorded in my office of said County Court, I have hereto set my hand.

Jno. Clark, Clk.

There is also a marriage record that shows Suzanna Burrows married Leonard Daws, Jan. 1, 1776.

- -

Will of Edmund Burrus, Dated Dec. 12, 1780

In the name of God Amen I Edmund Burrus of Orange County and Parish of St. Thomas Being in perfect health sense and memory (Thanks be to God) do make and constitute this my last will and Testament--- First I Bequeath my soul to Almighty God in Sure and Certain hope of the resurrection to Eternal life, and my Body to be interred at the discretion of my Executors; also that my just debts be paid. Secondly I lend unto my Beloved wife Mary Burrus my whole Estate during her life or widowhood, but if she should marry my Desire is that the Estate be taken out of her hands and put to the use of my Children at the Discretion of my Executors. Item, It is my desire that my Estate be Equally divided among my wife's children after her decease (with this exception) that's that my Executors do pay out of my estate to John Burruses two daughters Sarah Burrus and Mary Burrus, Six shillings Each, also as much to Mary Oaks. I constitute and appoint Mary Burrus my Wife Executrix, and James Smith and John Oaks to act as Executors. Witness my hand and seal this 19th day of December, 1780.

Test: James Coleman Edmund Burrus (LS)
his
Aaron (S) Quisenbury
mark

My desire is that Lewis Perry shall have no part of my Estate------. Edmund Burrus.

At a Court held for Orange County on Thursday 28th of June 1781 This last will and testament of Edmund Burrus deceased being presented into Court by mrs Mary Burrus Executrix and James Smith and John Oaks Executors and proved by the oaths of James Coleman and Aaron Quisenbury Witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of the said Executors who made oath according to law Certificate is granted them for obtaining probate thereof in due form they give Security whereupon they with William Thomas and Benj. Cave their securities entered into Bond in the sum of Fifty Thousand pounds Current money.

Teste. James Taylor, C.O.C.

(Copy teste, Josephine H. Neal, Dep. Clerk)

- -

King William County Records, Book I, 1702-1707

Deed signed by Thomas Burras

To all true Christian people to whom this present writing shall concern Thomas Burras of St. Johns Parish in King William County sendeth greetings in our Lord God everlasting WHEREAS my brothers Jacob Burras and Edmond Burras of the same parish and county by virtue of a devise to them made by my dec'd father John Burras late of the said parish and county are now lawfully siezed in their_____ as of free hold for and during the said Jacob and Edmond's naturall lives of and in one part of parcell of land scituate lying and being in the parish and county aforesaid containing one hundred and thirty acres bounded as followeth, vizt. beginning upon John's Creeke where Capt. Nathaniel West's land which ho holdeth in right of his wife Martha West runs down into ye said creek and running up the line of the said land north west by west sixty one poles thence west eleven degrees, north one hundred and thirty poles, thence north twenty three degrees west to Wm. Burras his line, thence down the said line east forty four degrees and three quarters, north down to John's Creek thence down to sd. creek to the place where it began the revertion or

remainders of all and singular which premises with the appurtenances and of every part and parcel thereof now lawfully is or are to the sd. Thomas Burras and his belonging. I, the sd. Thomas Burras for divers good causes and considerations me thereunto moving and namely for the natural love and affection that I beare to my sd. brothers Jacob Burras (and) Edmond Burras and for the advantage and proform(ance) of them and to prevent questions and controvercies (which) might arise or grow amongst my heirs and their heirs to their greate cost and prejudice and for the fullfillment of my dec'd fathers desire, who if it had not been for the ignorance of the clerk that wrote his will would have made them an estate in fee simple of and in the land, have given and granted and by this my present (_____) of gift do freely clearly and absolutely give (grant) and confirm unto my sd. brothers Jacob Burras and (Edmond) Burras their heirs and assigns forever the aforesaid one hundred and thirty acres of land with the appurtenances named, bounded as above is (_____) be the same (more) or less to have and to hold the sd. granted (premises) with the appurtenances unto the sd. Jacob Burras and (_____) and Edmond Burras their heirs and assigns to the only (_____) of the sd. Jacob Burras and Edmond Burras and of their heirs and assigns forever. IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have (hereto) set my hand and seale this 23rd day of February Anno Domini 1705/6

The words (and thirty) in the twenty seventh line interlined before the gift was signed sealed or _____.

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence of us

Thomas his ToB mark Burras (seal)

Will Biggers
Rowland Gough
Orlando Jones

At a cort held for King Wm. County this 20th day of March 1705/6 Thomas Burras acknowledged the within deed unto Jacob Burrus and Edmond Burrus upon whose motion it was admitted to record.

Clerk Wm. Aylett
Record.Clerk Wm. Aylett

BURRUS, BURRIS, BURRAS, BURROUGHS, BURROWS

We are concerned with Thomas Burrus who married Sarah Martin, daughter of Joseph Martin (will, Albemarle, 1761); Thomas Burrus who married Frances Tandy; and his brother, Edmund Burrus, who married Mary Wisdom Perry, daughter of John Wisdom and Ann Collins, daughter of Joseph (will, Spotsylvania, 1752).

On May 22, 1759, Thomas Burrus and wife Sarah sold 273 acres of land in Hickory Creek, Louisa (where I was born--W.E.B.) "left me by my father Jacob Burrus, but his wife did not sign the deed. On Aug. 28, 1759, Thomas Burrus and wife Sarah sold 350 acres of land in Fredericksville Parish, Louisa (now Albemarle) "acquired from Joseph Martin." Joseph Martin mentioned daughter Sarah Burrus in his will, 1761, and named Thomas Burrus as one of the executors. Thomas was unmarried at the time of his father's will (1742) and I assume that he was born about 1720-21. He died Oct. 3, 1788 (Douglas Register) age 66. There were many by the name of Burrus in Albemarle County, including Martin Burrus.

Thomas Burrus who married Frances Tandy could have been a son of Mary Burras, will 1747, Stafford. A memo in the possession of the Burrus family at Orange, unsigned, states that Edmund Burrus was a brother of Thomas, which suggests that he was not a son or grandson of Jacob as Edmund died in 1780, just a short while after the death of his son John who married Ann Henderson. John's children, Sarah and

Mary, were married by 1785, which indicates they were 16 or more at that time, and figuring backwards, Edmund's birth would have been by 1725. So it appears that Edmund and Thomas who married Frances Tandy were brothers. Edmund had stepchildren by the name of Perry, one Lewis Perry who he disinherited; and Thomas had grandchildren Elijah, Dicey and Fanny Perry, which adds confusion to the record in that it confuses the children of Mary Wisdom Perry Burrus by her first husband with the Perry grandchildren of Thomas Burrus. Because of the fact that Thomas Burrus, son of Jacob, married Sarah Martin of Fredericksville Parish, and that a Thomas Burrus married Frances Tandy of Fredericksville Parish, it has seemed that the two Thomas's were related. Many by the name of Burrus, including a Thomas, moved from Albemarle to Kentucky. There are indications that Thomas, spouse of Frances Tandy, was much older than his wife and therefore she may have been his second wife. When Thomas Burrus died (will, Orange, 1788) he had grandchildren over 21, which points to his birth about 1720-21. Frances, his wife died 29 years after her husband (will Kentucky, 1817) and some of their children were not married until 1783 (Mourning Burrus and Thomas Graves) while Thomas, son of Thomas Jr. was apparently over 21 in 1788 when his grandfather died. Thomas did not mention all of his children in his will, such as the name of his daughter, apparently deceased, who married a Perry. Frances Burrus mentioned only a few of her children in her will, 1817, and these children could have been only her own children, with the supposition that the others were by Thomas Burrus's first wife.

Edmund Burrus left a will at Orange, 1780, and in that will left legacies to children of John Burrus who died in 1780 a few months before his father, since Samuel Brockman is shown as administrator at Orange in January, 1780, and guardian of Sarah & Mary, orphans of John Burrus, in 1783. Ann Henderson, daughter of John and Sarah Brockman Henderson, married John Burrus and following the death of her husband by 1779, she married 2nd William Linney, a widower, on Nov. 20, 1780. William Linney was a legatee in the property settlement of Edmund Burrus (1783) which indicates that John was a son of Edmund. Mary, daughter of Edmund, married John Oaks; and Sarah (Sally) married James Arnett at Louise, 1785. James Arnett and wife Sally sued Samuel Brockman, in 1785; and John Oaks and wife Mary sued Mary Burrus, widow of Edmund, in connection with their inheritances.

Settlement of the estate of Edmund Burris, 1783, Orange, showed payments to William Linney, Thomas Bell, James Arnett, John Embrey, Lewis Perry, John Wisdom, James Bell, William Webb, Thomas Graves, William Pollock, William Graves. John Wisdom, in his will, Sept. 1, 1789, names wife Ann, daughter of Joseph Collins, and provides for distribution of any property inherited from Joseph Collins' estate. He names son Capt. Richard; two daughters of son Francis (who married a Bell); son Thomas, and disinherited son John. Mary Perry was not named in will but signed as a witness with her mother Susannah Wisdom, Benjamin Cave, and Andrew Mann.

Jacob Burras

It may be significant that (in the suit in 1767, Davis vs. Burrus) Isaac Davis was named as one of the executors of the will of Joseph Martin, dated Dec. 3, 1760. The will of Jacob Burras, dated March 20, 1742 and probated at a much later date (record not available) was filed in Louisa County, in connection with the law suit referred to above. The children of Jacob Burras and wife Mary, as shown by his will, follow. The marriages and supplemental data has been supplied by the author, children:

1. Henry (not mentioned in will). Henry and wife Terry, in 1755, sold 267 acres in Louisa county to Richard Bibb, "given me by my father Jacob in 1741, next to land which my brother Thomas sold to Isaac Winston."

2. Charles. A Charles Burres m. Sarah Woolfolk in Goochland in 1763.
3. William
4. Thomas, m. Sarah Martin, dau. of Joseph Martin by 1758. Received 273 acres by will of his father, located on Hickory Creek, Louisa, which he sold to Isaac Winston. In 1759 sold 350 acres in Fredericksville Parish, bought from Joseph Martin to James Watson. Land adjoined "Brockmans."
5. Elizabeth
6. Ann
7. Mary
8. Justinia
9. Jacob

- -

Mary Burras

The will of Mary Burras, dated Dec. 5, 1746 and probated Feb. 10, 1747, in Stafford County, Virginia, suggests that she was wife of Jacob, but mentions an additional son Matthew who was not shown in the will of Jacob. Although the timing is right, I am of the opinion that proof is not adequate. Her son Thomas may have been the Thomas who married Frances Tandy, altho the absence of a son Edmund, who was brother of Thomas, conflicts with this conclusion. Children of Mary Burras:

1. Matthew
2. Thomas
3. Elizabeth Anderson
4. Charles
5. Henry

Thomas Burrus and wife Frances Tandy

The Tandy line, principally from Tyler XIV No. 2, Oct. 1932, by Mrs. P. W. Hiden, is not an authenticated one. Mrs. Hiden has assembled from scraps of data and drawn conclusions which seem to be logical, but not proven in every case, as she points out. Here follows data compiled in the main from her records:

Henry Tandy and wife Rebecca lived in Old Rappahannock, had at least three children, very likely more. (See Tyler, Vol. XIV, No. 2, Oct. 1932)

1. Henry Jr., b. 1660; m. Priscilla, widow of John Watson.
2. Silvanus, d. 1690
3. Martha, m. John Parker
4. dau _____ m. Holman. son Tandy.

Henry Tandy, son of Henry Tandy Jr. moved from Essex to King & Queen. He was born about 1686, and shortly after 1716 he married Frances, widow of Henry Crittenden. He died 1741, and his will, dated Sept. 2, 1741, mentions wife Frances and children:

1. Ann Waller, spouse of Edward
2. Martha, m. Wm. Dix; widower
3. Silvanus
4. Frances

Roger Tandy of St. Stephens Parish, King & Queen, son of Henry Tandy and wife Priscilla patented 520 acres in St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania, in 1728. His land where he lived near King and Queen later was cut off into Caroline, as was the land of Samuel Brockman sold to John Henderson. Children: (Wife, Sarah Quarles)

1. William, b. 1728
2. Frances, m. Thomas Burrus. Parents of Elizabeth who m. John Brockman
3. Roger, d. 1795, New Kent
4. Henry, m. Ann Mills.
   1. William

Children of Martha Dix and spouse William. (Essex, will of Wm. Dix, W.B.7; P. 435; dated Feb. 3, 1745; probated 1746)

1. John
2. Anne
3. Frances, spouse of Thos. Gatewood
4. James
5. Tandy)
6. Betty) under 21 Betty may have m. Wm. Brockman

William Tandy lived in Fredericksville Parish; m. Jane Quarles; will, May 2, 1792, probated in Fayette County by March, 1794. Children:

1. John
2. Achilles
3. Gabriel
4. Moses
5. Sally B. Bledsoe
6. Lucy Quarles Tandy, m. Major Thos. W. Hughes
7. Frances Lipcomb
8. Milly Chinn
9. Jane, m. John Allen

The name Lucy comes from Tandy. Ambrose Brockmán named dau. Lucy. Bluford Brockman named dau. Lucetta. Moses comes from Tandy, possibly from Jane, wife of William, who could have been a Bledsoe or Douglass.

Henry Crittenden, son of Henry, was guardian of Martha Tandy, his half-sister.

- -

It appears that Thomas Burrus who married Frances Tandy had a brother Edmund who married Mary Wisdom Perry, daughter of John Wisdom and wife Anne Collins. An unsigned memo found in the desk of the father of Miss Nannie Page Burrus, Orange, states that Edmund Burrus was a brother of Thomas. Now Edmund who died 1780, left a legacy to Mary and Sarah Burrus, daughters of John, who were at least 16 in 1785 when they married. This would put Edmund's birth by 1729, so that he could not have been a son of Thomas who married Frances Tandy, nor a brother of Thomas Jr. Will of Thomas Burrus, dated Oct. 2, 1788, probated March 23, 1789, shows their children: The will of Frances Burrus, widow of Thomas, dated Jan. 5, 1816, and probated January, 1817, mentions certain of their children.

Children of Thomas Burrus and wife Frances:

1. Thomas, m. Elizabeth Stephens, dau. of John and Elizabeth Montague Stephens.
2. William Tandy, m. Martha Slaughter
3. Roger, b. 4-18, 1769, m. Cynthia Mills, dau of Nathaniel, Jan. 8, 1790. On Aug. 29, 1812, Roger and Cynthia sold 392 acres on Gold Mine Creek to John Munn, reserving the "White" graveyard.
4. Mourning, m. Thos. Graves, Feb. 5, 1791

5. Fanny, m. John Embree. A John Embree was legatee of Edmund Burrus.
6. Mildred, m. Joseph Embree
7. Elizabeth Brockman, m. John Brockman by 1776
8. Sarah, b. 9-30-1753, m. Rev. Andrew Tribble
9. Jane, b. 7-5-1759, m. Rev. James Quisenberry, Dec. 2, 1776
10. Frances Tandy, m. William Bush. The Brockmans and Sims bought land from William Boush, in Albemarle.
11. dau. Mary, m. Lewis Perry 2-22-1773. Children: Fanny, Dicey, and Elijah Perry

The following letter, in the possession of Mrs. Benjamin Buckley of Lexington, Ky., along with the will, appeared in the April, 1949, issue of KENTUCKY REGISTER:

Clark County, April 12, 1818

Dear Cousin: I received your letter dated July 24, 1818, informing me that Brother Roger was unwilling to discharge his bond due my mother's estate until I was ready to make a discount of what will be due him; I have settled with my brother as far as my Executorship existed. Brother Tandy Burrus has since the death of my mother obtained a decree from the County Court of Orange for the sale of the residue of the property in Virginia; and so soon as that decree was obtained my Executorship ceased to exist. Always anxious to keep up Brotherly Love and Friendship which ought never to be forgotten except with the Brute creation; I am willing that Brother Roger should keep my part provided he will let me draw so much of Brother Tandy Burris on his acct. as will comport with my part due from him, If Brother Roger refuses complying with the above as soon as I hear from you I will direct what measures you may pursue to obtain it. Myself and family are in tolerable health at this time; give my love to Brother and family. Likewise all enquiring friends not forgetting accept my warmest wishes for your welfare. I remain

Yours affectionately

Thomas Burrus, Sen.

N.B. Brother William T. Burrus can draw the money for Peter provided Brother Roger and myself are willing to make the discount of ten per cent for my part. I am willing to do so if Brother Roger is willing we can get our parts shortly. T.B. (This letter was addressed to: Mr. William Tandy, Christian County, Kentucky, near Hopkinsville. Mailed by Thomas Burrus Sen. at Winchester, Ky. Copy of letter sent to Mrs. Buckley by Miss Sallie Tandy of Pembroke, Ky. whom I suppose has the original.) (signed, Crystal Willard)

Children of a Thomas Burrus (Burroughs) and wife. Data from Mrs. Louis O. Johnson.

1. Barthlemy, m. 1st Elizabeth Congrove
   2nd Sarah Reece
   a. Reece Burroughs, m. 1st Minerva Dunbar
      2nd Esther Todd
      1. Hattie, m. Griffith
         a. Grace, m. Louis O. Johnson

- -

Children of William Tandy Burrus and wife Martha Slaughter (Will 1831, Orange County)

1. Joseph (Inherited land bought from Henry Clark)
2. Thomas (Inherited land bought from George Quisenberry)

3. Lancelot (Inherited the Atkins tract)
4. Emily Frances, m. Hezekiah Quisenbery Dec. 10, 1824
5. Harriet, m. Moore
6. Jane
7. Elizabeth
8. George
9. William
10. Robert B., m. Anne E. Graves
11. Nancy, m. Wm. S. Frazier

- -

Children of Edmund Burrus and wife Mary Wisdom Perry

1. John, d. 1780, before his father. m. Ann Henderson. Samuel Brockman Jr. was administrator and guardian of John's two children, Sarah and Mary. The two girls received a legacy from grandfather Edmund.
   a. Sarah (Sally) m. James Arnett, Oct. 6, 1783. She and her husband brought suit at Louisa, 1785, for division of property.
   b. Mary
2. Nathaniel, m. Thrachild
   Children: Edmund, Betsy, Nancy, Polly, Sally, Fanny, Dicey and Susan
3. Samuel, m. Caty Rucker, Oct. 4, 1789
4. Edmund, m. Frances Jones, dau. of Gabriel Jones.
5. William, m. widow Littlepage
6. Nancy, m. John Atkins, Feb. 11, 1778
7. Fanny Wisdom, m. Jo Griffin, Oct. 15, 1789
8. Susan (Sukey) m. John Mothershead, Dec. 8, 1778
9. Roseanna, m. Wisdom Rucker, Sept. 29, 1787
10. Elizabeth, m. Robert Pendleton, Jan. 31, 1797
11. Lewis Perry, son of Mary Wisdom Perry m. Mary Burrus
12. Mary, m. John Oaks

- -

Children of John Embree and wife Fanny Burrus (Will Orange County, Nov. 17, 1786)

1. Richard Embree
2. Elisha Embree, m. Nancy Wilhort
   a. Minerva, b. 1801, m. James Fergus
      1. Francis Marion Fergus, m. Mildred A. Bledsoe
         a. Minerva Fergus, m. R. I. Sanders
            1. Nellie Sanders

- -

Edmund Burrus, son of Edmund and wife Mary Wisdom Perry, died in Mercer County, Kentucky. The family burying ground on the Kirkwood Pike shows that he died Nov. 28, 1852, age 88 years, 2 mos. 9 days. The tombstone of his wife shows that Frances, wife of Edmund died Aug. 25, 1849, age 68 years, 7 months, 14 days.

Children of Edmund Burrus and wife Frances Jones

1. Gabriel J., b. Oct. 1800, d. Aug. 18, 1871
2. William, b. July 15, 1805, d. Dec. 18, 1864
3. Stanfield, b. Aug. 25, 1808, d. June 8, 1872
4. Edmund
5. Magy
6. Mildred, m. Richard Head Paxton
7. Jane

- -

G

There is also a marriage record that shows Suzanna Burrows married Leonard Daws, Jan. 1, 1776.

Mildred Burrus, daughter of Edmund and wife Frances Jones, b. Dec. 19, 1811, d. Apr. 3, 1885, m. Oct. 17, 1833 Richard Head Paxton, b. Apr. 5, 1808, d. Feb. 27, 1878. They lived in Anderson and Mercer Counties (county line changed) Kentucky.

Children of Mildred Burrus and Richard Head Paxton

1. James Edward, b. Aug. 30, 1834, d. Nov. 8, 1921. He married Mary Eveline Thompson Nov. 13, 1856. She died and he later married Miss Belle Gibbs of Franklin Co.
2. Philip T. b. July 5, 1836, d. Jan. 25, 1901. M. Anna C. Cunningham, b. July 9, 1844. They were m. June 13, 1861 and lived at Harrodsburg, Ky.
3. Ann Elizabeth (Betty), b. Sept. 25, 1838, m. John A. Hawkins Oct. 15, 1885. They lived in Mo.
4. John William, b. Oct. 28, 1840, d. Nov. 17, 1922. He never married.
5. Mary Frances, b. Oct. 26, 1842, m. James C. Penney Sept. 28, 1862.
6. Gabriel B. b. Nov. 29, 1844, m. Sallie Kennedy Nov. 27, 1862, b. Aug. 23, 1845, d. Dec. 21, 1866. He married 2nd Georgia B. Kennedy. They lived in Abeline, Texas.
7. Ellen Jane, b. Jan. 18, 1847. She m. Frank Cunningham of Harrodsburg.
8. Richard S. b. Aug. 7, 1849, m. Sue McAfee of Harrodsburg, Ky. They lived in Topeka, Kans.
9. Mildred Catherine, b. Aug. 18, 1851, m. R. S. Dunn of Harrodsburg, Ky.
10. Eli Clinton, b. Aug. 20, 1857 m. Nine Cox of Alverado, Texas Sept. 23, 1891. They lived at Ennis, Texas.

- -

H

James Edward Paxton b. Aug. 30, 1834, d. Nov. m. Mary Eveline Thompson Nov. 13, 1856. She was b. Oct. 9, 1834, d. Mar. 14, 1883. James m. 2nd Sarah Belle Gibbs, b. Aug. 16, 1851 on July 18, 1888. James lived in Anderson County, Kentucky.

Children of James Edward and Mary Thompson Paxton

1. Walker Thomas, b. Mar. 25, 1858, d. Dec. 27, 1867.
2. Daniel Price, b. May 11, 1859, d. Dec. 1, 1930, m. May Ismond. They lived in Topeka, Kans.

3. Mildred Eveline, b. Jan. 27, 1861, d. m. Alvin Benjamin Bickers.
4. John Richard Paxton, b. Jan. 8, 1863, d. Mar. 31, 1942, m. May 16, 1886 Mattie Lee Arnold b. May 16, 1867. They lived at Lawrenceburg, Kentucky until Nov. 1926 when they moved to Penney Farms, Florida.
5. George P. b. Jan. 18, 1868, m. Jessie E. Fowler, b. Sept. 29, 1882. They live at Wichita, Kansas.
6. Julia Frances, b. Mar. 20, 1870, d. m. Thomas Jefferson Phillips, d. Dec. 1936. They lived in Anderson County, Kentucky.
7. Ellen Nora, b. Apr. 25, 1875, d. m. James McMichaelb They lived at Lawrenceburg, Kentucky.
8. Clarence E. b. July 31, 1889, d. Apr. 1924. He was the only child of the 2nd marriage.

- -

I

Children of John Richard Paxton and Mattie Lee Arnold

1. Mary Belle, b. Feb. 15, 1887
2. Sue Jett, b. Nov. 13, 1888, m. Nov. 18, 1922, James Willard Alexander, d. Jan. 31, 1931
3. Philip Allen, b. July 28, 1890 m. Arlee Bennett Nov. 3, 1935. They live in California
4. Mildred Frances b. Feb. 3, 1896 m. Charles Robert Cottrell Aug. 25, 1925. Live in Illinois
5. Mattie Katherine, b. June 3, 1899, m. Raymond L. Phillips Apr. 1928. Live in Florida
6. Richard H. Paxton, b. Oct 27, 1901, m. Mary Larue Morris Dec. 15, 1928. Live in Kentucky
7. Nell Arnold, b. Dec. 27, 1905, m. Richard Rodgers Peebles June 30, 1932. Live in Kentucky
8. Annetta Ruth, b. Apr. 28, 1908, m. John Nibert Serey April 23, 1930, d. Dec. 25, 1944

- -

Thomas Burris and wife, Frances Tandy Burris, were the parents of eleven children.

1. Thomas Burris II, lived in Winchester, Ky., who at the time of his father's death was married and had a son, Thomas Burris III.
2. William Tandy Burris, who seems not to have been of age at the time the will was made, m. Martha Slaughter.
3. Roger Tandy Burris, who also seems not to have been of age at the time the will was made. m. in Orange Co., Va., Jan. 8, 1790, Cynthia Mills, dau. of Nathaniel and Frances (Thomson) Mills.
4. Mary Burris (daughter), who had married a Lewis Perry 1773, and had died leaving three children, Elijah, Dicey and Mary.
5. Fanny Burris, who married John Embree, Jr. and probably moved to Kentucky in 1784.
6. Mildred Burris, who married 1765 Joseph Embree and probably moved to Kentucky in 1784.
7. Elizabeth Burris, who married John Brockman and lived in Orange Co., d. 1835
8. Sarah Ann Burris, b. 30 September 1753; d. 15 December 1830; m. 1768 Rev. Andrew Tribble (b. 22 March 1741; d. 30(?) December 1822.) They were Kentucky pioneers. (See sketch on Andrew Tribble for their history and the list of their descendants.)

9. Jane Burris, b. 5 July 1755, in Orange County, Virginia; d. 3 November 1811; m. 4 December 1776 Rev. James Quisenberry (b. 13 June 1759 in Spottsylvania County, Virginia; d. 5 August 1830, in Clark County, Kentucky). James Quisenberry was the son of Aaron and Joyce Quisenberry. At the age of ten their family moved from Spottsylvania to Orange County. When he was only 17 he was married to Jane Burris, who was the same age, and in 1783, near the close of the Revolutionary War they went to Kentucky and settled. He saw some service in the Revolutionary War in the militia of Orange County. Later he became a Baptist preacher. They had seven sons and six daughters. ("See Genealogical Memoranda of the Quisenberry Family and Other Families".)
10. Frances Tandy Burris II, m. Dec. 9, 1778 (b) William Bush, better known as Captain Billy Bush, (b. 29 October 1746; d. 26 July 1815). He was the son of Philip Bush Sr. and Mary Bush, and was the grandson of John Bush of St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Virginia, (his will was probated in 1746) and Bridget Bush. Captain Billy Bush was with Daniel Boone on his second trip to Kentucky in 1770, and was a great Indian fighter. He served under George Rogers Clark in his Illinois campaign, which won the Northwest Territory for the United States. He was the founder of the famous Bush Settlement in Clark County, Kentucky. The inscription on his tombstone reads, "He was the friend and companion of Daniel Boone." (See "Genealogical Memoranda of the Quisenberry Family" and the "Boone Family", by Hazel A. Spraker."
11. Mourning Burris, who was not of age at the time her father made his will. m. Feb. 5, 1791, Thomas Graves, Jr. son of Thomas Graves and Sarah Delaney, dau. of John Delaney and Frances Stanton, dau. of Thomas (d. 1741) and Sarah Stanton. (b)

REV. ANDREW TRIBBLE, PIONEER

by

Bess L. Hawthorne

(All rights reserved.)

The earliest known member of this family was George Tribble, of Welsh extraction, and a farmer in Caroline County, Virginia.(a) Nothing further is known of him, though there are references to a George Tribble of King and Queen County, who may have been the same person.(b) Of his family we know nothing with the exception of one son, Andrew Tribble. There may have been another son, George,(c) but so far no proof has been found that there was.

Andrew Tribble was born 22 March 1741, and very early became a member of the Baptist Church. Often he was heard to say that he was the 53d Baptist north of the James River.(a) Soon after his conversion he began to preach, and went to Orange and surrounding counties to baptize new converts.(d) Then for a while he was a member of Goldmine Church in Louisa County. From this church he was sent as a messenger to the first meeting of the General Association of Virginia in May, 1771. (a)

In 1777, he became pastor of a little Baptist Church in Albemarle County, variously known as Albemarle, Buck Mountain, and Chestnut Grove. This church was organized in January 1773, being the first Baptist church in Albemarle.(e) It was near "Monticello", the home of Thomas Jefferson. It is said the two men became personal friends and Jefferson often attended the meetings here. Many claim that Jefferson gained his idea of a popular government for this country through watching the business management of this little Baptist church by Rev. Andrew Tribble.(a)

Mr. Tribble purchased a farm of 175 acres not far from this church, which he did not sell until 1785, about two years after he had moved to Kentucky.(e)

In 1768, most probably while he was preaching in Orange County, he was married to Miss Sarah Ann Burris (Burrus), daughter of Thomas Burris (Burrus) of Orange County. (See article on Thomas Burris, Ancestor of Pioneers.) Sarah Ann Burris was born 30 September 1753, it is thought in Orange County, Virginia, and was a red-headed, high spirited woman, from whom all the Tribbles inherit their high tempers. She was a woman of remarkable character and her descendants, even to the fifth and sixth generations, inherit from her certain unmistakable physical and mental characteristics.

Andrew Tribble and his family moved to Kentucky in 1783, and first settled on the Dix River, but soon moved into what is now known as Clark County.(a) In 1785, he had his membership in Providence Church ("the old stone meeting-house") where he and Rev. Robert Elkin were both pastors.(i) In 1786, he became a member of the Howard Creek church, but during this same year he founded Tate's Creek Church in Madison County and became its pastor. Something over three years later, owing to a personal quarrel between him and the minister at Howard's Creek Church, Tribble and his adherents, about half the congregation, withdrew and established (1790) Unity Church(a) in the eastern part of Clark County.(f) It had a membership list of about 70, including the two ministers, Andrew Tribble and his brother-in-law, James Quisenberry. (See article, "Thomas Burris, Ancestor of Kentucky Pioneers.") Andrew Tribble probably acted as pastor until 1792 when he was succeeded by Rev. Quisenberry. His pastorate was ended because of a law suit with one of the members of the church,(a) in which it would seem that Mr. Tribble was altogether blameless. Following this he moved to Madison County.(i) Just how long Unity Church remained in existence is not known, but it had only two other pastors, John M. Johnson and David Chenault, a son-in-law of Mr. Tribble's.(e) (1)

He continued in his ministry to Tate's Creek Church however until shortly before his death. This church had been founded by him in 1786 under the name of "Tate's Creek Church of Separate Baptists". In 1790, it united with the "South Kentucky Association", remaining in that association until 1793, when together with four others, they withdrew and formed "Tate's Creek Association of United Baptists". (a)

"Mr. Tribble was a preacher of good ability and of commendable zeal. His early labors were performed in Virginia, where he endured the persecutions that were the common lot of Baptist preachers at that period. Like the Craigs, Shachleford, and a host of others, he endured his term in a Virginia Jail for preaching the gospel contrary to law. He was a very active and successful laborer in Kentucky for about 35 years. His son * * * * supposes he must have baptized 2000 persons in Kentucky". (a)

His last sickness was long and painful. It was caused by stricture of the bladder and resulted in his death on 22 December 1822 (or 30 December 1822(g)). A few hours before he died he said to his son, Peter Burris Tribble, a preacher also, and another young minister, "Boys, you see me here now. In a few days I shall be gone. I give you this charge - play the man for your God".(a) He was buried three and a half miles from the present city of Richmond, Kentucky, on a farm on what is now the Lexington Pike. This farm is owned at present by Mrs. Mary Tribble Neal, a great-grand-daughter of Mr. Tribble.

His wife, Sarah Ann Burris-Tribble, survived him several years, her death occuring on 15 December 1830, when she was past 77. She was probably buried in the same graveyard, as it was the custom in those days for each family to have a private burial ground on their own land.

To Rev. Andrew and Sarah Ann Tribble were born a number of children -

1. Frances Tandy Tribble, b. 3 November 1769 in Albemarle Co., Va.; d. 11 May 1852 in Ky., Bath Co.; m. Michael Stoner (b. 1748, on the Schuylkill River, near what is now Philadelphia; d. 3 September 1814 near Monticello, Wayne County, Kentucky). Stoner was the close friend and comrade of Daniel Boone, and a sketch of his life will be given later.
2. Samuel Tribble, b. 30 or 31 December 1771 in Albemarle Co., Va.: m. Polly Martin, (b. 13 March 1772).
3. Peter Burris Tribble, b. 8 March 1774 in Albemarle Co., Va.; d. 18 March 1849 in Madison Co., Ky.; m. 8 October 1793, Mary Boone, (b. 2 April 1776 in Yadkin Dist., S. C.; d. 14 September 1831 in Madison Co., Ky). She was a daughter of George Boone, brother of Daniel (See the "Boone Family", Hazel A. Spraker, p. 133). Peter Burris Tribble followed in his father's footsteps and became a Baptist preacher too. He and his wife are buried in their old family burying ground, three miles south of Richmond, Ky., on the Big Hill Pike. (The land on which it is situated adjoins that owned by Mr. Tom Chenault in 1925).
4. Thomas Tribble, b. 13 June 1776 in Albemarle Co., Va.; m. ..... Phelps.
5. Nancy Tribble, b. 6 November 1778 in Albemarle Co., Va.; d. 2 August 1863; m. 3 April 1794, David Chenault, (b. 30 September 1771 in Albemarle Co., Va.; d. 9 May 1831 in Ky.) "Their remains are laying near Cane Spring Church", is the inscription taken from the Tribble monument in the Richmond, Ky. Cemetery.
6. Sally B. Tribble, b. 9 February 1781 in Albemarle Co., Va.; d. 2 February 1810; m. 7 March 1799, David Crews (d. 1821 in Madison Co., Ky.) who after her death married again.
7. Silas Tribble, b. 3 June 1783; d. 18 November 1842; m. 30 October 1809, Jerusha White.
8. Andrew Tribble, b. 2 December 1785 in Ky.; d. December 1869; m. 24 June 1810 in Madison Co., Ky., Lucy Boone, (b. about 1790 or '91; d. August 1868 or '69), a grand-daughter of George Boone, brother of Daniel. Both died and are buried at the old home place in Shelby Co., Ky. (See the "Boone Family".)
9. Mary Tribble, b. 29 March 1788 prob. Clark Co., Ky.; m. 23 December 1806, Joseph Stephenson.(Stevenson). (Ancestor of Misses Stephenson, Harrodsburg, Ky. 1925)
10. (General) John Tribble, b. 15 August 1790 prob. Clark Co., Ky.; m. 1st, 18 September 1834, Martha A. White (d. 20 June 1850) and 2nd 6 May 1852, Sally Coffey (d. 3 January 1865).
11. Martha (Patsy) Tribble, b. 7 March 1794 in Madison Co., Ky.; m. 5 October 1812, Dr. Jacob White.
12. Dudley Tribble, b. 1 May 1797 in Madison Co., Ky.; m. 21 January 1819, Matilda H. Tevis.

(Note:- In June 1925 there was living in Richmond, Ky. a grandson of Rev. Andrew Tribble, who was past 90 years of age.)

Notes and References:-

(a) Spencer's "History of Kentucky Baptists", Vol. I, p. 128.
(b) Printed Records of Spottsylvania County, Virginia.
P. 90. November 3, 1722, Larkin Chew, Gentleman, of Spottsylvania County to George Tribble of King and Queen County, 228 acres of land in Spottsylvania County, for 5 shillings, sterling, part of said Chew's patent, granted June 4, 1722.

In St. George's Parish Spottsylvania County.
P. 97. April 5, 1725. George Tribble of King and Queen County sold to William Johnson of Spottsylvania County, Virginia for 12 pounds sterling, 223 (?) acres of land in Spottsylvania County. The said land bought by said Tribble from Larkin Chew, June 4, 1722.

(c) Printed records of Spottsylvania County, Virginia, gives the following article on George Tribble, who may possibly have been a son or grandson of the George Tribble mentioned in the records given above.
P. 529. September 3, 1832. George Tribble(2) of Spottsylvania County, aged 76 years. Enlisted in the Army of the United States in 1776 with Captain Vivion Minor of the Virginia Line under the following officers:- His enlistment was under the said Minor in Colonel Richard Johnson's regiment, as Minute Man, marched to Williamsburg, where he joined the battalion commanded by Major Andrew Buchanan; then marched to Hampton, where he remained until discharged, etc; served 9 months, etc; returned home, and was shortly afterwards drafted in the Virginia Militia under Captain William Taliaferro and marched to Williamsburg and Jamestown; served 7 different tours, at different times in the Virginia Militia during which period he was stationed at Port Royal, Va.; joined LaFayette in Culpepper County and thence marched to Charlottesville, and Yorktown. At the time of Cornwallis' surrender at Yorktown he was in a detachment reconnoitering the adjacent county of Gloucester County, Va.; was in but one engagement, and that was in Gloucester County. Was born in Caroline County in 1757, whence he was called into service etc.

(d) Records of Spottsylvania County, Virginia.
P. 280. Andrew Tribble was witness to a deed for land October 16, 1770; said land located in Berkley Parish, Spottsylvania County, and apparently Andrew Tribble was living in said county at that time.

(e) "History and Genealogies", W. H. Miller, p. 41.
(f) Spencer's, "History of Kentucky Baptists", Vol. I, p. 206.
(g) "History and Genealogies", Miller, p. 346.
(h) Spencer's, "History of Kentucky Baptists", Vol. I, p. 206.
(i) "Genealogical Memoranda of the Quisenberry Family, and Other Families", Anderson Chenault Quisenberry, p. 55.

Rev. Andrew Tribble -

(1) Unity Church remained a Baptist Church until 1845, when it united with Indian Creek Church and the two congregations became known as Mt. Olive Church, Clark County, Kentucky. From "History of Churches of Boone's Creek Baptist Association of Kentucky" by S. J. Corkwright.

(a) This probably was George Tribble, Jr. son of George and Elizabeth (Clark) Tribble, as Rev. Andrew Tribble is said to have brothers, George and Joseph, and a sister Dinah.

Additional Information on Rev. Andrew Tribble.

Note: Since writing the foregoing history of Rev. Andrew Tribble, the following information has been sent to me through the courtesy of Mrs. W. B. Ardery of Paris, Kentucky.

In Rev. Marshall Wingfield's "History of Caroline County, Virginia", page 349, is given this sketch. "Rev. Andrew Tribble, son of George and Betty Clark, was born in Caroline County, in March 1741. He removed to Louisa county when a young man, and united with Goldmine Baptist Church. In 1777 he was called to the pastorate of Albemarle Church, and on receiving the call was ordained to the ministry by a presbytery of which Lewis Craig was a member.

He removed to Kentucky, whither some of his mother's people had gone, and became prominent in the Baptist denomination of that state.

He died in Clark county, Kentucky, December 22, 1822."

In the same volume on page 177, in the sketch of "The Clark Family", Mr. Wingfield states in part that, "Immigrant was John Clark who settled in King and Queen county, Virginia, in 1630. He married a Scottish lady and had two sons - John and Jonathon. Jonathon married in 1725, Elizabeth Wilson", etc.

In his "The Conquest of the Northwest", English prints the will of Jonathon Clark in which John, Benjamin, Ann, and ELIZABETH are named as his four children. Of these, John was the father of George Rogers Clark. He states that one of these daughters married Torquil McLeod, but "of the other daughter the author has no information".

Then Mrs. Ardery writes, "Since Caroline County was taken from King and Queen and, it is known, some of the family lived in both counties; since Jonathon Clark, who married Elizabeth Wilson had a daughter, "Betty", who must have been the right age to have been the wife of George Tribble (Jonathon Clark having married in 1725); since the "History of Caroline County" states that some of Andrew Tribble's mother's people had settled in Kentucky, I think we at least have a chance to work out a relationship to George Rogers Clark through this Tribble line".

A letter of inquiry sent to Rev. Marshall Wingfield brings this answer,"

Dear Miss Hawthorne:- Replying to your letter of January 13th, I beg to advise that you are quite correct in your surmises, according to the best light I can get on the matter. "Betty" Clark, the mother of Rev. Andrew Tribble, was, no doubt, the Elizabeth mentioned in the will of Jonathon Clark as one of his daughters.

Very sincerely yours,

Marshall Wingfield."

Can any other Tribble descendant throw any further light on this subject?

Burrus Family
Mercer County, Kentucky

(Nathaniel Burrus, b. 1762
(d. Jan. 26, 1855
(Mary Thraical b. 1770
d. 1853 (father George Thraical) His brother John signed
(3-9-1785) marriage bond)

(Married in Va. Frances Burrus d. Feb. 11, 1835
Joseph Griffey d. July 20, 1842
(Abt. 1790)

(Nancy Burrus, b. Apr. 11, 1793
d. Dec. 11, 1881
(Wm. Burrus, b. -
d. Apr. 18, 1839
(Frankfort Ky. rec. Samuel Burrus --
d. Oct. 22, 1855
m. 2nd-Mrs. Sally Shouse 1819 (2nd time 1819)

(Orange Co. Va. Anne Burrus-John Atkins, 1778
Y. C. Atkins)
b. Va. 1801)- Apr. 19, 1870
Mrs. Martha Ann Shellins, 45 yrs. old-Anderson Co. Ky. rec.

Copy of Revolutionary papers from Mrs. Julia Penney Bartley's papers:

(Nathaniel Burrus, b. 1762
d. Jan. 26, 1855
(Mary Thraical b. 1770
d. 1853
(Correct spelling Threlkeld)

Ancestor's Service - Nathaniel Burrus was Private in Capt. Waugh Co., Col. Crittenden Reg. He was in seige of Yorktown and was in service when Cornwallis surrendered to Gen. Washington. Ref. - by Vol. & p. to documentary Report of Payment Treasury Dept. Pension.
Div. - From 431 - Ed. 9, 20, 97.
1000 Certificate No. 7, 325.
Rev. Soldier of Va. V. 9053, Nat'l No. 195448. Nathaniel Burrus, b. in Orange Co. Va. 1762 & d. in Mercer Co. Ky. Jan. 26, 1855.
Place of residence during Rev. was Va.
The Nat'l No. on this paper is Mrs. Lutie Burrus Cooper and it was thru her this line went thru.
John P. Penney, b. 1852, d. 1912.
Mary Bottom
The said John Penney was son of Thos. Penney b. 1822, d. Jan. 28, 1860 and Mary Burrus, b. 1825, d. June 8, 1858, m. 1845.
Edmund Burrus, b. - , d. May 28, 1858
Mary Slaughter, b. July 11, 1796.
Said Edmund Burrus was son of Nathaniel Burrus b. 1762, d. Jan. 26, 1855 and Mary Thraical, b. 1770, d. 1853.

Children of Nathaniel and Mary Thraical Burrus (named in will)
Elizabeth Lyons
Nancy Penney
b. Apr. 11, 1793
d. Dec. 11, 1881. m. John Penney
Susan Walker
Polly Burton
Sally Slaughter
Edmund Burrus, m. Polly Slaughter 1810
Sarah McAfee
Dicy Lillard
Fanny Black, m. 1st Wayland
The three grandsons, exec. of will:
Edmund Burrus, Jr.
Jesse S. Burrus (Rec. at Harrodsburg)
Hickerson Wayland

Bro. to Nathaniel Burrus, Rev. Sol.
Sam'l. Burrus m. 1 -
2. Mrs. Shouse 1819 Frankfort
His will at Lawrenceburg Ky. probated Oct. 22, 1855. Children by 1st wife:

(Nov. 4-1818) Jas. R. Burrus (Catherine Whiteneck)
(Dec. 18-1817) Nathaniel Burrus (m. Agnes Whiteneck)

Jane Burrus Morgan (m. John Morgan, 1819)
Thos. Burrus ((dec'd) share to children)
(1818) Elizabeth Burrus Petty m. John Petty 1818
(1 share to children of dau.)
John Burrus
Mary Burrus Travis-Moses Travis
(1 share to children of dau.)
(1821) Catherine Burrus Shouse-Elijah Shouse
(1 share to children of dau.)
(1833) Nancy Burrus Richy-Henry Richy
(1 share to children of dau.)
Sam'l Burrus (m. Charity Whiteneck)
Monroe Burrus (dec'd - 1 share to children)
Alfred Burrus (Ex. to act as trustees for son Alfred)
Moses Travis)
and) - shall have no control over est. of wifes.
Henry Richy)
Alvin Herndon)
son John Burrus) Ex. Nov. 13, 1855
Robt. Elliott)
Will does not mention wife.

Sister to Nathaniel Burrus, Rev. Sol.
Nancy Burrus b. Apr. 11, 1793
d. Dec. 11, 1881
Wm. Penney d. Apr. 18, 1839
(Larkin Penney - Sallie A. Butts (f. Sam'l)
b. Dec. 13, 1818 b. Dec. 2, 1818
d. July 8, 1898 d. Mar. 8, 1895
(Aug. 2, 1837)
(Mary Ann Penney - Jesse Fidler
(Alvin Herndon, her gdn.)
(May 20, 1840)
(m. June 26, 1844
Margaret Penny - John Wilkerson Bond
b. Jan. 4, 1824 b. Apr. 14, 1820
d. Dec. 25, 1888 d. Sept. 16, 1877

Frances Penney - Sam Wilson

	Children
Jesse Fidler	John W. Fidler
m. 5-28-1810	Wm. Fidler
Mary Penney	Susie, m. Jim Butts
	Sallie m. Sen. Walker
	Nannie d. young
	Ellen m. Ed Hawkins
	Alice m. Sam Shields
	Lee m. Dr. Paynter
Sam Wilson	James Wilson
Frances Penney	Josie Wilson
	Susie, d. young.
Larkin Penney	Thomas, b. Jan. 12, 1843
Sara A. Penney	d. Apr. 14, 1868 in Tenn.
	Nathaniel H. b. June 28, 1838
	d. Aug. 20, 1863 in Miss.

(A dau. m. Jim Witherspoon John S. d. Mar. 8, 1862
a dau. m. - Lyons 23 yrs. old, d. St. Louis
3 sons killed in Civil War?

Wm. S. Penney - Co. H. 2nd Ky. Reg. Cav. C.S.A.
S. M. Penney - 2nd Ky. Reg. Cav. Co. H. C.S.A.
J. A. Penney, son of W. W. and M. L. Penney
b. Aug. 24, 1851 d. Oct. 6, 1892
Willia W., Dau of W. W. and M. L. Penney
b. July 29, 1861 d. Sept. 2, 1899
Missoim Laurea - w. of W. W. Penney
b. July 17, 1829 d. May 4, 1896
Wm. W. Penney - b. Oct. 27, 1824 d. June 15, 1861

Wm. W. Penney, b. Oct. 31, 1834
d. June 15, 1861 (All buried at L-burg cemetery)
Nancy - w. of John Penney
b. Apr. 11, 1793
d. Dec. 11, 1881
Edmund Burrus, son of Nath - Burrus, Rev. Sol. d. 1858
Mary Salughter, b. July 11, 1796
(m. 1810 Harrodsburg)
(1846) Nathaniel Burrus - Margaret Hudson
Jesse m. late in life a Mrs. Borhies
Jas. Burrus - Susan May Penney
Wm. Burrus - bachelor and invalid
(1834) John W. Burrus - Mary S. Salughter
Jesse Burrus was gdn of U. W. Burrus and John H. Burrus
- were infants when father died.
(1866) Sara F. (Sally) Burrus - James W. Butts - went to Mo.
Mary Burrus b. 1825 d. June 8, 1858
Thomas Penney b. 1822 d. 1860
(Mrs. Geo. W. Bartley grandchild)
U. W. Burrus)
Lucy A.) Sept. 20, 1866
Slaughter)

Will of Edmund Burrus - Harrodsburg Rec. - 1 8 5 3

Phillip J. Burrus
Gabriel Burrus
Stanfield Burrus
Polly Burrus
(Napoleon A. Price
Jane Bell(Susan Frances
(Henry Clay Bell
Mildred Paxton
Wm. Burrus

- -

1851 Jesse Burrus gdn of U. W. Burrus, son of John W. Burrus

(Catey Griffey (will) 1833 Jas. Taylor, Adm. Harrodsburg rec.
Amt. of est. from Va. Corresponded with Barbee of Va.

Children of Edmund Burrus and Mary Slaughter
Jas. Burrus (Susan
Susan May Penney (Lydia
(Wm Burrus m. Julia Hackley

		(Jas. Edmund Burrus
(m. 1854)	John W. Burrus	(John Harrison "
	Mary B.	(Ulissus Waller "
	Slaughter	(Susan Mary "
	Preston Burrus	(Joe Zack Burrus
	Elizabeth Willis	(Mary Louise(Tiny) m. Roger Lillard
	Mary Burrus	(Wm. Penney
	Thos. Penney	(John "
		(Susie "
		(Lizzie "
(1846, Harrodsbg Ky.)	Nathanial Burrus	(Nannie Burrus
		(Edna "
	Margaret Hudson	(Lute "
		(Lee(male)"

Mary J. Burrus b. May 17, 1878, d. June 1, 1921 buried Hebron

Marriages in Mercer Co.

Michael Burrus and Mary McCarty, Apr. 16, 1879
Wm Burrus and Mary Smithy, Nov. 14, 1853
Sarah F. Burrus and Jas. W. Butts, 1866
Jane Burrus and Wm. H. Bickers, 1877
Nannie Burrus and John M. Barnes, 1884
Jas. R. Burrus and Catherine Whiteneck, 1818
Nathaniel Burrus and Agnes Whiteneck, 1817
Jane Burrus and Henry Bell, 1832.

Mar. from Franklin Co.

Levina Burrus - Zacheriah Lee, 1827
Jane Burrus - John Morgan, 1819
Catherine " - Elijah Shouse, 1821

Anderson Co.

John Burrus - Martha J. Bailey, Nov. 15, 1877
24 yrs. old 22 yrs. old

Fayette Co.

Wm. Burrus - Lucy Richardson, Jan. 5, 1817

Records from the Bible of Edmund Burrus Sr. - Now owned by Edmund Burrus Miller of Bondville, Mercer County, Ky.

Births

John W. Burrus born Wednesday 19th February 1812
Nathaniel H. Burrus was born Wednesday 30th November 1814
Jesse S. Burrus born Wednesday 29th January 1817
William P. Burrus born Friday 26th March 1819
James W. Burrus born Friday 20th July 1821
Edmund Burrus born Wednesday 7th May 1823

Mary S. Burrus born Tuesday 1st March 1825
Susan M. Burrus born Sunday 15th May 1831
Frances P. Burrus born Saturday 12th March 1836
Sarah F. Burrus born Tuesday 23rd January 1838

Deaths

Susan Margaret Burrus departed this life 12th March 1845
Mary Edgar Slaughter Penny departed this life 20th September 1846
John W. Burrus departed this life 24th December 1849
John Edmund Burrus departed this life 19th September 1850
Dicy Lillard departed this life 19th July 1851
Sarah Margaret Burrus departed this life 1st day of April 1853
Jesse S. Burrus departed this life 23rd June 1853
James Philip Burrus departed this life June 30th 1853
Mary Burrus departed this life the 10th Oct. 1853
Nathaniel Burrus Sen- departed this life the 26th January 1855
William P. Burrus departed this life 28th May 1855
Mary Burrus departed this life the 10th October 1853
Nathaniel Burrus Senr. departed this life the 28th January 1855

John W. Burrus and Mary D. Slaughter were married April 10, 1834
James W. Burrus and Susan M. Penny were married April 13, 1843
Thomas Penny and Mary Slaughter Burrus were married Jan. 16, 1845
Nathaniel H. Burrus and Margaret Hudson were married Jan. 14, 1846
Edmund Burrus and Lucy Ann Miller were married Nov. 10, 1857
Francis P. Burrus and Lizzie Miller were married Feb. 7, 1860
J. W. Butts and Sarah F. Burrus were married Nov. 20, 1866
Jesse S. Burrus and Sally Vandyke were married

Harrodsburg, Kentucky

Dear Mrs. Alexander: After investigation I learned that the reserved burial-ground of Nathaniel Burrus is about fourteen miles from Harrodsburg, and the grave stones are standing-also there is another Burrus burial ground in this county. I think the children of Edmund Burrus, Sr. are buried in the latter place which is also about fourteen miles from Harrodsburg. The two burial grounds are eight or miles apart by road, not so far across country. Also there is a man who is very old who, I have been told, has an old Burrus family Bible and other records...

- - - - - - -

Records from Nathaniel Burrus Burial ground on the farm now owned by W. G. Mitchell, two miles West of Salvisa, Mercer County, Kentucky.

NATHANIEL BURRUS, died Jan. 26 - 1855 In the 93rd yr. of his age.
MARY, wife of NATHANIEL BURRUS, died Oct. 10 - 1858 in her 85 yr.
EDMUND BURRUS, Sr. born Oct. 12, 1786 died May 28, 1858
MARY BURRUS born July 11, 1796 died Nov. 3, 1865

These stones are large and wall preserved. The burial ground is in front of the house (in the Avenue) where Nathaniel Burrus formerly lived. This is the burial ground which Edmund Burrus Sr, reserved in his will. The stone of Edmund Burrus is a double stone and has the record of Edmund, and his wife Mary Slaughter Burrus.

Marie Menaugh

Mercer County Marriages - Court records.

Dec. 11, 1810
Edmund Burrus and Polly Slaughter - witness: Francis Slaughter Book 2, page 230
Oct. 11, 1818
John Penny, Jr. and Nancy Burrus Witness: John Lillard - By whom married: Rev. John Penny Book 2, page 244
Oct. 17, 1833
Richard H. Paxton and Mildred Burrus By whom married: Rev. Thomas Cleland Book 1, page 396

Copies - Marie Nenaugh

EDMUND BURRUS (BURROWS), Sr. Will - Book 14, page 78

Mercer County Court House, Harrodsburg, Kentucky

In the name of God Amen-

I Edmund Burrows Senior of the County of Mercer and State of Kentucky being now of sound mind and disposing memory and knowing that it is appointed for man to die in order to meet that even Do constitute and make this my last will and testament revoking all others that may have been heretofore made by me in the following manner To-Wit-

To my son Phillip J. Burrows	the sum of	$964.00
To my son Gabriel Burrows	the sum of	$400.00
To my son Stanfield Burrows	the sum of	$715.00
To my Daughter Polly Penney	the sum of	$433.00
To my Daughter Jane Bell	the sum of	$380.00
To my Daughter Mildred Paxton	the sum of	$427.00
To my son William Burrows	the sum of	$968.00

It is my will and desire that each of the above named children shall account on final settlement with my Executor hereafter to be named for the respective sums as above set forth advanced to them.

Item 2nd- My old servant Ben I will that he be not taken unto the estimate of my estate but that he be left in the care of my sons Stanfield and Gabriel during his life and that they pay no hire for him but are to maintain and take care of him during his life.

Item 3rd- I will and bequeath that portion of my estate on the final division of the same in the manner aforesaid which falls to the share of my Daughter Jane Bell dec'd. to her children (vis) Nepolian, Price, Susan, Frances and Henry Clay Bell or the survivor or surviving of them and their Heirs forever for their use and benefit only and I appoint my sons Gabriel and Stanfield as their trustees, and should all of the children die before they arrive at twenty one years of age or have no lawful issue of their body at the time of their death in that even I will that their said portion as aforesaid revert back into the hands of my Executors hereafter to be named and by them equally divided among my other children.

Item 4th- I will that after my decease in the division of my Estate real and personal that my slaves be retained in the family of my children and that the several portions on the division of same to be equally divided as aforesaid among my said children I will and bequeath to each of them and their Heirs forever except the portion willed and bequeathed as above mentioned to the children of my daughter Jane Bell Dec'd.

Item 5th- I will that one quarter of an acre of the land in which my beloved wife is buried be reserved in the division and distribution of my real estate as a family burying ground.

Item 6th- I will that in the division of my land that the same be appraised with my other estate and that my sons Gabriel, William and Stanfield if they choose take the same at said valuation and if they do not choose to take it jointly then any two or any one of them may take the same at sd. valuation and should they all refuse to take it at the valuation aforesaid I will that the same be sold to the highest bidder on a credit of twelve months with the premises bound for the purchase money and that my Executors hereafter to be named be required to convey the same to the purchaser or purchasers.

Item 7th- I hereby ratify the bargain and sale made between my sons Gabriel and Edmund in which Edmund sold and transferred all his rights, title and interest in my estate afforesaid as appears from the indenture between them now in the possession of Gabriel Burrows and lastly I nominate and appoint Gabriel and Stanfield Burrus my sons and H. Walker Executors to this my last will and testament hereby revoking all others which may heretofore may have been made by me.

In Testimony whereof I have set my hand and seal this 16th day of Oct. 1850

Edmund Burrus (Seal)

Signed and acknowledged in presence of John Kenedy

William N. Montgomery

Mercer County Sct. Jany County Court 1853

The foregoing last will and testament of Edmund Burruss Decd. was this day produced into court and proven by the oaths of John Kennedy and Wm. N. Montgomery two subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Attest - Tho. Allin C.C.

Recorded in Will Book 14, page 78
Mercer County, Kentucky Court Records.

A copy

Attest - Marie Menough-

RECORDS COPIED FROM THE PAXTON FAMILY BIBLE

Marriages

This certifies that the rite of Holy Matrimony was celebrated between James E. Paxton of Anderson County and Mary E. Thompson of Anderson County on November 13, 1856 at her fathers home by Jordan Walker (Minister)

Witness: John S. Thompson
Evaline Thompson

J.E.Paxton of Anderson County and Sarah Belle Gibbs of Franklin County on July 18, 1888 by Smith Hawkins(Minister)
John R. Paxton was married to Mattie Arnold May 16, 1886.
D.P.Paxton and E.May Ismond was united in marriage May the 27, 1890
James McMichael was married to Ella N. Paxton March 11, 1896
R.H.Paxton and Mildred Burrus Oct. 16, 1833

Births

R. H. Paxton was born April 5th, 1808
Mildred Paxton was born Dec. the 19, 1811
Sarah B. Paxton was born August the 16, 1851
Walker T. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord March the 25, 1858
Daniel P. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord May 11, 1859
Mildred E. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Jan. 27, 1861
John R. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Jan. 8, 1863
James E. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Oct. 11, 1864
Little Sister(still born) was born in the year of our Lord Dec. 23, 1865
George P. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Jan. 18, 1868
Julia F. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord March 20, 1870
Henry L. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Jan. 9, 1873
Ella N. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Apr. 25, 1875

James E. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord August 30, 1834
Mary E. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord Oct. 9, 1834
Sarah Belle Paxton born in the year of our Lord Aug. 16, 1851
Clarence E. Paxton was born in the year of our Lord July 31, 1890
Lillard S. McMichael was born in the year of our Lord Oct. 9, 1896
Mary E. McMichael was born in the year of our Lord Nov. 21, 1897

Deaths

My beloved wife Mary E. Paxton Deceased March the 14, 1883
Walker T. Paxton Deceased Dec. 31, 1868
James E. Paxton, Junior Deceased Jan. 25, 1867
Henry L. Paxton Deceased Sept. 22, 1880
Richard H. Paxton Deceased Feb. 27, 1878
Mildred Paxton Deceased Apr. 3, 1885

This is to certify that John Richard Paxton and Mattie Lee Arnold were united by me in Holy Matrimony at the home of the bride on the 16th day of May in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Eighty Six in the presence of

(Minister)Smith Hawkins

John Richard Paxton born June 8, 1863
Mattie Lee Arnold born May 16, 1867

Children

Mary Belle Paxton born Feb. 15, 1887
Sue Jett Paxton born Nov. 13, 1888 m. James Willard Alexander Nov. 18, 1922
Philip Allen Paxton born July 28, 1890 m. Arloo Bennett Nov. 3, 1935
Mildred Frances Paxton born Feb. 3, 1896 m. Charles Robert Cottrell Aug. 25, 1923
Mattie Katherine Paxton born June 3, 1899 m. Raymond Louis Phillips April 1923
Richard H. Paxton born Oct. 27, 1901 m. Mary E. LaRue Morris Dec. 15, 1928
Nell Arnold Paxton born Dec. 27, 1905 m. Richard R. Peebles June 30, 1932
Annetta Ruth Paxton born April 28, 1908 m. John Nibert Serey April 23, 1930

Deaths

John Richard Paxton died March 31, 1942

Lawrenceburg Cemetery, Lawrenceburg, Kentucky (Anderson County)

Nancy wife of John Penney b. Apr. 1, 1792 d. Dec. 11, 1861
L. H. Penney b. Dec. 13, 1818 d. July 6, 1898
Sarah wife of L. H. Penney b. Dec. 2, 1818 d. Mar. 8, 1895
Wm. W. Penney b. Dec. 28, 1821 d. June 15, 1861
Missouri W. Penney, wife of W. W. Penney b. July 17, 1829 d. May 4, 1896
Wm. S. Penney Co. H. 2nd. Ky. Regt. Cav. C.S.A.
S. M. Penney Co. H. 2nd. Ky. Regt. Cav. C.S.A.

F. P. Burris b. 1836 d. 1912
Ann Elizabeth Burrus b. 1843 d. 1922

J. A. son of W.W. (Penney ?) b. Aug. 24, 1851 d. Oct. 6, 1892
Sister Willa U dau. of W.W. (Penney ?) b. July 29, 1861 d.
Mary E. dau. of L.D. & S.A. Penney b. June 8, 1841 d. Sept. 10, 1850
Two infants John P. Penney (sons)
Julia dau. of L.H. & S.A. Penney b. July 5, 1852 d. Mar. 29, 1884
Nathaniel H. son of L.H. and Sarah Penney b. June 28, 1838 d. Aug. 20, 1863 in Miss.
John B. son of L.H. and Sarah Penney b. Mar. 8, 1862 in the 28th year. at St. Louis, Mo.
Thomas son of L.H. and Sarah Penney b. Jan. 12, 1842 d. Apr. 14, 1863 in Tenn.
John Penney, Jr. married Nancy Burris about 1818-Rev. John Penney, Min. Book 1, p. 226 Harrodsburg, Ky.

Anderson County Court Records, Lawrenceburg, Kentucky

James Burrus m. Susan M. Penny dau. of Mary Penny Apr. 13, 1843
Monroe Burris m. Ann Syers Jan. 28, 1840
Wm. W. Penney m. Missouri L. Myers, dau. of Sarah H. Myers, Sept. 28, 1847
Nathaniel Burrus m. Agnes Whiteneck Dec. 18, 1817 (Mercer Co. Records)
Eli Penney m. Mary Burrus July 1821 p. 260 (Mercer Co. Records)
Nathaniel Burrus m. Mary Threlkeld Mar. 9, 1785 (Lincoln County Records)
James C. Penney 21 res. Caldwell Co. Mo. m. Fanny M. Paxton, 20 dau. of R. H. Paxton (His father was Eli - Anderson Co. Records)
Edmund Burrus m. Mary Slaughter. She was born July 11, 1796

Page 77. James W. Burris- Will Book 15, page 141. Guardian to James P. Burris, infant son of John W. Burris, dec. Jan. 1, 1854

Page 77.
Philip Burris. Will Book 15, page 39. Names wife Catherine, two youngest children Samuel and Lydia. To Mary Hale, wife of Thomas. To Harry J. Burris. To Lewis I. Burris Dau. Elizabeth Moore, To Samuel Burris, To Lydia Burris, My son P.S. Burris. Grandson Thompson Burris. I give to his son Phillip Burris. Exec. Sons Harry J. and Lewis L. Burris. Written June 14, 1854. Witness J. W. Bottom, John Sallee. Prob. Nov. Court 1854

Marriages. Lincoln County
Burros, Nathaniel and Mary Threlkeld, March 7, 1785
Mercer County
John Penny, Jr. and Nancy Burros- no date given (page 226)
James R. Burris and Catherine Whiteneck Nov. 4, 1818 page 234
Nathaniel Burrus and Agnes Whiteneck Dec. 18, 1817
Wayland James and Francis Burrus Jan. 6, 1820 p. 246
Robert Lyons and Elizabeth Burrus July 1821 p. 260
Eli Penny and Mary Burris July 1821 page 260
Phillip Penny and Margaret Burrus Jan. 2, 1825 page 318
Gabriel Slaughter and Sarah Burris Jan. 23, 1828 page 344

One Branch of the Burruss Family in Virginia (Incomplete)
By Mrs. Julian A. Burruss, 612 South Main, Blacksburg, Va.

Jacob Burruss (From England to Caroline County, Virginia in 1717 with his two sons William & John)

David Terrell — Agatha Chiles

William Burrus (Caroline Co.) — Susanna Terrell (Caroline Co.)

John Cheadle — Elizabeth Woodson

Pleasant Burruss (Caroline Co.) — Nancy Cheadle (Hanover Co.)

Jacob Burruss (Caroline Co.) — Lucinda Wright (Caroline Co.)

Woodson Cheadle Burruss (Caroline Co.) — Cora Emmett McDowell (Hanover Co.)

George Dorsey Ebbert — Lillie Collins

Julian Ashby Burruss (Henrico Co.) 1874-1947 — Rachel Cleveland Ebbert Covington, Kentucky (Kenton Co.)

Julian Ashby Burruss, II ——— Mary May Inscho
(Rockingham Co.) 1919 | Miami, Florida

Bruce Kenneth Burrus
Montgomery County, 1947

Free Union, Virginia
July 9th, 1951

Mr. W. E. Brockman,
% Midland National Bank,
Minneapolis 1, Minnesota

Dear Mr. Brockman: I was delighted to receive your book on the Brockmans and Burruss families of Albemarle County. I knew that my Burruss ancestors came that way, and I knew that our home "the Old Homestead" was a grant to the Burruss family. I also knew that Jacob Burruss was one of my grandfathers but how far back I did not know until I received your information.

My great, great grandfather Charles Burruss was a son of Jacob Burruss. Our family Bible begins with this Charles Burruss's three marriages, 1st- Elizabeth Dickenson, April 5th, 1773; 2nd- Susanna Ballard, January 17th, 1787; 3rd- Jane Owens, November 12th, 1792. His son Dickenson, by Elizabeth Dickenson was my great grandfather, and my grandfather was Robert David Burruss. My father, Benjamin Blackwell Burruss, who is now 84 years old is well and active. We live at the Old Homestead, 12 miles north of Charlottesville, Va.

I have the records of the above Charles Burruss, a photostatic copy of his three years of service as Captain in the Revolutionary War.

I hope to be able to send you more information in the near future. I have collected a lot of data and with the help of our family Bible I have been able to get it accurate.

I am enclosing my check of $7.50 for the book of Orange County families which you so kindly sent me a few days ago. I am eager that we build up a good history of the Burruss family for the book which you are now preparing for publication.

With kindest wishes, I am

Sincerely yours,

M. Ruth Burruss Huff/BJ.(Signature)

MRBH/BJ

Durrett
(Woods History of Albemarle County)

The name of Durrett was connected with Albemarle while it was yet a part of Hanover. In 1737, Bartholomew Durrett patented 3,000 acres on Priddy's Creek and the next year Richard patented 300 in the same section. On June 25, 1761, Robert Duncanson of Fredericksburg sold to William Brockman 400 acres in Albemarle, on Priddy's Creek, which he bought of Richard Durrett and Sarah his wife, acknowledged in Louisa County (before a portion containing Durrett's land was cut off from Louisa into Albemarle) July 23, 1750. Richard passed his days on Priddy's Creek and died 1784. Hischildren were Richard; Elizabeth wife of Jacob Watts (There is a town west of Stony Point named Watts); Ann wife of Robert Sanford; Frances wife of Frederick William Wills; Agatha wife of a Williams and later wife of Stephen K. Smith and third the wife of a Burris.

Richard Durrett the younger, James Douglass and others bought parts of a tract on Priddy's Creek which had belonged to Roger Dixon. Dixon in 1766 gave a deed of trust to James Harford, an Englishman, who brought suit after the Revolutionary War and in 1809 recovered on a judgment and the owners were made to pay off the mortgage. Richard Durrett had 550 acres. In 1772 he bought land west of Earlysville and died there in 1820. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Davis. His children were John D; Isaac W.; Thomas; Davis; Robert D.; Mildred wife of Jas. Simms; Susan wife of Thos. Garth; Elizabeth wife of James Watts; Sarah wife of John Early; and Frances, wife of Archibald Buckner.

John D. Durrett married Frances Davis and his children were Matilde, wife of William Catterton; Thomas who married Emily Wood; Frances; Elizabeth wife of Derrill P. Key; Sarah; Isaac; Richard W. who married Lucy Twyman. Thomas married Frances Simms and his son Thomas married Mary, daughter of Jas. Early and was father of Dr. James T. and Frank. Robert D. married Elizabeth Price.

Two brothers by the name Durrett came from Caroline and settled west of Batesville before 1800. Marshall Durrett purchased in 1783, 400 acres from Robert Terrill on Mechunic River. In 1803 he bought from Robert Boling at North Garden, where he lived and died 1834. He was Magistrate in 1796 and sheriff in 1819. His wife was Dorothy, daughter of John Diggs of Nelson, and his children were: Sarah wife of Robert Field; Richard; Rice; Marcus; Silas; Benjamin; Paul; Ann wife of William Morris, and second of John D. Rodes; Elizabeth, wife of John Dunkun; and John. Marcus was a Magistrate. He married Sarah Ann, daughter of H. Carter Moore, and died 1878.

James, brother of Marshall, purchased land of John Efferson, where he died 1822. He married Nancy Diggs, sister of his brother's wife, and his children were: Frances, wife of Richard Richardson; Sarah, wife of Horsley Goodman; William; Mildred, wife of Wm. Bumgardner; Elizabeth, wife of William McClum; Nancy, wife of Colston; Huskail; James, who married Susan Goodman; John who married Mary Diggs; and Richard who married Elizabeth daughter of William Piper. Many moved to Ohio and Missouri. Isaac W. Durrett moved to Pickaway County, Ohio; Davis and Elizabeth Durrett moved to Surry County, North Carolina.

Deed for Joel Durretts Land
Copied by Bernice H. Keister at Greensburg, Ky.

This Indenture made this 6th day of July in the year of our Lord 1832 between the heirs and legatees of Joel and Sarah Durrett deceased hereafter to be named of the state of Ky. and the Co. of Green of the one port and Richard Hordes of the state and county aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that the heirs and legatees aforesaid for and in consideration of the sum of $459.00 to them in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted, bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said Richard Horde his heirs and assigns all that tract or parcel of land situate and being in the state of Ky. Co. of Green and on the waters of Pitman Creek and bounded as follows: Beginning at a white oak on the west side of a branch thence N 55 E 223 poles to two dogwoods thence S 350 E 125 poles to Chownings Corner thence S 55 W 95 poles to a large black oak thence N 42 W 40 poles to a white oak Elm and Dogwood thence S 55 W 126½ poles to a white oak, thence N 35 W 85 poles to the beginning containing 150 acres be the same more or less. It being the land of which our Father died siezed together with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging or in any way appertaining to have and to hold the land whereby conveyed with the appertainances thereunto belonging unto the said Richard Horde his heirs and asigns forever, and the said heirs and legatees for themselves their heirs executors and administrators the aforesaid tract of land and appurtenances unto the said Richard Horde his heirs or asigns against the claim or claims of all and every person or persons whatsoever doth and will forever warrant and defend by these presents in witness whereof the said heirs and legatees hath hereunto set their hands and seals the day and date above written. Signed Sealed and delivered in presence of and thus H. Chandler to these marks X John Durrett X Susannah Durrett, Wm. W. Cobb to these marks X Carter Hubbard, witness Robert Calvin in respect to A. Campbell X Achilles Durrett a guardian for my heirs J. M. V. Shreve to same his X Easton Saunders to ? Mardis XX Rowland Mardis S. Brockman and N. Brockman her X Fanny Mardis X David Campbell signed 12th Sept. 1832. I. Chandler XX John O. Walden X her Diana Walden with C. Campbell Esq. Will W. Cobb who is a subscribing witness was X Anne X Durrett present at John Schoolers assignment Adam Campbell a guardian for the Achilles Durrett his X Samuel X Brockman We Joseph Richeson and David Campbell two of the commonwealth Justices of the Peace in aforesaid Co. do hereby certify that this day personally appeared before us Nancy Brockman wife of the witness named Samuel Brockman and Fanny Mardis wife of the Roland Mardis and after being by us examined privily and apart from their husbands with the deed explained as the law directs did privily voluntarily and of their own free will and consent relinquish their right of dower to the premises conveyed by this deed and the same is hereby certified to the county court clerk for the co. of Green for record where the premises given under our hand and seal this 12th March 1933.

J. Richeson S.C.

Ky. Green Co.

David Campbell sec. I John Barnet clerk of Green Co. Court do hereby certify that this deed of conveyance from Joel Durretts Legatees to Richard Horde was on the 29th day of Oct. 1832 presented to me in my office & proven by H. Chandler as to John Durrett Carter Hubbard Achilles Durrett Roland Mardis John O. Walden & Samuel Brockman and Ann Durrett and on the 21 Jan. 1833 was proven by Wm. W. Cobb to John Durrett Carter Hubbard Achilles Durrett and on the same day was acknowledged by Adam Campbell as guardian and on the 18th day of March was acknowledged by John Schooler and wife to be their act and deed and the wife of the said John being examined by me separate and apart from her husband declared she relinquished her right of dower & title to the land freely and willingly and without the threats

or persuasion of her husband and consulted that the same might be recorded which is done truly. Given under my hand this 24th day of April 1833.

John Barrett

- - - - -

Joel Durretts will 1813

Sarah Durrett made a deed of gift to her daughter Diana Walden June 10, 1830 Proved by testators 30 Oct. 1830 Copied at Greensburg 21 Mar. 1831. Prob. died between these dates.

1. John Durrett m. Martha Bibb Nov. 24, 1788 both Louisa Co. Va.
   John Durrett m. Susannah Gaddis or Gaddie Aug. 27, 1818 Horatio Chandler
   John Durrett will Feb. 1, 1849 wife was Susannah. Deeds in 1832-3 same
2. Nancy Durrett m. Samuel Brockman Oct. 24, 1791 Va.
3. Betsey Durrett m. Carter Hubbard Jan. 16, 1793 Va. (Children b. 1794 to 1810)
   Carter Hubbard m. 2 Nancy Allen Feb. 1830 Ky. wife was Nancy in will.
4. Fanny Durrett m. Rowland Mardis (He died 1834 will proved then)
5. Larkin Durrett m. Ann Maupin (wife Anne in will) prob. died before 1832-3
6. Mildred Durrett m. Moses Quisenberry Aug. 14, 1805 Va.
   Mildred Quisenberry m. John Schooler Nov. 5, 1821. Ky.
   John Schooler m. Elizabeth Davis July 30, 1844
7. Diana Durrett m. Joseph Hubbard Dec. 26, 1804. Joseph died 1819.
   Diana Durrett m. 2 John O. Walden Ky. (They had 2 daughters)
8. Achilles Durrett m. Lydia Quisenberry Sept. 25, 1805

- - - - -

Rowland Mardis will June 16, 1834 wife Fanny. Children: Dudley, Carter, William, Sarah, Elijah, Grandison, Rowland Rebecca, John D. Mardis and Lucinda. Green Co. Ky.

John Durrett will wife Susannah. Feb. 1, 1849

Larkin Durrett will wife Anne. Mentions grandson Jefferson Allen Murray, only son of late daughter Jane V. Murray. Mentions mother in law Jane Maupin.

John Schooler will Nov. 1855 wife Elizabeth son John N. Elizabeth Coffey, Nathan Schooler, Jane Brown, Anne W. Lemmons, Joel D. Schooler.

Caroline Co. Personal Property List 1783

Richard Durrett	over 21		over 16		under 16					
Richard Durrett	1	white	titheable	4	negros	9	negros	5	horses	12 cattle
John Durrett	2	"	"	6	"	1	"	5	"	14 "
Joe Durrett	1	"	"	2	"	4	"	3	"	10 "
Wm. Durrett	1	"	"	2	"	2	"	4	"	11 "
George Durrett	1	"	"	5	"	4	"	4	"	20 "
Henry Durrett	1	"	"	2	"	5	"	2	"	6 "
Francis Durrett	1	"	"	4	"			3	"	11 "
Wm. Durrett	1	"	"	7	"	5	"	7	"	20 "

- - - - -

Richard Durrett Spottsylvania Co. d. July 28, 1767 Wife Sarah, son William, all my boys daughter and younger children also estate that would fall to me by death of Elizabeth Marshall.

- - - - -

Wm. Marshall guardian to Ann, Richard, Marshall, James and Sally Durrett orphans of Richard Durrett 1769.

Tandy Brockman, Dec. 21, 1820 Green Co., Ky., m. Martha Shipp

Issue Page 15, Shipp Geneology, by Sanders.

1. Richard Brockman b. 1820?
2. James G. " b. 1822
3. Samuel " b. 1824
4. Nancy " b. 1826
5. John " b. 1828
6. William T. " b. 1830
7. Milton " b. 1831
8. Austin " b. 1832
9. Caroline " b. 1836
10. Oswell "
11. Emaline " b. 1840
12. Eastin "

Tandy Brockman, son of Samuel and Nancy Durrett Brockman, was a native of Virginia and grew to manhood in Ky., having been taken to the latter state when but four years old. He married Martha Shipp and moved to Shelby Co., Indiana, settling in the woods and for some time lived the life of a rugged pioneer. Mrs. Brockman died at the age of sixty four. He died at age of seventy-two in Edinburg, Ind. Is buried there. Methodist, Protestant, temperance, Whig. "Bantas' History of Johnson Co."

John S. Brockman, posthumous son of John S. Brockman, came to the Shelby Johnson, Ind. county to live in the early days.

In clearing ground he injured his leg severely and later developed blood poisoning. He was taken to the then nearest hospital - at Madison, Jefferson Co., Indiana, where the leg was amputated. He used an artificial leg or peg and returned home to clear land for school. Was supposed to help with founding the Jollity M.P. church. Also started Brockman graveyard which is still in use and cared for today. Charles Smith, son of Caroline Brockman (9) says that shortly after coming to Ind. the two young sons of Tandy and Martha Brockman, died of something like malaria or one of the fevers so prevalent in those days. The elder Brockman then set aside a portion of land to be used as a cemetery. Mr. Smith is still living, tho in poor health. He has charge of the business affairs of the cemetery and knows much of the early church history. Mrs. Smith says that Phoebe Coons Lewis, wife of Wm. Lewis, mother of William T. Brockman (6) is buried in the neglected Atwood Cemetery, ½ southwest ½ of Jollity church. (Records in Franklin Library - D.A.R. case.) Records show it is Wm. Lewis, not wife, buried there.

(1) Martha Shipp m. (1) Tandy Brockman.
b. April 30, 1803
d. about 1867
daughter Richard Shipp
b. Culpepper Co., Va. 4-15-1768
d. 6-4-1836 Johnson Co., Inc.
married in Mercer Co., Ky.
Mary Copeland
b. 4-12-1770 Orange Co. N. Car.
daughter
James & Martha Copeland

James Copeland d. in Mercer Co., Ky. about 1806. His will mentions wife Martha, daughters Mary and Ann, son John. Ex. Richard Shipp & John McElroy. Will book 3, page 174. Appraisment P. 183.

1. Richard Brockman
2. James Brockman
   Possibly died young
3. Samuel, b. 1824
   m. 1st, Mary Elinor (Ellen) Sanders, Dec. 17, 1847 (Johnson Co. M. Rec.)
   (1) Malinda Brockman
       b. April 13, 1853
       d. Oct. 21, 1937
       m. Dec. 12, 1876 Thomas Shipp
       (a) Clara Shipp m. Ed. Lanaban
       (b) Ethel Shipp - unmarried
       m. Second time, March 9, 1890, to Gilbert Freeman.
   (2) Elizabeth m. Harrison Adams, Aug. 15, 1880
       b. John Brockman Mar. ?
          1. John J. Brockman no ch.
          2. Ira m. Mitchell
             1. Wm. 5 children
             2. daughters
          3. Ida Brockman m. Robert Parker 7-14, 1894
             1 daughter m. Scott.
       d.
       (a) Electa Adams m. George Willey
           a. Ralph mar.
           b. Ruth
           c. Paul m. Marguerite Williams
   (3) Samuel Brockman m. 2nd Jan. 30, 1879, Mrs. Catherine (Hale) Tarr, widow of Rev. Elijah Tarr. She had daughter, Elizabeth Tarr, who was the first wife of Thomas Waggoner and mother of Rev. Hal Tarr. Wagonner, (Sanders Gen. P. 15 - in error)
4. Nancy
5. John, b. June 21, 1828
       d. 1885 or 1886
       m. July 12, 1861 Mary Jane, dau. of Isaac Beeson, who was b. in N. Carolina in 1801, d. in 1884 (Gave land for Jollity Church).
   Issue.
1. Vinson Brockman m. Sanders
(1) Orpha m. Jack Shumway
    a. Marguerite Shumway m. Franklin.
    b. Jack m.
(2) Carl (Ted) Brockman m. Elizabeth Gillaspy - no ch.
(3) Rita m. Wm. Parker
    a. John m. Delores Gibson
       daughter
2. Ulysses b. Mar. 8, 1864
       d. July 11, 1941 Johnson Co., Inc.
   m. Emma Wild - no children.
3. Isaac Brockman m. Cutsinger - no ch.
4. Anna Brockman m. Samuel Cutsinger, Feb. 10, 1842.
5. daughter m. Wisbord
6. Charles never married.

6. Wm. T. (Tandy) Brockman married Martha Lewis, daughter of Wm. and Phoebe Coons Lewis, of Va., Dec. 22, 1852.
   1. Sarah C. Brockman m. Nov. 25, 1871 Joseph R. Bay, son of Charles Bay and Alice Ann Watts, m. April 16, 1844.
      Charles Bay, son of Joseph Bay & Judith Epperson Bay of Montgomery Co., Ky., formerly of Tennessee and Pennsylvania respectively. The Bay family

had a noted record as judges and lwayers. Joseph R. was a pioneer school teacher.

Alice Ann Watts was daughter of Israel Watts, one of earliest settlers, 1820, of Johnson Co., buried 'on hill' at Edinburg, Ind.

(a) Walter Bay m. Cordelia Theek. She was 2nd wife and step-mother of children.
  1. Leroy, son - has son
  2. Clara m. Archie Paris
     Several children.

(b) Lillian m. Ance Tisco
  1. Noel
  2. Donald
  3. Joseph

(c) Edelle - died as young woman.

6. (Wm. Tandy Brockman) cont.
  2. Mary Jane Brockman
  3. Clara E. Brockman
  4. Tandy Brockman m. Nov. 24, 1881, Emma McClain, dau. of Alexander and Hendricks McClain.
  5. Ella Brockman m. Nov. 2, 1889 Frank Sandefur, b. 3-15-1864
     d. 2-20-1939

     (1) May Sandefur m. Russel Cortelyon - 3 children.
     May Sandefur was killed in fall from horse.
  6. Jennie m. Nathan Jones Feb. 16, 1881
     1. Clarence Jones m. Sanders
     2. Lura - d. young.
  7. Milton
  8. Austin m. Elizabeth Hayes
     b. 1832
     (1) Steven m. Charity Scott (Shelby Co.)
       a. Elnora m. Morrey
       b. Wilford
       c. Trost
       d.
  9. Caroline m. 1st. James Smith
     (1) Joseph m. Bowers (no ch.)
     (2) Charles m. Kate Wilde (no ch.)
     (3) Ott m. Toille (?) Sanders (no ch.)
       m. 2nd James Sanders, Sr. no children
  10. Oswell - died young
  11. Emaline " "
  12. Eastin " "

The land of John Brockman and wife Mary Collins

May 24, 1744, John Brockman bought 100 acres from Thos. Cook, (patented by Thos. Salmon) on the branches of the Pamunkey River, which locates this land in the forks of the north and south branches of the North Anna River, near the Spotsylvania line. This was the first home of John Brockman in Orange, although he must have had a homestead in King & Queen, since he was married by 1734. In his will, 1756, he left this land to son John, who married Amelia Martin after 1757. On Sept. 25, 1760, John and wife sold this land to William Cook and must have gone to North Carolina about that time, taking with them his young brother Major, who returned to Louisa, where he had property, to enlist in the Revolutionary War, selling his land at age 21, in 1776, to brother Samuel.

November 16, 1751, John Brockman, son of Samuel I, bought 199 acres in Louisa County, from Phil Aylett and wife Elizabeth. Various deeds describe the land as being on the North Anna River, just above Brock's Bridge, and running up the river to John Graves and to the Doctor's road, which leads to Cutalong. The road on the east was named the Marquis road, after the Revolution, in honor of Lafayette. While I did not locate the homestead, I found the remains of an old home and graveyard in the locality. On this tract, John Brockman built and operated Brock's Mill, just across the river on this land opposite Hendersons and father Samuel's "White House." Son Samuel may have lived on this land, as John was living on the White House tract in 1756 when he died. Lewis Brockman lived there before he bought the White House tract. The deed recites that the land was "small distance above Brock's Bridge" so it may not have been on the Marquis road but parallel to it.

On May 23, 1744, John Brockman bought 200 acres from William Oaks, on Mattapony River, which must have been near Mine Run in Orange and next to Spotsylvania County. This land he left to William, his son, who married Elizabeth Brockman of Albemarle. In selling it, March 5, 1762, to Andrew Shepherd & Co., William described the land as "on branches of Mattapony and Mine Run, next to Daniel Singleton." Here he operated a mill under the name William Brockman & Co. A deed says "land on Fredericksburg Road leading to Brockman Bridge."

We now know the location of the plantations of these early Brockmans and one can hardly go into an old home in this area that was not owned by Brockmans. The Brocks and Collins lived in Spotsylvania and Orange, on land adjoining, as did the Herndons, Graves, Burrus's and others related by marriage.

- - - - - -

COLLINS OF VIRGINIA

So far as I am able to tell this is the line of descent of Joseph Collins who left a Will at Spottsylvania 1757.

First Generation

John Collins of Essex, probably an immigrant, whose inventory was dated July 15, 1686, and whose wife was a daughter of Abraham Weeks.

Second Generation

William Collins who came to Virginia in 1635 at age 25, and in 1679 is shown as owner of 561 acres in Isle-of-Wight. His wife was Ann Wilds, widow of Thomas Wilds. The record there shows that one Ann Collins married (3rd marriage) Alex Murre or

Merry. William Collins had a son John who either married Mary Wyatt (Will of Mrs. Amy Wyatt 1746 Upper Norfolk) or else Eleanor Oliver, daughter of John Oliver W & D Book 1, page 93, 1666. This John Collins had at least four sons:

Third Generation

1. Joseph Collins, who was living in Essex in 1718 and 1728, where his brother William was living in 1751. Joseph married Catherine Robinson or Robertson, and he and two brothers received land from John Robinson. Vol. 5 Fleets King and Queen Abstracts, pages 39 and 176, "ordered that summons be issued for William Collins of Essex and George Collins of King and Queen to cause them to appear at the next court held for this county to declare whether or not they will execute the Will and Testament of Joseph Collins, May 3, 1748." In 1741 John Robertson transferred 400 acres to Joseph Collins; in 1744, 300 acres to Thomas Collins; in 1744, 254 acres to Jos Collins (think son of Joseph) and 1744, 200 acres to William Collins, which William then transferred to James Haley, in 1751. The wife of James Haley was then Beliah, and it is believed that the first wife of James Haley was Susannah Brockman who was then deceased. This Joseph Collins then died by 1748 and was father of Joseph, who married Susannah Lewis.
2. John Collins had son Edmund, see Will of Brother Thomas.
3. Thomas of King and Queen, Will Jan. 3, 1748 mentions father John and brothers John and Joseph and nephew Edmund, son of brother John.
4. George Collins.

The children of Joseph Collins and wife Catherine Robertson included:

1. Joseph, married Susannah Lewis.
2. William of Essex, wife Elizabeth in 1751.
3. Thomas, Will June 3, 1751, proved Sept. 12, 1752, Spottsylvania, wife Elizabeth, sons, Joyce, under 21, Thomas, Jr., Richard. Witnesses brother Joseph, Benjamin Glaze, William and John Collins, Thomas Collins, Jr.

Fourth Generation

Our Joseph Collins, father of Mary who married, we presume, John Brockman married Susannah Lewis, daughter of Zachary Lewis, 1, and had the following children:

1. John, married Ann Cook.
2. James, married Elizabeth Wylie.
3. William, married Elizabeth Bashaw.
4. Thomas, married Susannah Wyatt Davis Bartlett.
5. Lewis, married Elizabeth ------, and left a Will at Granville, N. C., 1783 naming wife Elizabeth and children (see Orange County Families Vol. 11) and his wife Elizabeth left a Will at Kershaw, S. C., 1796, naming most of the children mentioned in her husband Lewis' Will.
6. Ann, married John Wisdom.
7. Mary, married Brockman, and nowhere have we found proof that she married John Brockman. There is evidence that Mary Brockman, wife of Samuel, was a Collins descendant but she may have come thru the line of Alex Merre and wife Ann Collins.
8. Tabitha, married Henry Gatewood and 2nd John Holliday.
9. Caty, married Benjamin Glaze or Glass.
10. Susannah, married William Gholson.
11. Granddaughter Amy, may have been a daughter of the eldest son Joseph, then deceased.

WOOLFOLKS OF VIRGINIA

Richard Woolfolk lived in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester 1678-1761. He was on the Quit Rent Rolls in 1704, with 125 acres. He moved to Holly Hill, Caroline and his brother Robert moved to Shepherd Hill, Caroline. His oldest child Richard II born 1684 lived in Spottsylvania, Orange and Albermarle, and is thought to have died in Albermarle between 1770 and 1775. He is believed to have married Catherine Benson, daughter of Chas. and Eleanor Benson. His children are believed to have included Richard III, who married Mary Coleman, according to one source, but he may have married a daughter of Thomas Sowell, of Albermarle as his first wife and had Sowell or Soyell, Joseph, Richard, and Sukey. All apparently went to Woodford County, Ky. The other children of Richard II are believed to have included, a daughter, who was first wife of Edmund Burrus, brother of Thomas Burrus, who married Frances Tandy; Mary, the first wife of Samuel Brockman II. Proof is not available, but certain events suggest this conclusion. Richard II was the approximate age of Samuel Brockman I. He owned 920 acres in Orange County which was patented either by himself or his father Richard. Richard II of Albermarle disposed of his Orange County land, apparently in anticipation of death, since he left no will and no estate was entered for probate. He was 86 in 1770. The land transfers were June 28 of that year: 400 acres to Samuel Brockman II; 300 acres to John Henderson; 200 acres to John Burrus, son of Edmund and the wife of John Burrus was Ann Henderson, daughter of John, who then deeded 100 of his 200 acres to Samuel Brockman II. These deeds coincide with the death of Joseph son of Richard I therefore, it would appear that the land patent of 1728 in Orange County was by Richard I, and then passed on to the sons and grand-daughters. These transfers are significant including the transfer of 161 or 165 acres to Samuel and William Brockman and Rebecca, wife of Samuel, for their lives, in 1785 which coincides with the death of Elizabeth the mother of Joseph who made the transfer. This transfer did not increase the taxable land of Samuel of 800 acres, therefore, it was clearly a deed by Joseph to give up any claim his mother Christian had in this land as widow of Joseph, father of Joseph. In 1772, when Richard II was then deceased, Richard III came into 300 acres in Albermarle from Robert Hardwick, and in 1784 he sold it to Ephiram Boeing, leaving then for Kentucky.

Other children of Richard I of Gloucester include Robert, born 1688, died 1744, wife Frances, children Robert married Ann George, Richard and John, who died 1766; Betty, born 1690, married Ambrose Bullard; Joseph, born 1696, and had children John, who married Elizabeth Wigglesworth, and 2nd Mrs. Sarah Partlow; Elizabeth, who married Henry Chiles and second Chas. Bibb, whose son Thomas married Sarah Brockman; Augustine, who married Ann Harris 1st and 2nd Mrs. Broun; Joseph, who married Christian Bibb, and died by 1771, when his widow Christian married Samuel Brockman, whose first wife was Mary Bell; Captain Thomas W. (Waller) who married Miss Southerland and lived in Orange County, and finally Robert of Caroline, who married Mary Hackett, dau. of Garrett.

The other children of Richard I were Mary, baptized 1696, Martha baptized 1703 and Justine, baptized 1706 and had daughter Justin who married Timothy Chandler. Mary may have been the mother of John Henderson, since there is a Henderson-Woolfolk connection and John Henderson brought his mother, a widow, to Orange when he came, having patented land there in 1728, and he named one son Richard I Henderson and this Richard married Peggy Brockman of Albermarle. Richard Woolfolk showed tithes in Orange County as follows, 1737...6; 1753...6; 1754...9 and 8 in 1758, so that the supposition that he had daughters who married Samuel Brockman II and Edmund Burrus has foundation. I have accounted for only two of the daughters of Richard II and others I believe may have been the wife of John Oakes, Sr., executor to Joseph Woolfolk and

legatee of Edmund Burrus; the wife of John Embrey, Sr. whose will 1786 named Samuel Brockman, Thomas Woolfolk and son Richard Embree, executors, along with Richard Woolfolk the latter having been guardian of the children of John Burrus. Another daughter may have married Lawrence Young, who was witness to the will of Joseph Woolfolk whose wife was Christian Bibb.

- - - - -

Comments on Woolfolk Chart owned by
Mrs. Ann Waller Reddy, Richmond, Va.

Richard Woolfolk of Albermarle, son of Richard (2) sold 400 acres of land in Orange County to Samuel Brockman, June 28, 1770. This land had been mortgaged to Mitchell and Associates in 1764. The deed recites that it is part of a 1728 patent of 920 acres.

Robert Woolfolk of Orange married Ann George. His son Richard went to Jefferson County, Ky., before 1800. Married in Virginia probably 1st a daughter of Thomas Sowell and 2nd Sarah, daughter of Capt. Zachary Taylor and wife Alice Chew. John H. Woolfolk, Will Woodford, September 12, 1813 (son of Sowel) named as legatees, Samuel Cox (wife, Mary), brother Thomas, brother Sowell, Jr., brother Joseph and sister America Baker. Sowell Woolfolk, Sr. went to Woodford after the Revolutionary War. Married Mary Harris, in Virginia. Their children: Joseph Harris, m. Mariah Mitchum; John, in War of 1812, killed in action; Sowell, Jr. married Sallie Barnum, was in War of 1812; William; a daughter m. Givens.

Joseph (2) may have died 1770 instead of 1771, for in 1770, Richard transferred land to Samuel Brockman. Elizabeth, widow of Joseph, died 1785, and that year Joseph Woolfolk, son of Joseph and Christian confirmed the transfer of 161 acres to Samuel Brockman and wife Rebecker for life then to William Brockman. This was a part of the 400 acres that Samuel bought from Richard Woolfolk in 1770 and was probably the dower interest of Elizabeth, mother of Joseph.

Joseph Woolfolk, wife Christian Bibb, Will at Orange 1778. Named his wife, John Oakes and brother John as executors, and brother Thomas W. (Waller?) as alternate executor. John Woolfolk died 1778, administration at Halifax, wife Lucy, daughter Anne, also administration at Orange, November 27, 1778. Thomas Woolfolk, Sr. in 1795 DB 20, P. 503 (could not have died 1794) gave 500 acres in Orange to son Thomas "land given me by my father Joseph". Thomas Woolfolk's children included William, m. Ellis; Col. John, m. Mary Champs Stannard; Thos. m. Frances Thompson.

DB 19, P. 133, 1787, Thomas Woolfolk of Orange to Thomas Jr., and Patsy, John, Nancy, Fanny and Fendall, sons and daughter of the said Thomas Woolfolk, Jr. Nancy died single; left property to nephew John Cowherd (see order book Orange); Patsy m. James Alan, Fanny, m. Reuben Cowherd. Woolfolk legatees meet to make division of slaves among heirs of Thomas Woolfolk; Thos. Jr., Nancy, James Alan, Reuben Cowherd. DB 20, P. 503.

- - - - -

Harris HISTORY OF LOUISA: "Anne Harris, widow of Henry, married a Woolfolk. Children: John, William, Robert, James."

Will of Francis Woolfolk, Sussex, Virginia, 1795
Elizabeth, Wife
Sarah and Ann, daughters
John G. Woolfolk, brother; Paul Woolfolk, kinsman

- -

Robert Woolfolk, pensioned as Private in Virginia troops; born in Carolina County; married Jane Perry; died Louisville, Ky. Son, George, born 1793.

- -

Richard Allen Woolfolk; born 1739; died 1830; private 5th Vir. Reg.; Born in Virginia; died in Garrard County, Ky; married 1778 to Susannah Gatewood. Son, James Gatewood Woolfolk, m. Lucy Stewart.

- -

John Woolfolk, born Spotsylvania; died Boon County (near Columbia, Mo.); married 1791 to Elizabeth Lewis b. 1772.

- -

Oldham County, Ky.
Nancy Parker, age 70; married; born in Maryland; dau. of Edmund & Agnes Woolfolk; died Sept. 18, 1852. (b. 1782)

- -

Oldham County, Ky.
Thomas J. Woolfolk, son of Edmund & Agnes Woolfolk; age 53; born in Jefferson County, Ky; (b. 1799) died Nov. 27, 1853.

- -

Fayette County deeds
Thomas Herndon heirs, from Thomas Woolfolk. (Deed Book U, P. 241) Feb. 2, 1821

Jefferson & Lincoln Co. Estates (Ky.
William Woolfolk gives to his wife Nancy, and to children James M; Sophia; George; Fanny; William; son Francis; dau. Mary B. Kendall. Ex. William, Francis & James Woolfolk, sons, and Amos Kendall, son-in-law. Aug. 8, 1822; Probated Jan. 1823.
- -
John Woolfolk, Will, Halifax Co. Va., 1779; wife Lucy; dau. Anne.
- -
Chas. Burrus, widow Sarah (Woolfolk) May 1, 1795. Probated Jan. 16, 1797, Amherst, Va. Children: Joseph Burrus, Fanny Penn (dec'd), Molly Ann Crawford, Elizabeth Pickett and grandson Chas. Burrus Pickett, Permilia Burrus, Lucy Camden, Carolus Burrus. Exs: sons Joseph & Carolus, and friend Philip Johnson.
- -

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN. I, Joseph Woolfolk, of Orange County and the Parish of St. Stephen, being sick and weak in body but of sound and perfect memory, thanks be to God for the same, yet considering the uncertainty of this earthly life do make and declare this my last will and testament, in manner and form as followeth, and first I recommend my soul into the hand of almighty God that gave it hoping through the blessed intersession and mediation of my Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, to meet with a glorious resurrection of immortal bliss. My body at the close of this life I desire may Christian like entered, and as to what worldly goods it hath pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me I give and dispose of as followeth:-

Item I, lend to my loving Christian Woolfolk during her natural life my tract of land I now live on and Mill which I shall hereafter give to my son Joseph. But in case my wife should marry my will and desire is that she should have only the houses and one-half of the said land and the said Mill the other half the said lands and my son Joseph to take possession of immediately after she marries-

Item I lend also to my wife during her natural life the use of six negroes, to-wit: Charles, Abram, Dinah, Milly, Jack, Arthur, as also all of my stock of cattle, horses, hogs, sheep etc. except such as I shall hereafter mentioned to my children and likewise my household furniture, plantation utensils I leave in the same manner.

Item and Bequeath to my son Augustin Woolfolk four negroes, to-wit:- Isaac, Adam, Will and Dave, to him and his heirs forever and likewise a feather bed and furniture and a sorrel mare.

Item I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Woolfolk the other half of my lands, and which have already lent my wife to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath to my son Joseph Woolfolk two negroes, to-wit:- Dick and Cookry and their future increase to him and his heirs forever, as also one feather bed and furniture and a young bay mare.

Item it is my will and desire that the lands which I lent to my wife in case she married at her death my son Joseph Woolfolk to have the whole tract of land as I have given my son Augustine Woolfolk too negroes in lue of the lands, the names before mentioned, Will and Dave.

Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter Elizabeth Thomas two negroes to-wit:- Lilley and Pompey and their future increase to her and her heirs forever as also a feather bed and furniture and a young bay mare.

Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Francis Woolfolk two negroes to-wit:- Sarah and Peter and their future increase to her and her heirs forever as also one feather bed and furniture and young mare to be raised out of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath my daughter Elender Woolfolk two negroes, to-wit Harry and Heziah and their future increase to her and her heirs forever as also one feather bed and furniture and a young mare to be raised out of my estate.

Item it is my will and desire that if my Joseph Woolfolk should die without heir the lands I give him should fall to his brother Augustine Woolfolk upon the said Augustine Woolfolk paying each of his sisters the sum of Fifty Pounds to them their heirs, etc. And as to the negroes I have given and other estate it is my will and desire should either of them die before they come of lawful age or marry that part shall be equally divided among all my children their heirs and so forth, but should they live to lawful age or marry to dispose of as they think proper.

Item it is my will and desire that my wife and executors hereafter named shall either sell a negro before lent my wife named Arthur or either of the negroes lent my wife or what part of my stock and household furniture they think proper to pay my lawful debts and it is my will and desire should my wife marry that what I have lent already to her shall not be carried out of this Colony and that whosoever marrys her on offering to carry the estate I have lent her out of the Colony shall immediately forfeit the same and that it shall be equally divided among all my children their heirs, etc.

Item it is my wish and desire should either of my children have misfortune to lose one of their negroes before my wife dies that my said wife and executors hereafter named shall as they think proper make up the same out of that part of my estate already lent to my wife and it is my will and desire that whatever estate fall to me at the death of my mother shall be equally divided among all my children their heirs etc.

Item it is my will and desire that all my estate which I have lent my wife at her decease be equally divided among all my children their heirs etc. Lastly I appoint constitute and ordain my brother John Woolfolk and John Oakes and my loving wife Christian Woolfolk Executors and either of the before named executors refuse to act then my brother Thomas W. Woolfolk executor to this my last will and testament and do hereby revoke all wills by me heretofore made declaring this one to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 21st day of May, 1778. (Some words dashed out in the 15th and 16th lines from the top on the first side before signed.)

Joseph Woolfolk, L. S.

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of us
Lawrence Young
Thomas Woolfolk
David Bibb
his
John x Burruss
mark

At a court held for Orange County on Thursday the 22nd day of October, 1778.

This last will and testament of Joseph Woolfolk, deceased, was presented into Court by John Woolfolk and John Oakes, two of the executors therein named and proved by the oaths of Lawrence Young, David Bibb and John Burruss, three of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of the said executors who made oath according to law certificate is granted them for obtaining probat in due form thereof, Whereupon the within Thomas Woolfolk and Lawrence Young their securities entered into and acknowledged their bond for the same in the sum of Ten Thousand Pounds Current money.

Teste: James Taylor, C.O.C.

A Copy - Teste: Katherine Biscoe, Deputy Clerk

Lewis Brockman, son of Samuel Brockman and his first wife Mary Bell (dau. of Roger) must have been born about 1754. He was a grandson of John Brockman and wife Mary Collins, who lived at the old home place known as the White House, acquired from John Henderson in 1732 by Samuel I, father of John. In his will, 1755, John left 150 acres "where I now live" to son Joseph, so it is apparent that his father Samuel I was then living elsewhere, possibly at Greenway, one mile east, on the original plantation.

We know that Lewis and Job were brothers and the tax records indicate that both were sons of Samuel. July 23, 1772, Joseph sold the home place of 150 acres to Brother Samuel, and Samuel on January 1, 1785, transferred it to son Lewis for 100 pounds. The deed was signed by Samuel and wife Christian, proving that Mary Bell, first wife of Samuel, was then deceased and Samuel had married Christian Bibb Woolfolk, widow of Joseph Woolfolk.

Lewis Brockman married Betsy Bledsoe, daughter of Aaron, on March 12, 1779, and in 1783 was living on the 199 acres of land in Louisa County which grandfather John bought on North Anna River from Phil Aylett in 1751 and which he left to sons Samuel and Major. Upon acquiring the homestead of Samuel I in 1785, Lewis moved back to Orange and his father Samuel (known as Samuel Jr.) moved to Louisa where he remained until he disposed of all his land in 1798. He may have remained there till 1800 with sons Aaron and John, and it is likely that Samuel died at Orange 1806; his two sons went to Kentucky where Samuel had acquired 500 acres in 1785. We know Aaron and Job died in Kentucky. It is probable that he transferred the Kentucky land to his two sons and consequently felt no need of leaving a will.

The old homestead of Samuel I, falling into the hands of Lewis, great grandson, was occupied by Lewis till 1805, when he sold 134 acres, probably retaining the homestead and 16 acres including the grave yard. This tract was identified as the "Lewis Brock" tract, the "Graves" tract by the will of Samuel Lindsay Brockman in 1846 who had acquired back the property in 1844 from the heirs of John Graves. The "White House" the first Orange County home of the Brockmans, the "Lewis Brock" tract, the "Graves" tract was sold by order of the will of Samuel Lindsay Brockman, and I am reliably informed that it is soon to be purchased by Russell H. Ellis, spouse of Caroline Brockman, daughter of Allie Brockman of Greenway.

There is no Revolutionary service record of Lewis Brockman, but it is clear from war settlement accounts that he was a large supplier of food for the military forces. Lewis was apparently the oldest son of Samuel and wife Mary Bell, at least the oldest that survived. Jesse Brockman, who served in the 7th Continental Line from Orange, is believed to have been an older brother of Lewis. No record of Jesse was found after the war. He could have been son of Samuel II but the name appears to fit into Samuel Junior's family, since his children were given names of biblical origin as were those in the Bledsoe family. After the death of his mother Mary Bell, Lewis undoubtedly reared his many brothers, for in 1785 he shows eleven in the family over 21, at the home place. With this responsibility it is obvious why he could not leave home to serve in the military forces.

Lewis Brockman followed his father-in-law to Georgia about 1805. His will, dated Nov. 22, 1820, was probated Jan. 8, 1827 in Oglethorpe County, Georgia, so he must have been 72 at death.

The Lewis Brockman will shows that his wife, Betty, was still alive, and his children as follows:

1. Mary (Polly) m. Morton Bledsoe March 18, 1808. d. before 1820
2. Elizabeth M. (Betsy), m. William H. Barnett, 1-2-1817.

3. James, m. Mary Ann M._____ . He d. 1823 and his widow m. William Wilson, Feb. 16, 1836.
4. Bledsoe, m. Elizabeth Landrum, dau. of Thomas, June 2, 1802. He d. 1841.
5. Moses, m. Penelope Bunch, Oct. 11, 1819.
6. John, m. _____

Children of Bledsoe Brockman and wife Elizabeth Landrum:

1. Amelia Howard, m. Thos. K. Mullins in Green County, Georgia, Dec. 9, 1830. The marriage record reads "Permelia H. Brockman."

It is a coincidence that Frances (Franky) Brockman, dau. of John Brockman and wife Amelia Martin, was wife of a Thomas Mullins. There was no issue at the time of death of John Brockman, 1801, in Lawrence County, South Carolina, and Thomas Mullins was cut off from the will of his father-in-law. There could have been a child born subsequently, and he could have been Thos. K. Mullins, spouse of Amelia H. Brockman.

Children of Aaron Bledsoe, Jr. and wife Elizabeth:

1. Thomas W.
2. John S.
3. Walker Brockman

Author's note: Samuel Brockman's wife in 1788 was Christian and his wife in 1771 was Mary. In 1773, Roger Bell in his will named daughter Mary Brockman. Mary Bell could have been wife of John Brockman who died in 1756, but since it seems apparent that Mary widow of John, married Kelly Jennings, a widower who left a will at Goochland in 1773 with widow Mary, daughter Mary and two sons Caleb and Joshua, apparently the latter two by his first wife, it seems a logical that Samuel B. married 1st Mary Bell. Roger Bell signed Samuel's administrators bond and witnessed the will of father John, and it has been generally accepted by all the southern family that Mary Collins was wife of John Brockman.

The abstract of the following will was sent to me from Upper Norfolk Co., Va.

Many of the children of Capt. Joseph Collins who came into S.C. named their sons WYATT COLLINS and even until day there are WYATT COLLINS among the family still in S. C.

Mrs. AMY WYATT, widow — Will sg. 22 April 1746
Shadrack Wyatt, my son & Ex. — Will pr. 15 March 1753
John Wyatt, my son
Edith Bruce, my daughter
Jane Harris My. dtr. & Amy Harris, my gr. dtr
Amy Jenkins, my dtr.
MARY COLLINS, my daughter
Ann Ward, my daughter
Margaret Miers, my daughter
Sarah Bishop, my daughter
Alice Norcutt, my daughter

/Wit. Richard Harris & Henry Norcutt

Ido not know how exact this will is.....You likely have it already.....
I have often thought that this MARY COLLINS nee MARY WYATT, had something to do with

the many WYATT COLLINS men in S.C. from 1760 until this present data...The same set of Collins related to the Brockmans in S.C.

I hope to write later, just now I am so busy trying to get a bunch of orders types and in the mails.

Sincerely

4204 Devine Street
Columbia 55, S.C.
11 March 1850.

Will of Lewis Brockman - Grandson of John and Mary Collins Brockman

GEORGIA OGLETHORPE COUNTY.
IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I, Lewis Brockman of the County & State aforesaid recollecting, that it is appointed for all men to die, after paying my just debts, do make and ordain this my last Will & Testament in the manner and form following; to-wit; Im premis, I leave to my wife Betty Brockman, during her life, or until she deems proper to deliver up, all my property personal & real of what nature so ever, for her support use and benefit during the time aforesaid, then to be distributed among my children, to-wit; Bledsoe Brockman, James Brockman, Moses Brockman, John Brockman, Elijah Brockman and Betsey or Elizabeth Barnett in the following manner, and to my said wife, Betty Brockman.

Item. I give and bequeth to my wife Betty Brockman, one negro female child, named Inda for her to dispose of as she may think proper, at any time.

Item. I hereby confirm to my son in-law, Morton Bledsoe a certain negro woman named, Milly, whom I gave to my daughter Polly or Mary Bledsoe, in her life time which I have determined to her portion & therefore leave him nothing more.

Item. I confirm to my daughter, Betsey or Elizabeth Barnett, a certain negro girl named, Liney, whom I have already put in her possession valued at three hundred and fifty dollars.

Item. Having already given to my son, James Brockman, property to the amount of one hundred and ten dollars. I leave all the balance of my estate, both real and personal, to be distributed to my several children to-wit; Bledsoe, James, Moses, John and Elijah Brockman & Betsey or Elizabeth Barnett, that each of their portion may be equal, including my daughter Barnett's portion three hundred and fifty dollars, and in my son, James portion one hundred and ten dollars, formerly given & hereby confirmed, at the death of my said wife, Betty Brockman, or at time when my said wife shall think proper, she shall be at liberty to deliver up, to all or each of my said children all or any part of his or her portion as aforesaid.

I do hereby nominate and appoint my son, James Brockman my sole Executor, to this my last Will & Testament.

In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the twenty second day of November in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and twenty.

Lewis Brockman (Seal)

In the presence of;
William Wilson
Reuben Glaze
Sam C. Brooks.

(Over)

GEORGIA OGLETHORPE COUNTY.

Personally appeared in open Court, Samuel Brooks and Reuben Glaze, two of the subscribing witnesses, to the within Will and being duly sworn deposeth and saith, that they saw, the within named Lewis Brockman, deceased, sign, seal, publish and declare, this writing to be his last Will & Testament, and at the time of his so doing, he was of sound mind and memory to the best of our knowledge and ability. So help me God., and that they saw Wm. Wilson subscribe the same as a witness.

Sam C. Brooks
Reuben Glaze

Subscribed in open court
Jan. term 1827.
Mat Rainey
Recorded 8th day of Jan. 1827.
W. B. Rainey, deputy Clk C. C.

1413 Deer Ave.
St. Andrew Station
Panama City, Fla.
Feb. 1, 1950

Dear Mr. Brockman: I would like to express my appreciation for the great amount of work you have done on our family history.

Last summer my sister and I went to Greene and Oglethorpe Counties, Georgia, in the interest of family research. For the first time we learned that we had ancestors by the name of Lewis Brockman and Aaron Bledsoe. We found their wills and also the will of Aaron Bledsoe, Jr., father of Walker Brockman Bledsoe. Until that time we knew only that the parents of our great grandmother Amelia Howard Brockman Mullins were Bledsoe and Elizabeth Landrum Brockman. It was a thrill to find their marriage date in your book. I have copies of the wills mentioned above and a few other items that you might be interested to see.

My ancestor Thomas Landrum came from Orange County, Virginia, to Oglethorpe County, Georgia, in about 1806. He was ceded land for his Revolutionary services. I saw on record in Oglethorpe County (dated 1804) that the following were given land for war services: William M. Bledsoe, Burton Landrum, James Bledsoe, John Bledsoe, Moses Bledsoe, William Bledsoe and Purce Bledsoe. I found many marriage records of Brockman, Bledsoe and Landrum dating from 1804 to 1836. The appraisal of Lewis Brockman's estate is also on file. I copied this record also.

Aaron Bledsoe Jr.'s will is on file in Greene County as is his father's also.

Thomas K. Mullins and wife Amelia H. Brockman married in Greene County, Ga. on Dec. 9, 1830. I saw this on record too but we have the old Bible that has this date. They moved to Troy, Alabama, in 1844, and both are buried there. Many of their descendants live in Troy today. They were charter members of the First Baptist Church and he was the Senior decon. We have on our possession my great aunt Mary Talbot's scrap book and it reveals the family's place in the history and social life of the community.

I believe Lewis Brockman followed the Bledsoes and Landrums to Georgia and that all Brockmans in the counties of Greene, Oglethorpe and those adjoining are Lewis' descendants. I wish I knew what has become of the other descendants of Aaron Bledsoe and Lewis Brockman.

I wonder if you have any proof that Lewis is the son of Samuel Jr. He must have been a very strong character and a very fine person to have assumed the responsibility of so many people - brothers, sisters and his friends children.

It is most interesting to me that I have four ancestors from Orange County - Jeremiah Strothers is an ancestor through Christopher Strothers, Sarah Strothers & James Strothers Murphee, etc.

I plan to return to northeast Georgia next summer and search records in Putman County. We have found a memo among my grandmother's things which states that some of the relatives lived in that county. I found a record in Greene County where Thomas K. Mullins was named administrator of Bledsoe Brockman's estate in 1841. We can find nothing else on this. Judge Lewis and Dr. Rice, county historian, have searched for me. Grandfather Mullins was a very strict, stern person and highly regarded for his integrity, etc. We are very anxious to learn the names of Amelia H. Brockman's brothers and sisters. Our record of her parents and grandfather Landrum is an obituary printed in the Baptist Index, 1880.
(etc.)

Elinor Murphree Howell

GREENE COUNTY RECORDS

Aaron Bledsoe, Jr. will -
his wife was Elizabeth
his sons were Thomas W.
John S.
Walker Brockman
written - May 15, 1815
signed _____
A B L E D S O E.
named Thomas Stocks and George Heard as executors
signed in presence of James G. Randle, Thomas Pinkard, James Brockman, John W. Greer

- -

Aaron Bledsoe dec. - Heirs agreement
Thomas W. and John S. divide estate
Walker and Elizabeth are not mentioned.

dated Jan. 25, 1832

- -

Marriages

Moses Brockman m. Penelope Bunch	10-11-1819
James Bledsoe m. Elizabeth Greer	12-27-1819
John Bledsoe m. Elizabeth Autry	12-28-1820
William L. Bledsoe m. Palely Ann Booth	10-20-1823
Elijah Holtzclaw m. Elizabeth Bledsoe	1-24-1819

(I don't have it worked out but we have an old note that says Elijah Holtzclaw was Amelia H. Brockman's uncle.)

Robert Hill m. Elizabeth Bledsoe	10-2-1825
John Torrence m. Mary H. Bledsoe	7-8-1819

- -

Thomas K. Mullins m. Permelia H. Brockman 12-9-1830
(My gr. grandfather Mullins recorded his wife's name as Amelia in his family Bible and her namesakes are Amelia)
Thomas K. Mullins filed letter of administration, Estate of Bledsoe Brockman, Sept. 1841.

- -

There is more Brockman information in Oglethorpe than in Green County. Moses Brockman owned land that adjoined Oglethorpe yet was in Green County. I believe the family went to Oglethorpe first.

- -

Thomas Stock important in Green County History, had a Bledsoe connection.

- -

Dear Brother Graves: It becomes my painful duty to record the death of my beloved wife Amelia Howard (Mrs. Amelia Howard Brockman Mullins) which occurred on the 31st of March at 11 o'clock p.m. from an attack of paralysis in her sixty seventh year. She left a disconsolate husband and eight children beside many grandchildren to mourn her loss, but my dear brother, we mourn not as one having no hope.

While I pen these few lines with a nervous hand I have the assurance that her mortal spirit is basking in the Paradise of God where troubles and trials never reach her and I also have the assurance that ere long we shall be reunited in that blessed world of spirits where our happiness will be complete.

The subject of this notice was born in Greene County, Georgia, the 22nd of June 1813, and became my wife December 9, 1830, was baptized by Elder Thomas H. Murphy in the fellowship of the Baptist Church at Botsford, Sumpter County, Georgia 1847, moved to Pike County Alabama 1849 and during 1850 attached herself to the church at this place. Being separated from her relatives for a number of years and not being in correspondence with many of them, I desire to give some names so that they may more readily call her to mind. She was the daughter of Bledsoe and Elizabeth Brockman and granddaughter of *Colonel Thomas Landrum of Oglethorpe County, Georgia and first cousin of Sylvanus Landrum late of Memphis and now of Savannah.

Thomas K. Mullins

P.S. Index and Baptist, Atlanta will copy and send bill to me and oblige.
T.K.M.

Troy, Alabama
April 13, 1880

Copied from scrap book of Aunt Mary Talbot, daughter of Amelia H.B.M.
End

- -

*(Colonel was an honorary title)

The Landrums of Georgia were prominent educators and church mem. See Knights Georgia & Georgians. History of Savannah, History of First Baptist Church of Savannah. Knights Georgia's Landmarks, Men of Mark in Georgia.

Copied from Family Bible of Thomas K. Mullins

Family Record

Marriages

Thomas K. Mullins & Amelia Howard Brockman his wife were married December 9th A.D. 1830.
Sam M. Adams & Elizabeth Landrum Mullins were married June 22nd 1853.
John Loftin Mullins and Mary Ann Perdue were married November 23, 1853.
Joel Dyer Murphree and Ursula Antoinette Mullins (my grandparents) were married on the 18th day of January A.D. 1855.
Shep N. Ruffin and Nancy C. T. Mullins were married on the 1st day of January 1856.
B. M. Talbot and Mary Ann America Mullins were married January 18, 1859 by Rev. A. N. Worthy.
Charles Perdue and Henrietta F. Mullins were married October 4, 1867 by Rev. H. Gillis.

Births

Thomas Kenan Mullins was born January 16th A.D. 1809 (Newburn, N. C.)
Amelia Howard Mullins was born June 22, A.D. 1813.
Ursula Antoinette Mullins, daughter of Thomas K. Mullins & Amelia his wife, was born April 12, A.D. 1832.
Elizabeth Landrum Mullins, daughter of Thomas K. Mullins & Amelia, his wife, was born October 16th, A.D. 1833.
Nancy Catherine Turner Mullins, Daughter of Thomas K. Mullins and Amelia his wife was born Nov. 7th A.D. 1835.
John Loftin Mullins son of Thomas K. Mullins & Amelia, his wife was born Nov. 4th A.D. 1837.
Mary Ann Amenca Mullins daughter of Thomas K. Mullins and Amelia, his wife was born Dec. 17, 1839 A.D.
Henrietta Frances Mullins, daughter of Thomas K. Mullins & Amelia H. Mullins, his wife was born the 19th day of April 1842.
Amelia Jane Mullins was born the 12th of January 1845.
Laura Acland Mullins was born the 23rd of August 1846.
Matthew Ekedydd Williams, friend of Thomas K. Mullins, was born March 11 Anno Domini 1822.
James Thomas Mullins was born the 29th of August 1848.
Hortense, daughter of T. K. & A. H. Mullins was born April 6, 1852.
William Bledsoe, son of T. K. & Amelia H. Mullins was born Wednesday, October 25, A.D. 1854.

Deaths

Amelia Jane, daughter of T. K. & Amelia Mullins departed this life May 27, 1853.
Laura Acland Mullins departed this life Sunday Feb. 17, 1856.
William Bledsoe Mullins died August 10, 1855.
Amelia Howard Mullins, wife of T. K. Mullins, died March 31, 1880.
Thomas K. Mullins died December 3, 1886.
Nancy Catherine Turner Mullins, daughter of Thomas K. & Amelia Howard Mullins, died June 11th, 1892.

(No other entries in Bible)

OGLETHORPE COUNTY, GEORGIA

Inventory and appraisement of the estate of Lewis Brockman, deceased. Records 9th April, 1827. Personal property valued at $3,013.35-3/4 Real property not mentioned.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

John Brockman estate administered by James Brockman, Oct. 20, 1823.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Elijah Holtzclaw, master. Henry Jenkins, poor boy, 16 years, bound to Elijah Holtzclaw for 5 years. May 18, 1825.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

James Brockman asks the court for permission to sell negro woman Rhoda and child belonging to estate of John Brockman for the benefit of him and creditors of said estate. Granted. 1st Monday in Jan. 1826.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Aned(?) Landrum claimed homestead rights

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Estate of James Brockman - Mary Ann M. Brockman, Administratrix.
Elijah Holtzclaw, John Penn, John Townsend signed with M. A. M. Brockman, Jan. 5, 1829
$10,000 bond ordered

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Mary Ann Brockman married William Wilson	7-16-1836 (witnessed by Lewis's wife)
Hay T. Landrum m. Sarah H. Taliaferro	12-11-1830
William B. Bledsoe m. Ann Clowers	10-31-1829
John Bledsoe m. Fanny Edwards	8-31-1831

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Thomas Landrum's will - recorded in Oglethorpe County.
Children named as follows:
Elizabeth Brockman
John Landrum
James B. Landrum
Mary Norton
William Landrum
Joseph Landrum
Whitfield Landrum
Hay T. Landrum
Nancy Jennings
Sarah B. Wray
He mentions his wife Nancy and sister Elizabeth Landrum.
Recorded May 7, 1833

Thomas Landrum is buried on his old homestead known as the "John Faire Place" near Lexington, Ga.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Land Lotteries - Oglethorpe County, Ga. - Feb. 3, 1804
Names of Revolutionary soldiers who drew land lots -

William M. Bledsoe -	2 draws
Burton Landrum	2
James Bledsoe	2
John Bledsoe	1
Moses Bledsoe	1
William Bledsoe	2
Purce Bledsoe	2

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MARRIAGES - OGLETHORPE COUNTY, GEORGIA

Elizabeth Brockman m. James H. Bagley	3-1-1826	(James Brockman, J.P.)
James Brockman m. Margaret Bledsoe	3-16-1824	
Polly Brockman m. Morton Bledsoe	3-18-1808	
John Bledsoe m. Polly Birdsong	6-13-1804	
Polly Bledsoe m. L. Swansen	12-9-1805	
Peachy Bledsoe m. Nancy L. Atkinson	1-5-1818	
Martin Bledsoe m. Polly Bailey	12-25-1820	
Travy G. Bledsoe m. Ann D. Broughton	12-11-1821	
Jane Brockman m. William Landrum	1-5-1820	
Margaret Bledsoe m. Thomas W. Johnson	8-16-1821	
Sidney Bledsoe m. Richard Darby	4-20-1822	
Eunice Bledsoe m. Whitfield Landrum	2-10-1824	
Moses Bledsoe m. Polly Turner	9-7-1804	
Burton Landrum m. Miss Glass	2-26-1798	
John Landrum m. Patience Young Bettie Ann Young	1-8-1808	(marriage record gives both names)
Polly Landrum (Mary) m. William Norton	1-3-1810	
Joseph Landrum m. Susannah Powell	1-18-1819	
William Landrum m. Jane Bledsoe	1-5-1820	
Thomas L. Landrum m. Nancy Watkins	12-27-1825	
Elisha Landrum m. Elizabeth Dupree	12-5-1826	
Thomas B. Landrum m. Minervy Tarpley	8-4-1828	
Nancy Landrum m. Henry Jennings	3-28-1820	

OGLETHORPE CO. GA.

John J. Putnam m. Permelia Bledsoe	5-11-1833
Wiley Reed m. Margaret Brockman	9-18-1831
William H. Barnett m. Elizabeth M. Brockman	1-2-1817
Richard Bell m. Martha Ann Bledsoe	9-3-1849
John Bledsoe m. Polly Birdsong	6-13-1804
Miller Bledsoe m. Mary W. Asbury	12-20-1841
Morton Bledsoe m. Polly Brockman	3-9-1809
Moses Bledsoe m. Polly Turner	9-7-1805
Moses Bledsoe m. Lucy Ann Bowling	9-1-1834
Peachy Bledsoe m. Nancy L. Atkinson	1-5-1818

Travy G. Bledsoe m. Ann D. Broughton	12-11-1821
Whitfield Landrum m. Eunice Bledsoe	2-12-1824
James Brockman m. Margaret Bledsoe	3-16-1824
Richard Darley m. Sidney Bledsoe	4-20-1822
Reubin Edwards m. Nancy Bledsoe	11-5-1808
Thomas W. Johnson m. Margaret L. Bledsoe	8-16-1821
Lemmes Swanson m. Polly Bledsoe	12-9-1805
Gro Watson m. Betsy Bledsoe	2-1-1806

Copied from Historical Collection Vol. 5
Compiled by Mrs. Hershell Smith for Ga. D.A.R.

GREENE CO. GEORGIA

Moses Brockman m. Penelope Bunch	10-17-1819
Thomas Redding m. Mary Brockman	6-25-1825
Aaron Bledsoe m. Elizabeth Stocks	7-30-1808
John Bledsoe m. Elizabeth Autrey	12-28-1820
Joseph Bledsoe m. Elizabeth Greer	12-30-1819
by James Brockman	
William Bledsoe m. Pamely Ann Booth	10-21-1823
Robert Hill m. Elvina Bledsoe	10-2-1825
James Reddin m. Elizabeth Bledsoe	10-9-1816
John Torrence m. Mary Bledsoe	7-8-1819
E. B. Tuggle m. M. E. Bledsoe	11-29-1869
Robert Wright m. Margaret Bledsoe	5-31-1808

Historical Collection Vol. 5
Mrs. Hershell Smith, Winder, Ga.

Aaron Bledsoe In Heirs Agreement

Newton Co. Georgia.

We the undersigned heirs of Aaron Bledsoe have this day mutually agreed to divide our property as follows: Thomas W. Bledsoe is to receive as his portion of our fathers estate the tract of land whereon he now resides and 5 negroes, Reuben, Sam, Peggy, their child Umphry and Emeline and all the stock of mules, waggons, cattle, hogs and household furniture now in his possession, also the plantation tools as his full portion of said estate. John S. Bledsoe is to receive a deed for the tract of land purchased of John Stock and six negroes, Peter, Albert, Owange, Susan and Eliza and all the stock of every description now in his possession, plantation tools, and household furniture as his full portion of said estate.

Thomas W. Bledsoe
Jan. 25, 1832 John S. Bledsoe

Will of Aaron Bledsoe, Jr.

In the name of God Amen. I Aaron Bledsoe of the State of Georgia and County of Greene being weak in body but of sound mind and memory and not knowing the hour of my dissolution have thought proper to make and ordain this my last will in manner and form following:

First - my wish is that all my just debts be paid.

Second - My will is that all my estate real and personal now in my possession (as well as in expectancy) be kept together during the lifetime or widowhood of my wife Elizabeth Bledsoe or the marriage or coming of age of either of my sons.

Third - At the happening of either or both of the above events my will is that a division take place in manner and form herein after pointed out and should my wife Elizabeth intermarry previous to the coming of age or marriage of either of my sons, my will is that an equal division take place so far as to give my wife Elizabeth Bledsoe one equal fourth part of my estate real and personal, the remaining three fourths of my property I wish kept by my executors as a joint property for my three sons, William Thomas Bledsoe, John Bledsoe and Walker Brockman Bledsoe until the coming of age or marriage of either of them, then my wish is that my executors proceed to an equal division between them. But should either of my sons arrive at full age previous to an intermarriage of my wife Elizabeth Bledsoe, my wish is that an equal division then take place of all and singular my estate between my wife Elizabeth Bledsoe, Thomas William Bledsoe, John Bledsoe and Walker Brockman Bledsoe.

Fourth - I appoint my beloved wife Executrix and my friends Thomas Stocks and George Heard my executors to this my last will and testament with full power to carry the same into effect agreeable to the true intent and meaning thereof. In witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal this 15th day of May 1815.

A. Bledsoe

In presents of
James G. Randle
Thomas Pinkard
James Brockman
John W. G. Greer

BLEDSOE FAMILY

(From California Sons of Revolution Bulletin)

I. GEORGE BLEDSOE, of Northumberland County, Virginia, married: 1st: Ann. 2nd: Elizabeth - died Feb. 13, 1708 (Tyler V. II, p. 108). He died July 23, 1704 and his will was probated in 1705. His children were:

(1) George. (2) Abraham, married Sarah and had sons Isaac, Abraham, Thomas, Jacob, Moses, Aaron mentioned in will March 15, 1753, Granville County, probated May 29, 1753. (3) Thomas. (4) John. (5) Elizabeth, married William Berry. Their daughter Mary Berry married Thomas Harding (Tyler V.II, p. 108). (6) Sarah, married Thomas Dameron, son of Lawrence and Dorothy Damerson. He was born in 1650 (Tyler V.IV., p. 122).

II. (7) WILLIAM, married Elizabeth, widow of Charles Stevens of Essex County, Virginia, who died Jan. 24, 1726. William and Elizabeth were married in 1727. He patented a large acreage of land May 30, 1726, in Spotsylvania County, Va.; was the first sheriff of Spotsylvania in 1722; was commissioned Captain in the Virginia Colonial Militia Spotsylvania Co., Sept. 2, 1729; died Dec. 27, 1769. His will was proved April 19, 1770, naming his widow and children:

(1) George. (2) Millie who married George Weatherall. (3) John. This is probably John who mentions in his will his children Thomas, Lewis, William, John, Sally B. and Elizabeth Adams. (4) Mary who married Ambrose Powell. (5) William, probably married Sally, daughter of Elijah Morton on July 21, 1785, Orange County, Va. Was in Kentucky before 1782. (6) Moses who married Miss Peachey, daughter of Colonel William Peachey. Peachey married Peggy George July 12, 1780. (7) Hannah (Ann) married Benjamin Cave who represented Orange County in the House of Burgesses 1756 and who patented one thousand acres of land on the Rapidan River in 1738 with "his brother-in-law Abraham Bledsoe". Their daughter, Elizabeth Cave, married Col. William Johnson. (8) Abraham "brother-in-law?" See above.

III. (9) JOSEPH, born in 1738. He enlisted Sept. 12, 1756, in Capt. Robert Spotswood's Company, Fredericksburgh, Va., giving his age as 18, size 5 ft. 10 in., occupation planter, birthplace Virginia. Virginia County Records Vol. II carry the following: "Joseph Bledsoe, Sergt, in First Virginia Regt. Colonel George Washington Commanding, and continued in service until regiment was disbanded, Spotsylvania County Feb. 17, 1780." Order Book 1774-1782 Colonial Militia reads: "At a court held June 4, 1759, Joseph Bledsoe took oath. Joseph Bledsoe, Gent., commission dated April 8, 1759, to be Ensign of a company in the Fourteenth Battalion, took the oath May 1, 1759." See F.I.B.W.-French and Indian Bounty Warrants, 2 manuscript volumes, copied from loose applications for land bounties in Virginia Land Office, Vol. I, p. 161. V.C.M. - W.A. Crozier's Ca. Col. Mil. N.Y. 1905. L. to Wash.- Letters to Washington, three volumes, Boston and New York, 1898. Va. Co. Records (F.221, V.75) Page 23, Vol. II. He received many land bounties in Kentucky for his services in the French-Indian Wars. There is a family tradition that Joseph fought in the American Revolution but we have located no official record of this. He married Elizabeth (Betty) Miller, daughter of Col. William Miller and Jone Hord Miller, and great-granddaughter of Captain Simon Miller, hero of Bacon's Rebellion. (Captain Simon Miller was born in Bristol, England, in 1642. The Hord family lived at "Shady Grove", Va. See books on the Hord family.) Joseph Bledsoe became a Baptist minister. The children of Joseph Bledsoe and Elizabeth Miller were:

(1) William Miller, married: 1st: Elizabeth in London Co., Kentucky in 1783. Their son was Joseph, 2nd: Patience Owsley, Dec. 27, 1786, Lincoln Co. Ky. Will Book B. p. 11, Garrard County, Ky.--"William M. Bledsoe. Will names wife, Patience,

infant children Adam and Jesse. To Son Joseph Bledsoe, land in Knox Co. Ky. To Son Moses; to grand--Craig. Written -- Execs. Wife, Patience and Wm. Owsley Sr. and Son Moses Bledsoe. Probated August Court 1811.

(2) Miller, born April 13, 1761, Fredericksburgh, Va. Enlisted from Orange County, moved to Oglethorpe County, Georgia, where he died in 1841. He served in Captain Ambros Dudley's Company, Second Virginia Regiment at Valley Forge; wounded in attach on Paulee's Hook 1779; in Battle of Camden and commanded a company in Southern Campaign receiving a pension. He married Jean Bowling. (D.A.R. Records). Their daughter, Jean Bledsoe (1791-1862) married W. H. Landrum (1796-1867) in Georgia.

(3) Moses. Born before 1767 in Culpepper County, Va. Married:

1st: Sally B. Tandy, daughter of Wm. and Jane Tandy of Fayette Co.
2nd: Lucy Jeter Jamison, daughter of Thomas Jamison, Sr., (1743-1821) and Lucky Hackley, (1759-1815) who were married in 1775. The parents of Lucy Hackley were John Hackley, who died in 1768 and Judith Ball, daughter of Samuel Ball (1686-1751) who was son of Capt. Wm. Ball (1641-1694) who was son of Col. Wm. Ball (1615-1680). The wife of Samuel Ball was Anna Catherina Tayloe. Thomas Jamison died in Montgomery Co., Ky., after 1827, will dated June 27, 1827. (Ardery's Kentucky Records, p. 98, Montgomery County Will Book C, p. 317. Moses Bledsoe and Lucy Jamison were married in March 2, 1797. Moses Bledsoe died Oct. 4, 1809, and his widow married John R. Porter July 14, 1811.

Children of Lucy Jamison and Moses Bledsoe; Elizabeth Miller, born April 1, 1798, died Oct. 20, 1800. Juditheller, born Dec. 13, 1799, died July 13, 1809. Jane Baylor, born Dec. 1799, died Dec. 24, 1799. Pamela, born Sept. 28, 1801, married ----Smart. Betty born July 1, 1803, died Oct. 21, 1803. Lucy Virginia, born Sept. 15, 1805, married Albert G. Harrison, Moses Junior, born July 6, 1807, died Aug. 24, 1808. Dulcenia B., born May 21, 1809, married Jicajah V. Harrison at Mount Sterling, Ky., in 1830. Her guardian was E. Stockton, Dec. court 1826. Mount Sterling, Ky., died in 1874. Micajah Harrison died April 23, 1855. (Lucy Jamison had two children by her second husband, John Porter. Both died in childhood.)

William Miller, Miller and Moses are known to be the three eldest children of Joseph and Elizabeth Bledsoe because they are the only three grandchildren mentioned by Colonel William Miller in his will which was probated Nov. 21, 1767. In this will he speaks of Joseph Bledsoe as "The Reverend Joseph Bledsoe." Source of data on Moses: Family Bible bought by him in 1804.

(4) Meade.
(5) Scott, married Jane Glover Jan. 18, 1831, Mercer Co., Ky.
(6) Willis, married Maria Crow Jan. 21, 1818, daughter of Wm. and Patience Crow of Lincoln County, Ky.
(7) Benjamin, married Catey Jennings, Feb. 10, 1791, Lincoln Co.
(8) Margaret, married Thomas Chilton Dec. 20, 1786, Lincoln Co.
(9) Joseph, married on March 28, 1797, Bourbon County, Ky. (See V. 22 Kentucky State Historical Society), Agnes Hickman, born 1781, daughter of David and Clara McClanahan Hickman of Virginia; David Hickman was the eldest son of James Hickman and Hannah Lewis and was born in Culpepper Co., Va. in 1749 and was married in 1771. Joseph and Agnes Bledsoe settled near Lexington, Missouri. Their children were: Hiram Miller Bledsoe, m. Susan Hughes Dec. 28, 1819 Bourbon Co. He was a captain in the Mexican War and was killed at Marietta (Civil War Battle). Thomas m. Miss Wilson, Lexington, Mo. David. Joseph. He was a Captain in the Confederate Army under Joe Shelby and died in Texas Oct. 1898. There were two daughters who died unmarried.

(10) Jane m. Major Walker Baylor (1760-1823 Paris, Ky.). Their son, George Witt Baylor, m. Betsey Timberlake. The Daughter of George and Betsey was Mary Jane Baylor who married her cousin Joseph Henry Bledsoe Nov. 18, 1829. (Son of Jesse. see below.)

(11) Jesse, born April 6, 1776, died June 25, 1836 in Texas. Married Sarah Howard Gist Nov. 22, 1801, daughter of Col. Nathanial Gist. Jesse was Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Kentucky, and was also First United States Senator from Kentucky. His son, Joseph Henry, born in Kentucky about 1810 married his cousin Mary Jane Baylor Nov. 18, 1829. (See above).

IV. (12) ELIJAH, born in Culpepper County, Va., Nov. 17, 1771, probably near Fredericksburgh. (He appears on the Kentucky pension list of 1840 but there is no record of service which would entitle him to a pension.) He married Judith Jamison, born 1787 in Montgomery Co., Ky., daughter of Thomas Jamison (1743-1821) of Virginia and Kentucky and his wife, Lucy Hackley who was the daughter of John Hackley of Va. (who died Oct., 1768) and Judith Ball, daughter of Samuel Ball. For the Ball line refer to Lucy Jamison Bledsoe as Judith was her sister. Elijah and Judith were married..... Their children:

V. (1) THOMAS WALKER MILLER, born Feb. 10, 1812, Montgomery County, Ky. (Biographic note below).

(2) George, married Nancy Sloane.

(3) Elojah Powell Monroe, born Jan. 23, 1818. (Probably Wayne County). Called Powell or Major. He lived on Old Elijah's farm with his mother and was an old bachelor when he married Emily McGlasson July 26, 1867.

(4) Willis, born 1827. Went to Missouri.

(5) John H. He was married three times. His third wife (1862 or 63) was Mrs. Mary Ann Warin. Their children were Laura S., Kotz B., Geo. L., Sceolaw, Wilmirth, Elijah Sobieski. One of his daughters married Billy Wells. Died in 1888.

(6) W. H. H. called Doc., born 1829. William was a bachelor.

(7) Susan M. born 1831

(8) Judy V. B. Born 1835, married Billy Warner. They had no children but brought up Maggie Bledsoe Johnson, daughter of Thomas Walker Miller Bledsoe and his wife Mary Winfrey.

(9) Margaret, married William Morris and had children Berry, Ab, Judy who married Mr. Brown.

(10) Was there a daughter who married Frank Ross? In the Cumberland County census for 1850, Judith Bledsoe gave her age as 63 so she must have been born in 1787. As Thomas Walker Miller was her eldest known child, she must have been married in 1811.

THOMAS WALKER MILLER BLEDSOE, born Feb. 10, 1812, died May 29, 1860, at the house of Will. Matt Back on Back Creek, and was buried on the Winfrey farm in Rock House Bottom which is in the bend of the Cumberland River just below Wells Island. In 1860 Rock House Bottom and Back Creek were in Cumberland County. Thomas W. M. married Mary Winfrey, daughter of Frank Holley Winfrey and Catherine Graves (daughter of Thomas Graves who was born in Louisa Co., Va., in Oct., 1763. He served under Lafayette during the Revolutionary War having entered service as a volunteer in April, 1780 in Capt. John Phillips' Co., and being enrolled two months later under Capt. Charles Yancey in General de Lafayette's Line. In June, 1781, he was transferred to another company and was one of four appointed by General Washington to carry expresses. His instructions were to equip himself and pay his own expenses and rank as Major receiving a major's pay. He served until peace was declared but owing to the depreciated Contl. currency he received nothing. In 1783 he went to Kentucky and settled 8 miles from Lexington where he remained 18 years. He must have been married the first time while living there. Query: Whom did he marry? In 1801 he moved to Cumberland County where he was one of the founders of Creelsboro. He died about 1846.

Children of Thomas Walker Miller and Mary C. Winfrey Bledsoe:

VI. (1) Francis (Frank) born 1838, married Emily Irvin. Their children were: Josie (Spinster), Sally who married Will Matt Back and had four sons (one was named Miller and one Daughter Daphne died unmarried). Chester and Ina.

(2) Lucy, born 1840, married Mel Spencer.

(3) Ellie, married a brother of Mel Spencer.

VI. (4) ELIJAH, born Dec. 16, 1841 near Creelsboro, Kentucky, Died Jan. 1, 1907 at Ardmore, Oklahoma, Married: 1st: Otilla Goggins Snow, daughter of Samuel Snow and his wife Rachel Briley Mar. 28, 1831 Clinton County, Kentucky. Otilla died in 1875. 2nd: Feraba Frances Back in 1875.

(5) Catherine E. born 1844.

(6) M. M. (Maggie) born 1848, married Billy Johnson, a Baptist minister and had 9 children. After the death of her parents she was brought up by Uncle Billy and Aunt Judy Warner who had no children of their own.

(7) Lydia F. born 1850, died 1930. No issue.

Elijah and Otillia Snow Bledsoe had children:

VII. (1) SAMUEL THOMAS BLEDSOE, (Tommy) born May 12, 1868, in Clinton County, Kentucky, Married: 1st: Elder Atkinson May 14, 1890, Ida Grayson Co., Texas, 2nd: Talitha Bernhard Dec. 28, 1898, in Washington D. C.

(2) Mary Rachel (Molly), born Nov. 15, 1872, married Joseph Franklin Gwinn June 5, 1890. Died Feb. 26, 1920.

(3) Mertie Lee, born Dec. 24, 1875, died Feb. 23, 1907. Married George A. Drain. Their son, Thomas Andrew, died Aug. 24, 1918. No issue.

Elojah and Feraba Back Bledsoe had two sons:

(4) Joseph Francis. Married Maud Smith. He died March 13, 1914.

(5) Charles Matthew, married Mae_____.

Samuel Thomas and Elder Atkknson Bledsoe's children:

VIII. (1) Roy Eugene, born Oct. 10, 1892, married: 1st: Gail Hamilton Cruce. 2nd: Elleyne McClelland. Died May 6, 1925. No issue.

(2) Virgil Thomas, born Feb. 10, 1895. Married Arna Corinne Keil March 11, 1916.

(3) Vera, born Feb. 10, 1895, died June 24, 1899.

(4) Flora, died in infancy, Jan. 16, 1897-Feb. 21, 1897.

Samuel Thomas and Talitha Bernhard Bledsoe had one daughter.

(5) ADELAIDE MAURINE, born May 12, 1901, at Ardmore, Oklahoma. Married Oct. 23, 1923, Bartlett Cormack, in Chicago, Illinois. Their children:

(1) THOMAS BLEDSOE CORMACK, born Aug. 27, 1926, in New York City, N. Y.

(2) Adelaide Kilbee Cormack, born Oct. 27, 1931, in Los Angeles, Calif.

Children of Virgil Thomas and Corrinne Bledsoe:

(1) Carl Virgil, born April 26, 1921.

(2) Corinne Adelaide, born March 11, 1923.

(3) Barbara Ruth, born Oct. 16, 1925.

Compiled by Adelaide Bledsoe Cormack and Ella F. J. Tafe. Authorities: Tyler's Virginia Mag.; History of Culpepper County, Va.; 1850 census report; Kentucky wills; Spotsylvania County, Va., Records; Va. Mag. of Hist. and Biog.; personal knowledge of C. B. Graves of Glendora; Kentucky marriages.

Note: Moses (died 1809) and Elijah (1771-after 1850) brothers married sisters, Lucy J. and Judith Jamison. Their mother (wife of Thomas Jamison, a soldier of the Revolution) was either Lucy or Judith Hackley, daughter of John and Judith (Ball) Hackley. Reports from descendants and vital records conflict. Therefore she is called "Lucy" by authority of Culpepper wills (in these data) until such time as an authentic statistic will determine her given name.

Miller Bledsoe, born in Virginia 1761, died Oglethorpe County, Georgia, 1841. Enlisted Henry County, Va. at 15 years of age, under Capt. Ambrose Dudley, 2nd. Virginia Regiment. He was severely wounded at the capture of "The Hook." Was at the Battle of Camden. In charge of Company ordered to Henry County, Va. and was at the surrender of Yorktown. Granted land, 100 acres in Kentucky as private, Va. Line. Married Jean Bowling.

Mentions children in will:
1. Polly, Mar. ----- Swanson
2. Sidney, Mar. ---- Derby
3. Jane (1791-1861), Mar. William Landrum
4. Unie, Mar. Whitfield Landrum
5. Nancy, Mar. Lemuel Edwards
6. Betsey, Mar. ----- Elder

Line of Robert Coleman Siegfried

Robert Coleman Siegfried, born Oct. 13, 1919, Richmond Va., mar. June 6, 1946 Lois Garrett Miller.

Son of Lindsay Bledsoe Siegfried, b. March 31, 1872, Fluvanna Co., Va. Mar. July 28, 1914, Mary Coleman Smith, born July 14, 1884.

Son of John Henry Siegfried, born Aug. 15, 1827 at Bavaria, Germany. Mar. Nov. 6, 1856 Virginia Champion Bledsoe, born May 14, 1834, Fluvanna Co., Va.

Son of Champion Bledsoe, born 1805, Fluvanna Co., Va. Mar. Oct. 24, 1828 Emily C. Lindsay, born 1802, Fairfax Co., Va.

Son of Elijah Bledsoe, born 1773, Orange Co., Va. Mar. June 2, 1796 Frances Champion, born 1775, Fluvanna Co., Va.

Son of Aaron Bledsoe, b. 1735, Mar. Mary (Brockman).

Son of William Bledsoe (F&I War) b. 1685, Mar. Elizabeth Stevens (Widow).

Son of Abraham Bledsoe, Mar. Sarah

NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, VA. RECORD BOOK
1706 1710

In the Name of God, Amen: I, George Bledsoe of the County of Northumberland in the Colony of Virga being sick & weak of body but of Sound & perfect memory doe make this my Laft Will & Teftament revoking & difanulling all former Will or Wills by me heretofore made.

IMPres I bequeath by Soule to God my maker hopeing to be Saved by the Merritts of or bleffed Savior Jufus Chrift & my body I committ to the earth then to be buryed in decent & Christian maner as my Exers hereafter named shall think meet & convenient and my Worldly Eftate I difpose of as followeth.

ITEM. I Give to my Lo: Wife Eliza Bledfoe all that Eftate Shee finds upon the Plantation Shee brought along with her and if Shee thinks it not as convenient to Leave the Same & take her proporconable part with the reft of my children and likewife alfo one Cow ant the Negro Nan and if it pleafe God to Call me home before the Cropp is difpofed of that Shee Shall have her Share with my children of the aforesd Cropp.

ITEM: I Give and bequeath unto my Son John Bledfoe the proporconable part of my Land lying and adjoining to Mr Thomas Damerone, Senrs Land and my Will is that my Son George Bledfoe have liberty to worke upon the Sd Land without any trouble or moleftacon of the Said John provided he take care to manage the Same during his Natural Life but not to make waste or havock of the Same nor rent, fell or Imbezle it to any one.

ITEM: I give unto my Son William Bledfoe the Plantation I now live upon & his part of Land together with all houfes, ffences, orchards &t that is upon it.

ITEM: I give unto my Son Abraham Bledfoe my Proporconable part of Land lying and adjoining next to Mr John Nickless and running along the Ridge next to the schoole houfe and my Will is that if any of my three Sons Abraham, Wm. & John Bledfoe Should die without Iffue lawfully begotten of their own body that then their Said Land or Lands to fall to my Son Thomas Bledfoe his heirs and Afsigns forever.

ITEM: I Give and bequeath unto my Son Thomas Bledfoe one ffeather bedd and my Will is that my Three Sons Abraham, William & John be at Equall charge to keep my Sone Thomas Three Years at School and to live upon the Plantation along with William till he comes to the age of 21 years and for the remainder of my perfonall Eftate my Will & desire is that my Good friends Mr. James Waddy, Mr John Nickless & James Richardfon divide it proporconably to the best of their Judgement and descretion amongft my children.

ITEM: My Will and defire is that what hoggs I dyed poffeffed with not to be shared amongft my Children but to be left for the ufe and benefitt of thofe that live upon the Plantation.

LASTLY: I doe hereby ordain and appoint my two Sons Abraham & William Bledfoe Sole Execrs of this my Last Will and Testamt. In Witneff whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and affixed my Seale this 23d day of Janry Anno Dom 1704/5.

George Bledfoe (Seale)

Sealed, Signed, published & declared to be his
Laft Will & Testament in the Presence of us
James Richardson, John Nickless & Tho; Dameron, Jr.

Die Aug. 15, 1705

This will was proved in Northumberld County Court to be the Last Will and Testamt of George Bledfoe deced by the Oaths of John Nicklefs & Tho: Dameron, Junr two of the Witneffef thereto & the same is recorded.

Tefte: Tho: Hobson, Co. Clk.

Die ffebry 22, 1710

This Original Will was prefented to the Court by John Burns & the record being burnt on the Sd Burns Motion th: Sd Will is recorded.

Teste: Tho: Hobson, Clk

CULPEPER COUNTY, VA., WILL BOOK
1749---1770

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN: I, William Bledsoe, of the Parish of Brumfield & County of Culpeper being in perfect Health & Sound Mind & Memory but calling to Mind the uncertainty of this Transitory Life & that all flesh must yield to Death when Please God to call, do make & Ordain this my last Will & Testament In manner Following (Viz!)

My soul I recommend to Almighty God who gave it me Trusting in the Merits of my Lord & Savior Jefus Christ & that at the Resurrection I shall Rise again thro' his Merits. My Body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of My Executors hereafter Named:

And as to my Worldly Goods with which It has been Pleased God to blefs me with I give and bestow in manner following:

I Lend to my Loving Wife Elizabeth all my Estate both Real and Personal Except such Estate as is Already Given out to my Children of which you have Pofsefsion during their Natural Life and after her decease in such Manner as I shall hereafter direct.

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to my son George Bledsoe Twenty Pounds Current Money to be Raised out of my Estate after my Wife's Death to him his Heirs & Afsigns forever.

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to my son Aaron's Lawful begotten children, One Negroe Wench named Jean & all her Children, Cato, Easther, & Jack with all the ifsue of the said Jean, Cato, Easther & Jack. The said Jean, Cato, Easther, & Jack now being in the pofsefsion of my said son Aaron Bledsoe: & the Jean, Cato, Easther & Jack & all the Ifsue of the same I hereby give to the Children of my said Aaron their Heirs, Exors, Administrators and Afsigns forever.

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to George Wetherall & Millie Wetherall one Negroe Wench named Lucy Now in the Pofsefsion of the sd George Wetherall, with the Ifsue of the said Lucy to them the said George Wetherall his (wife) Mille Wetherall their Heirs and Afsigns forever.

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to Ambrose Powell & Mary his Wife One Negroe Wench named Easther now in the Pofsefsion of the said Ambrose Powell with the Ifsue of the said Easther to them the said Ambrose Powell their Heirs & Afsigns forever.

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to my son John Bledsoe One Negroe Man Named Jack to him his Heirs & Afsigns forever the sd Jack being the son of Nan and now in the Pofeefsion of the sd John Bledsoe .....

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to my son William Bledsoe One Negroe Wench named Rachel & her child, with the further Ifsue of the sd Rachel To him his Heirs & Afsigns forever the sd Rachel & her Child now being in the Pofsefsion of the sd William Bledsoe.

ITEM: I Give & Bequeath to George & Mille Wetherall one feather Bed & furniture to them their Heirs and Afsigns forever such as shall belong to the Estate at my Decease .....

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to my son Aaron Bledsoe one feather Bed & furniture to him his Heirs forever such as Shall belong to the Estate at my Decease.

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Hannah Cave One Shilling in full of her Part of my Estate she having already received her Part.

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to my son Joseph Bledsoe One Shilling he having formerly received a Proportional Part of my Estate.

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to my several (grand) Children of Mofes Bledsoe my Deceased son One Shilling Each my said son Moses having received his Proportional Part of my Estate.

ITEM: I Give and Bequeath to my Loving Children, George, John, William, Mary Powell, Mille Wetherall, Aaron Bledsoe & Mumford Stevens all my Estate after my wife's Decease to be Equally Divided between the sd Seven as Above Mentioned and do hereby Declare them to be my Lawful Heirs otherways than their respective Legacies already Given.

ITEM: I constitute and Appoint George Wetherall Executor of this my last Will & Testament.

AND LASTLY I do hereby Revoke and Disannull all former Wills by me made and do hereby Declare this to be my Last Will & Testament. As Witnefs my hand & Seal this 27th day of December 1769.

Sig'd Seal'd Declar's & Publish'd
In presence of ..... Wm. Bledsoe (L.S.)
Benja Powell
His
Daniel D. Phillips
Mark
Joseph Haynes
Henry Hill
Robert Powell
Benjamin Powell

At a Court held for the County of Culpeper on Thursday the 19th day of April 1770. The within last Will & Testament of William Bledsoe dec. was Exhibited to the Court by George Wetheral Gent. the Executor therein named & was proved by the Oath of Benjamin Powell a Witnefs thereto & Ordered to be Recorded the said Executor came into Court & Refused to take the Burden of the Execution thereof and on the Motion of Elizabeth Bledsoe widow & Relich of the said Decedent -- Certificate is Granted her for Obtaining Letters of Administration with the Will Annexed is Granted her she having fworn to the Same and Given Bond & Security According to Law.

Teste
Roger Dixon, Clk.

THE BELLS OF ORANGE

The Bells are found early after 1700 in Accomac, Essex, and later in Spotsylvania and Orange. Roger Bell Sr. died before 1756. A daughter Mary is mentioned in the will of Edward Smith, dated Sept. 17, 1755, and proved Sept. 23, 1756. In his will he gave instructions for the disposal of land by his son Thomas, if he recovered the land which he, Edward Smith, sold to William Cleaton, "which land was left to my wife Mary by her father Roger Bell." A subsequent land transfer shows that their children were Ambrose and Isabella Smith and Elizabeth, wife of James Atkins.

Children of Henry Bell and wife. This is taken from the will of William Bell, Dec. 28, 1780, and son Thomas, 1798, and we assume the children of Henry Bell and wife were:

1. William, wife Mary Bell. She married 2nd Robert Alcock, Jan. 13, 1786. (See will of son Thomas, 1798. He married Sally Burnley.)
2. John. Received life interest in the property of brother William.
3. Susannah Rowe
4. Millie Cave (Will mentions children of sister Millie Cave)
5. Elizabeth, m. John Bledsoe, probably son of William and wife Elizabeth Stevens, widow of Charles Stevens of Essex who died Jan. 24, 1726.
6. Mary Wright

- -

Extract of the Will of Edward Smith
17th day of Sept. 1755

Item: I give to my son John Smith & my daughter Isobell Smith 200 a. of land lying in Orange Co. in St. Thomas Parish in the fork of Permunky adjoining the land of John Henderson in the aforesaid Co. purchased from William Bohannon to be equally divided between them with all conveniences, my daughter Isobell having first choice.

Item: It is my desire if my son John Smith shall by any claim or right to 100 a. of land which I sold to Wm. Cleaton lying in the fork of Marrowcoca Creek left by Roger Bell to his daughter Mary Smith, the wife of Edward Smith & recover the aforesaid land by law, then it is my desire that the aforesaid 100 a. of land which I left to my son John Smith, in Orange Co., shall be sold to the highest bidder to pay a bond which I gave Wm. Cleaton in Marrowcoca Creek my son Ambrose Smith having the renarson of money more than complied with aforesaid bond; the aforesaid land to the highest bidder.

Item: I give to my daughter Elizabeth Atkins the wife of James Atkins, one hundred acres that I purchased of Daniel Cook in the Co. and Par. aforesaid adjoining to the land of Samuel Brockman.

Item: I give unto my son Ambrose Smith 150 a. of land in the Co. & Par. aforesaid, lying in the S. side of the North Hannah River in the fork of the Permunkey adjoining the land of Roger Bell.

Item: The rest of my personable estate in what place whatsoever, I give to my wife Mary Smith during her widowhood, but if she is disposed to marry, then it is my desire that my personable estate be equally divided amongst my aforementioned children & my wife having an equal part.

Item: Lastly, I appoint my wife Mary Smith and my son Ambrose Smith & in case of his demise, the next heir in law, Exors. of this my last will.
Sept. 17, 1755

Edward Smith

Signed in presence of
Roger Bell; John Bell
At a court held for Orange Co. on the 23rd day of Sept. 1756
This will was presented into court by Mary Smith & Ambrose Smith Exors. therein named & proved by oaths of Roger Bell & John Bell, witnesses thereto & ordered to be recorded. On the motion of these Exors. who made oath according to Law Certificate was granted therefor obtaining Letters of Probate in due form giving security on which they with Roger Bell & Charles Smith their securities entered into and acknowledged their bond according to law.

Test George Taylor, Clerk

- -

D.B. 16; P. 219; date, Aug. 6, 1777

Between Mary Smith of the Co. of Orange, John Smith, Edmund Row & Ann his wife of the Co. of King & Queen, of the one part, and Cabel Lindsay of the Co. of Carolina of the other part.

Witnesseth: The said Mary Smith, John Smith, Edmund Row and Ann his wife, for the consideration of 110 lbs. paid by the said Cabell Lindsay, grant him a parcel of land lying in the Parish of St. Thomas & Co. of Orange containing 200 a. & bonded as followeth: Beginning at stake in the valley, hence N.E. 150 poles, hence S.E. 214 p., thence N.W. 214 P. to beginning. (No names mentioned)

Sealed in the presence of

John Smith	Wm. Sawyer	Mary Smith
Edmund Row	John Stevens	John Smith
Edmund Pollard	Henry Wood	Ed.Row & Ann Row

At a court held for Orange Co. the 28th August, 1777, proved by the oath of John Stevens; at another court held the 25th of Sept. 1777 and proved by the oaths of Wm. Sawyer & Henry Wood two of the witnesses, and ordered to be recorded.

James Taylor, C.O.C.

- -

Will of Ambrose Smith of St. Thomas Parish, Orange Co., Va.
Will Book 2, Page 418, Sept. 25th, 1769

"Touching my worldly estate, I dispose of the same in the following manner:

Item: I give to my two sons Edward & John Smith the land whereon I live, being 150 acres, to be equally divided between them, and as for the other estate, I lend to my wife Ann Smith, during her widowhood. . . . after her decease what remains to be equally divided between my two sons which I have before named. I also make my wife Ann Smith & my brother John Smith my only Exors." Etc.

Sealed & delivered by the said Ambrose Smith as his last will & Test. in the presence of Roger Bell, Giles Samuel.

(Signed) Ambrose Smith

At a court held for Orange Co. on the 26th of April 1770, this last will and test. of Ambrose Smith, deceased, was produced into court by Ann Smith, one of the exors. wherein named, and proved by the oath of Roger Bell, one of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded, and on motion of the said executor who made oath according to law, certificate is granted her for obtaining of probate thereof in due form, she giving security thereupon with Samuel Brockman, her security entered into bond for the sum of 100 pounds.

Test. George Taylor, C.O.C.

- -

The will of Roger Bell Jr., presumably a son of Roger Sr., dated Dec. 3, 1773, and proved Aug. 25, 1774, names these legatees:

1. A daughter, m. Francis Wisdom (will Sept. 1, 1775), son of John (will Sept. 1, 1759) and wife Ann Collins. Daughters: Lucy and Franky Wisdom, Roger Bell, guardian, March 1783.
2. John
3. William
4. Joseph, executor
5. Henry, executor
6. Betty Leek
7. Mary Brockman (we assume wife of Samuel Brockman Jr.)
8. Ursula Bowling or Bolling
9. Ann Liney (wife of William who married second (Nov. 20, 1780) Ann Henderson Burrus, daughter of John Henderson and widow of John Burrus who died circa 1780.)
10. Thomas, mentioned second in the will. Was given the home place bought of Thomas Cook and Thomas Moore, except for 30 square feet reserved for graveyard.

- -

Thomas Bell, whose will, Aug. 5, 1803, proved Aug. 28, 1809, Orange, Will Book 4, Page 334, must have been the son of Roger. The estate of Thomas Bell, deceased is mentioned in the deed of Ed Mills to John Brockman, and the farm is now (in 1950) occupied by William Thomas Green, whose wife was a Brockman-Graves descendant. The land was certainly adjoining the tract which William B. Bell, son of Thomas Bell and wife Sally Brockman, bought from Isaac Graves, who bought it from John Brockman, and Brockman Bell acquired it from brother William B. (Brockman) Bell.

During the war between the States some soldiers stopped at the home of Lewis Graves for supper. One young soldier named William Nottly Green, from Fauquier County, returned after the war and married Lewis' daughter Kitty. Lewis bought 850 acres from Brockman Bell and gave half to Kitty for a home. The children of Kitty and W. N. Green were (1) William N. Green, m. Fannie Coleman of Orange Springs; (2) Alexander Lewis Green, m. Lizzie Brockman Graves, dau. of Thomas Graves and Louise Brockman. (Thomas Graves was a son of Lewis Graves, 1st cousin of Louise.) Children of Alexander Lewis Green were William Thomas Green and Helen Green Jones.

Children of Thomas Bell and wife Sally Brockman, dau. of Samuel and Rebecca, as shown by will were:

1. Susannah (Sukey) m. John Bolling, Apr. 19, 1791
   Dau: Polly, a legatee
2. Rebecca (Becky) m. Larkin Clark, Jan. 30, 1797
3. Roger, probably m. Caty Brockman, dau. of John, Sept. 17, 1810

4. Brockman, m. Rebecca Brockman, dau. of John, Sept. 17, 1810.
5. Thomas W. (Will June 8, 1814, mentions Sally Wright, sister, and mother Sally Bell)
6. William B. Bell. In 1825 for $1 he gave up his interest in 396-3/4 acres and "relinquish all claims on my part thereof" to William Brockman, who had received by deed the 800 acres left by his father Samuel II.
7. Sally, m. Dabney Wright

Sarah Bell, widow, in her will July 13, 1818, proved March 22, 1819, named daughter Sukey, wife of John Bolling, and Polly, grandaughter; Sally, wife of Dabney Wright; and son Brockman Bell.

Roger Bell, son of Thomas and wife Sally Brockman, in his will March 25, 1820, proved July 24, 1820, (Book 5, Page 348) names wife Catherine (Caty Brockman) and children:

1. William B. Bell
2. Elizabeth
3. Polly, m. Joseph Carter, 1790
4. Tandy I
5. Sally B., m. Achilles D. Robinson

- -

Brockman Bell, son of Thomas and Sally Brockman Bell, in his will (Book 12, Page 490) dated Oct. 23, 1862, and probated Spril 27, 1867, names wife and children:

1. Henry W. m. Susanna C. Henry. He d. May 25, 1862
    a. Sally Rebecca, m. Henry A. Crittenden, 1879
        1. Rebecca B., m. Frederick
        2. Fisher Henry m. Annie Judd
        3. Fountain Henry - died in infancy
        4. Susan Belle - unmarried
2. John B.
3. dau. (deceased) m. a Thomas
    a. Mary Thomas Bell, m. Orville Bell
4. James
    a. William W. Bell
5. Mary Ann. She may have been the dau. that married Thomas but the will did not say so.

- -

The will of William Bell, dated July 9, 1776, proved Dec. 28, 1780, mentions brother John; sisters Mary, Susannah Rowe, Elizabeth (wife of John Bledsoe); children of sister Millie Cave; grandaughter Polly Shepherd; and a Henry Gibson, son of George; as well as his "beloved wife" and children:

1. John Miller Bell (The Bledsoes married Millers) April 28, 1786, Alex. Dabney was appointed guardian of Miller Bell, orphan of William.
2. Elizabeth Shepherd, probably wife of Andrew
    Dau. Polly
    Dau. Elizabeth, m. W. J. Hale, June 18, 1801
3. Polly Winslow
4. Susannah Madison, (m. Francis Madison, Oct. 9, 1792)
5. Sally Dabney, m. Alex. Dabney Aug. 25, 1776. (Will says "Downey")
6. Henry

7. William, m. Elizabeth Cave Johnson, dau. of Benj. Cave and widow of William Johnson, Jan. 23, 1786. Elizabeth in her will, Feb. 3, 1803, named son: Valentine Johnson. William Bell's will, (W. B. 3, Page 512) Feb. 17, 1800, probated Apr. 8, 1800, mentions wife Elizabeth, son John, son-in-law William Golding.
8. Thomas, m. Sally Burnley. Will, 1798; Alex. Dabney, administrator.
9. James. Thomas Bell in his will, March 22, 1798, mentioned "brother James" who was not in will of William, father.
   March 24, 1786, Mary Alcock, widow of late William Bell, was appointed guardian of Thomas and James Bell, orphans of William Bell. Feb. 14, 1794, Alex. Dabney was appointed guardian of James Bell, orphan of William Bell.
10. Kitty. May have been Caty Bell who married William Alcock, March 15, 1785.
11. Margaret, m. Joseph Wood March 22, 1781, guardian of William Bell Wood, orphan of James Wood, May 5, 1798.

- -

Thomas Bell in his will March 22, 1798 (Book 3, Page 448) names wife Sally (probably Sarah Burnley), mother Mary Alcott, brothers Henry and James. Apparently no children. Thomas Bell married Sally Burnley 1795.

- -

Elizabeth Bell who married John Bledsoe, is thought to have moved with her husband to Kentucky. The will of John Beldsoe gives children:

1. Thomas Bledsoe, may have married Elizabeth _____
2. Lewis
3. William
4. John
5. Sally B. Bledsoe
6. Elizabeth Adams

- -

Thomas Bell in his will, Nov. 28, 1796, (Book 3, Page 363) names wife Elizabeth and children:

1. John (deceased) m. Judith Burnley July 3, 1786. Garland Burnley, adm. of John, July 26, 1790, also guardian of Mary Bell Burnley, orphan of Richard Burnley, so a Bell m. Richard Burnley.
   a. Charles
2. Nancy
3. James
4. Margaret
5. Mildred (Milly) m. Nathan D. Anderson, Oct. 20, 1798
6. Thomas, m. Lucy Reynolds, Mar. 30, 1799
7. Charles
8. Elizabeth, wife of John Lee, Dec. 8, 1791. D.B. 21, Page 176, Orange Co. John Lee and Elizabeth, his wife, Margaret Bell of the county of Woodford, Ky., Children and representatives of the late Thos. Bell of Orange, appoint Jas. Bell of Orange, attorney.

THE WILL OF HENRY BELL, LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1695

In the name of God amen, this twenty ninth day of Aprill and in the year of our Lord 1695. I, Henery Bell, of the County of Lancaster and in the parish of Christ Church, planter in Virginia, being in body very sick and weake but in perfect memory, God bee praised, doe make this my last will and testament in manner and forme thus as followeth.

First. I bequeath my soule to God, hoping to be saved by his more tortuous death and passion of my only Saviour and Redeemer Jesus Christ.

Secondly. I give unto my daughter Rebecca Bell all my land that I am now possessed with and also all my moveables within the house and also out of dores.

Thirdly. I give unto my sone William Bell one shilling sterling money of England to be paid when hee comes of Age.

Fourthly. I give unto Henery Bell my sone one shilling sterling money of England to be paid him also when he comes of Age, and if my wife Rebecca Bell should happen to bee with child that it may bee said to bee mine, then it is my will that it shall receive one shilling sterling money of England alsoe.

Fifthly. It is my will that my wife Rebecca Bell shall have her dower of land according to law and that she shall alsoe receive one fourth part of my personal estate within the house and alsoe without doores, that is to say when my debts are all paid and not before.

Sixthly. It is my will that if my daughter Rebecca Bell doe die before she come of age or bee married that then Mr. Nicholas Wren Senior shall possess my land for him and his heirs forever, and that my personal estate shall be divided between William Wren and Katharine Ball the daughter of Thomas and Sarah Ball.

Seventhly. It is my will that all my moveable goods within the house and alsoe without bee sold at an outcry to be turned into tobacco for the use and benefit of my children by my executors whome I shall hereafter name, only my wife shall have the priviledge when the debtors are paid, to take her part out in kind as they are.

Eighthly. I doe constitute nominate and appoint my well beloved friends Mr. Andrew Jackson and Capt. William Lister and Doctor James Innis and Mr. Nicholas Wren Senr. to bee my true and lawful executors in the matters of this my will and doe request and desire them that they would act and doe as much as in themselves for the good of the childe and if they should happen not to bee all of one mind then it is my will that they shall act by pluration of voices.

Ninthly. I doe constitute and appoint my well beloved friend Mr. Andrew Jackson to bee my child's guardian and her and her estate to take into his possession soe soone as he can after my demise and both to keep until the childe attains to the years and age of eighteen and noe longer unless she bee willing.

Tenthly. I doe own this to bee my last will and testament, renouncing all other wills, and in witness thereof doe set my hand and seale this day and date above written.

The word Senior enterlined before signing.

Signed sealed and delivered
in the presence of us
William Brush
Elizabeth Wrenn
Thomas Ball x sign'r

Henery Bell x Sign'r

The within named William Brush, Eliz. Wrenn and Thomas Ball made oath that they see the within named Henery Bell signe and seale the within writing but that they did not know what was contained therein.

_____ in Cur. Com. Lanc.
Decimo Dix July Ao. Dmi. 1695
_____ (name of county clerk) _____

William Brush x sign'r
Elizabeth Wrenn
Thomas Ball x sign'r

_____ Testmt. in Curc. Com. Lancast. Domino dix

July Ao. Dmi. 1695. x _____ William Brush, Eliz. Wrenn and Thomas Ball Jnr. in Cur

_____ (signature of clerk) _____

Recorded decimo Septo. dix
drawd
_____ (signature of clerk) _____

BELL MARRIAGE RECORDS

The Bell marriage records at Orange belong to the preceding families, but the names are the same and can not be fitted properly, with present data available.

10-9-1772	Susanna to	Francis Madison
8-25-1776	Sally	Alex Dabney
3-22-1781	Margaret, dau. of Mary	Joseph Wood
12-8-1781	Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas	John Lee
3-15-1785	Caty	William Alcock
1-13-1786	Mary, a widow	Robert Alcock
1-23-1786	William	Elizabeth Cave Johnson, dau. Benjamin Cave
7-3-1786	John	Judith Burnley
4-19-1791	Susannah	John Boling
9-23-1790	Polly	Joseph Carter
5-17-1793	Patrick	Polly Quisenberry
12-21-1795	William	Rhoda Atkins, dau. of John & Susannah Atkins
12-28-1795	Thomas	Sally Burnley
1-10-1796	Nancy	Matthew Gamble
9-19-1796	Henry	Susannah Atkins, dau. John & Nancy Atkins (probably Susanna)
1-30-1797	Rebecca, dau of Thos. & Sally Bell	Larkin Clark
10-24-1798	Milly	Nathan D. Anderson
3-30-1799	Thomas, Jr.	Lucy Reynolds
6-18-1801	Elizabeth Bell Shepherd, dau Andrew Bell	Wm. J. Hall
12-22-1802	Elizabeth, dau of Jos. & Elizabeth	Larkin Garnett
2-1-1803	Elizabeth F.P. Bell dau. of John	John West Powell
11-16-1803	William	Fanny Boston
12-4-1804	John	Fanny Morton, dau. of John
6-28-1805	Frances	Lewis Leavell

12-18-1805	Betsy	to	George Lloyd
1-4-1808	Jacob		Martha Taliaferro, dau. Ann
11-19-1809	Thomas		Sarah Milburn
11-19-1907	Sally		Andrew Garnett
4-6-1810	Robert W.		Anne T. Schenk
8-28-1810	Sally		Dabney Wright
9-17-1810	Brockman		Rebecca Brockman
10-17-1811	May Hulda (Henry Bell & James Smith)		Jas. Smith, Jr.
1-25-1819	Sally B., dau. of Roger		Achilles D. Robinson
1-24-1821	Elizabeth		Benj. Vawter
12-17-1821	William B. Jr.		Frances Newman

Corrections to Text that follows:

Joshua Lindsay Brockman is recorded in the family Bible as having a wife, Ann Eliza. He died July 31, 1856, his wife in September 7, 1853.

The children of Elyjah Brockman, son of John, are not confirmed. Some of those mentioned in the text are certainly children of Valentine Brockman.

The original copies of the Orange County tithable returns 1737-39 showed Mr. Brockman and not Mrs. Brockman as previously reported (from photostate copies State Library, Richmond, Va.)

Kelly Jennings (believed to have been the second husband of Mary Brockman, widow of John) left a will at Goochland, dated June 7, 1770, probated February 15, 1773, names wife Mary, and children, Caleb, Joshua and Mary.

From Mrs. C. T. Brockman, 302 Bluegrass Avenue, Lexington, Ky., comes this; "My father's name is William Ambrose, 75 years old (1951), grandfather, Richard Thomas, born 1749, great-grandfather, William Thomas Brockman, all from Boone County, Ky. (Probably son of Thomas, son of William of Albemarle)

From Mrs. C. J. Willard, "George Richard Nealy worked as a mill man and as superintendent of a group of mines in the Tri State area. He died April 5, 1922. Samuel Burrus Brockman, youngest son of Durrett, was named after his paternal grandfather, Samuel Burris Brockman, Jr., executed a deed January 5, 1835 to Joseph Richerson. Jacquelyn Louise, daughter of Crystal Nealy and Alton Willard, was married March 26, 1949, in Baxter Springs, Mo. to Marvin Miner, son of Bertrand Max Miner and his wife, Ethel Mae Pickering. Corporal Miner of the Lightening Division, served in 1946 as Secretary for Col. Hensley of Berlin. Jackie and Marvin have a son, Keith Dale, born September 11, 1950.

Russell H. Ellis, husband of Caroline Brockman, of Greenway, Orange County, Va. died March 20, 1952 at the age of 71. He was son of John Ellis, my first Sunday School teacher. He was a grand and noble man, and his family have stood the test for many generations. He was a successful farmer and cattle dealer living on the old home place on the North Anna River. Generous, kind and sympathetic, he was a good son, husband and father, and the best of neighbors.- W. E. Brockman

Mrs. C. J. Willard has called attention to the murder of Francis Wisdom, 1758, son of John Wisdom and Ann Collins, and son-in-law of Roger Bell, the latter leaving a legacy in his will 1774 to Lucy and Franky Wisdom. Mary Wisdom, sister of Francis, married first a Perry and had a son, Lewis, who married Mary Burrus, daughter of Thomas, and had children Dicy, Elijah and Fanny. He married second by 1782 Jane Bourne, and moved to Woodford County, Kentucky. Dicy Perry married Obed Hancock, December 23, 1790.

Heirs of Lewis Perry, Woodford County, Kentucky, Division of land. Lot I. Anderson Pegg (husband of daughter by first wife Mary Burrus) Lot II. Heirs of Mrs. Brown, late wife of Geo. T. Brown. Lot III. John Perry. Lot IV. Mrs. McQuady Lot V. Mrs. Torbett. Lot VI. Bradicia Hancock (daughter by first wife Dicey) Lot VII. Elojah Perry's (named in Thomas Burrus will) heirs - son by first wife. Lot VIII. Mrs. Shome, Dower lot Jane Perry (second wife).

In the April Hobbies Magazine, page 156, Miss Mabel Keech's genealogy page is the Collins family of Virginia, Carolina and Alabama.

Her line of John Collins from Kent County, England to Surrey County, Virginia.. d. 1693. She gives 1st John m. Elizabeth Canfield
Son Wm., no name for wife
*Son John m. Mary Carr
Son James m. Mary Todd, daughter of Wm. Todd
Son Joseph Todd Collins m. Susannah Wood, daughter of John Wood.

*Probably father of Joseph who died 1757 and whose wife was Susanna.

The heirs of Asa Brockman executed a deed June 1, 1892, to Chas. W. Anderson and wife Bettie, indicating Asa's daughter Bettie had her second husband.

William Edward Brockman's eldest daughter Mary Emma married 1st - William W. Sewell, 9-19-78 in Lafayette County, Mo., divorced him 8-15-82 and married E. D. F. Hungerford 8-13-87 in Rich Hill, Bates County, Mo.

Herbert Palfrey Pursell, Jr., married Jane Frances Armstrong 6-6-51 in New Orleans, La.

An error occurred in naming the parents of Alice Burrus, who married Allie T. Brockman. She was daughter of Robert Burrus and Ann E. Graves.

Mary Eustace Halsey, now Mrs. Kenneth C. Brockman, was daughter of Robert Ogden and Eloisa Walker Halsey, and granddaughter of Benjamin Walker and Lucy F. Blackwell Walker. I ommitted saying that Kenneth Russell Ellis gave his life in the service of his country in the European theater of operations, World War II, June 9, 1944.

Mary Singleton, daughter of Samuel Brockman I, spent the last years of her life with her son-in-law John Webb. (Orange Co. Order book) Her middle initial was M (possibly Mason, Madison, or Minor.)

Photostats from the family Bible of William Brockman, (the original now in the hands of Miss Vella Good, Frankfort, Indiana) son of John and Mary Collins Brockman, discloses that he and his wife Elizabeth had a child whose name appears to be Fenney, born July 25, 1767. It also discloses a Tandy Mahanez, born July, 1803, which supports the contention that a daughter married a Mahanez, or Mahannes. Copied from the bible:

"William Brockman his book and was born in the year of our lord 1740 October the 23.

Eleze Beth Brockman was born in the year of our lord 1749 January 15th

Feneney Brockman was born in the year of our lord 1767 July the 9

Neley Brockman was born in the year of our lord 1770 August the 19 - the year 1818 june (apparently written June 1818)

Tandy Mahanez was born in the year July "27" 1803"
Then follows a list of slaves.

Children of John and Mary Collins Brockman and their probable marriages:

1. Samuel, m. 1st Mary Bell, dau. Roger
   2nd Christian (Bibb) Woolfolk
2. John, m. Amelia Martin
3. William m. Elizabeth Brockman
4. Joseph m. Mary Page
   sons: Robert, Joseph
5. Susannah m. John Atkins
6. Sarah m. Lewis Collins
7. Elizabeth believed to have married Vivion Daniel
8. Hannah, m. William Toler
9. Mary m. Aaron Bledsoe
10. Rachael m. Robert Page
11. Major m. Mary Patterson

Children of Samuel Brockman and his two wives: Mary Bell and Christian (Bibb) Woolfolk:

1. Sarah, m. Thos. Bibb, Sept. 14, 1785
2. Elizabeth, m. David Thompson, Nov. 23, 1784
3. Mary, m. William White, Sept. 10, 1782
4. Lewis, m. Betsie Bledsoe, March 3, 1779
5. James, m. Nancy (sister of Betsie) Bledsoe, Dec. 6, 1790
6. Aaron, m. Lydia Porter, at Louisa

7. Moses, m. Eleanor Brockman
8. Andrew, m. Mildred Brockman
9. John, m. Nancy Long, March 23, 1786
10. Susan, m. Moses Perry, March 23, 1786
11. Job, m. _____ Fayette County, Ky. Dau. Alice

Children of Christian Woolfolk and husband Joseph Woolfolk include:

1. Joseph, m. Betsy Barnet, July 5, 1786
2. Eleanor, m. Edward Spenser, Oct. 11, 1787
3. Agnes, m. Newill Walton, March 21, 1782
4. Elizabeth, m. William Thomas, April 7, 1778

Children of Samuel Lindsay Brockman and wife, Frances Ann Graves;

1. Charles, d. at 27
2. Rev. Joshua L. m. Ann E. Graves
   1. Lizzie G., m. Rupert R. Powell
3. Virginia Alice, m. Robert Kendall
4. Caroline
5. Louisa, m. Thos. E. Graves
6. Horace Quintas, d. young
7. Elizabeth, m. Martin Teasdale
8. Albert Tandy, m. Alice Burrus, dau. Robert Burrus & Annie E. Graves
9. Mary Champe, d. single

Children of William L. Brockman and Elizabeth Catherine Graves

1. William Alfred, m. Elizabeth L. Moore
   1. William, m. Alice Baker
   2. Maude Arline, m. Frank Mills
2. Mary V., m. John F. King
3. Ira, m. Lucy Davis
4. Frances Elizabeth, m. Edward Davis
5. Buford, dec.
6. Tandy, m. Addie C. Samuel
7. Silas, dec.

Children of Mary Virginia Brockman and spouse John F. King

1. Wm. Byrd, m. Sally Longens from Texas
2. Virginius Banks, m. Irving Jeanette Daniel
   a. infant deceased
   b. Will V., m. Lucinda Morton
      1. Dr. W. V. King, Jr. m. 1st Bernice Breiding
                                 2nd Kathleen McGrath
      2. George Morton, m. Alice Marshall Nelson
   c. Goodwin Byrd

Aaron Quisenberry, father of Lucy Ellis Quisenberry Brockman, m. 1st Rachael Shelton; 2nd, Sallie Ellis.

Rachael Ann Tatum was dau. of Rev. Isham and Mary (Polly) Hume who married William B. Estes as his 2nd wife.

Samuel Brockman
Division of Estate, Orange Co., Va. - upon death of widow.
Will Book 3 Page 123

		S	D
Janry. the 15th, 1776			
Anthony Street. To 1 Negro Jinney	35	0	0
Sam'l Brockman 1 Negro Dinah	25	0	0
John Webb to one Negro Milley at	30	0	0
Sam'l Brockman jr. 1 Negro Fan	25	0	0
Jno. Haley. To 1 Negro Jack at	40	0	0
Wm. Brockman 2 Negroes Rubin & Selah	28	10	0
Rachel Roger to 1 Negro David	50	0	0
Jno. Henderson To 1 Negro Lewis at	50	0	0

And each of the above Legatees have Rec'd all the remainder of the Estate in full Proportion to the Several prices of the sd. Negroes The whole amount to every Leg. with the above

Negroes is	59	9	6

In Obedience to an order of Orange County Court dated the 27th Sept. 1775 We the Subscribers having met and settled and divided the Estate of Sam'l Brockman Dec'd as within according to the sd. Samuel Brockmans Last Will and Testament which was produced to us by Sam'l Brockman and Wm. Brockman Execut's of the sd. Dec'd. Witness our hands the 15th of Janry. 1776.

Vivian Daniel
John Stevens
Henry Tandy

ANTHONY STREET'S will was dated Aug. 29, 1788, and probated in Amherst County June 7, 1790. The will indicates the following descendants of he and wife Elizabeth Brockman Street: Samuel; Thomas; a daughter, m. James Cox. d. before 1788, Children: Anthony, William, Elizabeth, Franky (m. Crawley); Elizabeth m. Smith. Samuel, Thomas, Franky and Elizabeth received each one-fifth of the estate, and the four grandchildren received one-fifth.

- -

The will of John Brockman (1756, Orange County) leaves property to a daughter Susannah Atkins. The Douglass Register records the marriage of Jo Atkins and Sarah Brockman, 1753. This is apparently an error, since Sarah was still a minor in 1759, as shown by guardian bond. The following is copied from Page 153-154 of the Douglass Register:

Jo Atkins and Sarah (Susannah) Brockman in Orange were married Mar. , 1753.

1. Frankie b. April 4, 1754
2. Joseph b. May 27, 1755, m. Mildred James, Sept. 22, 1775
   1. Sarah, b. Feb. 29, 1779
   2. Jonathan, b. April 25, 1782
   3. Spencer
   4. Joseph
3. John b. Feb. 4, 1757. m. Nancy Burris, Feb. 22, 1778
   1. Susannah, m. Henry Bell, Sept. 19, 1796
   2. Betty, m. Groom
4. Susannah b. March 3, 1759, m. Reuben Landrum, Oct. 27, 1802
5. Jonathan b. Sept. 18, 1760, d. in war
6. Ann b. July 4, 1762, m. Jos. Atkins
   1. Parkam, b. July 29, 1789
   2. Davis, b. April 3, 1790

7. Hezekiah b. May 17, 1764
8. Mary b. May 12, 1767
9. Sarah b. May 11, 1769
10. Martha b. May 17, 1771
11. Sarah Lydia (Sally) b. June 27, 1773; m. Johnson
    1. Susanna
    2. Jonathan
12. Rhodie b. July 4, 1775, m. William Bell, Dec. 21, 1795
13. Rebekah b. Aug. 23, 1778, m. Landrum

John Atkins who married Susannah Brockman is said to have been a private in the Rev. War.

Will Book 4, P. 385 - John Atkins' will mentions wife Susanna and names the following children:

Joseph, John, Hezekiah, Rhody Bell, Rebecca Landrum, Susanna Landrum.

John adds a codicil saying his son Joseph died and he divided the property that Joseph was to have inherited between Joseph's sons Spencer & Jonathan, and also two grandchildren of John's daughter Sally Johnson, named Susanna Johnson and Jonathan Johnson. Will probated 1811. Witnesses: John Brockman, Sr. & John Brockman, Jr.

Joseph Atkins, Jr. is said to have been pallbearer of the funeral of Pres. Madison.

John Atkins, son of John Atkins and Susanna Brockman, enlisted in Rev. War in Feb. 1776 and served as a private in Capt. Geo. Stubblefield's company in the 5th Va. Regt. He was discharged in 1778 after two years service. He was allowed pension on his application dated Apr. 27, 1818, while he was residing in Orange Co., Va., aged about 67 years. He had daughter Betty Groom, aged 49 years, in 1820, and two grandchildren Solomon Groom, aged 20, and Betty Groom, aged 16. John Atkins died Nov. 18, 1837. Pension #S37690.

Milly James was daughter of Samuel James, d. 1755, of Orange Va. and wife Mildred Taliafero, d. 1803. Their children were: James, Catlett, Mildred (m. Jos. Atkins, Sept. 22, 1775) and Betty, (m. Smith).

Joseph Atkins, b. May 27, 1755 at Orange, son of Jo and wife Susannah Brockman, married Milly James. Children: Spencer, m. Rebecca Yancy, June 11, 1795; Sarah, b. Feb. 29, 1779; Joseph, m. Mary Mills Dickinson; Jonathan, b. April 25, 1782, m. Molly Quisenberry.

Children of Spencer Atkins and wife Rebecca Yancy:

1. Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1796; m. James Waller, June 1, 1815
2. Catlet, B. 1799; m. _____
3. Anna Maria, b. 1801; m. Robert Campbell
4. Leighton Yancy, b. 1801

Elizabeth and Anna Maria were known for their graciousness and beauty. They were intimate friends of Pres. Madison's family, and known as the "Belles of Orange".

Spencer Atkins, son of Jos. Atkins and Milly James, was married at Louisa, June 11, 1795, to Rebecca Young, daughter of Stephen Young and his wife, a Miss Yancy, a cousin. Children:

1. Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1796; d. Feb. 10, 1883. m. June 1, 1815 to James Waller.
2. Catlett, b. 1799; m. a southern woman
3. Ann Maria, b. 1801, m. Corbet Campbell
4. Leighton Young, b. 1803

The James Family

(Hannah James, married Charles Hume, 6th son of Emigrant George Hime, ancestor of W. E. Brockman.)

The James Family is of English origin. The early records of the Eastern Virginia counties show the name soon after the settlement at Jamestown.

"In 1632 Captain Nicholas Martin represented the Island (Kent Island) in the House of Burgesses, and the Reverend Richard James, of the established Church, was in charge of the settlement, etc..." (William & Mary Quarterly, Vol. 1, Second Series page 79.)

"In a volume of the 'Collection of the Acts of the Assembly' printed at Williamsburg by William Parks, 1733, and in the Virginia State Library, are the signatures of Thurston, John and George W. James etc." (William & Mary Quarterly, Volume I, page 276.)

The name appears among the Orange County records as early as 1740.

Samuel James, father of James Spencer James, died young. His will in Orange County, dated December 14, 1754, was probated February 27, 1755. He bequeathed his estate to his wife, Mildred, during her lifetime or widowhood, and directed that in case she died or re-married, his brother, Thomas James, should be executor and divide his estate among his children. His children are not named in the will. Mildred James qualified as executrix of her husband, with William Taliaferro her security, in the sum of one hundred pounds. (Will Book 2, p. 200).

At a court held for Orange county September 23, 1754, on the motion of Mildred James, her tithables were ordered to be added to the lists. (Orange county Order Book, 1754-1763, p. 26.)

Mildred James, together with Colonel George Taylor, Erasmus Taylor, Sarah Slaughter and Betty Slaughter, stood as sureties at the christening of Nicholas Taliferro, born October 30th, 1757, son of William and Mary (Battaile) Taliaferro of "Newington"* on Mountain Run, Orange county, and grandson of John and Mary (Catlett) Taliaferro. (William and Mary Quarterly, Volume 1 p. 147.)

In 1765, Mildred James, widow, bound her son, John James, as an apprentice to Hezekiah Brown, joiner, "to learn the art, trade and history of a Joiner and Carpenter." (Orange county records). In 1785 William Bell, in the State Enumerations, listed Mildred James as the head of a family, with three white souls, 1 dwelling, and two other buildings. (Heads of Families, Virginia, 1790). She appears on the Orange county personal property returns of 1783, charged with one tithable, three houses, six cattle, her slave being reported exempt. Mrs. James petitioned the General Assembly for the arrears due on the pension of her late son, Catlett, soldier of the Revolutionary War. An act passed on December 15, 1791 directed same to be paid. (Hening, Volume 13, p. 322). Her will dated October 28, 1802, was probated April 25, 1803. Jos Atkins, her son-in-law was executor, with Spencer Atkins his security. She mentioned her daughter Betty Smith, son James, granddaughter Milly James, and leaves her land to Milly Atkins--"her equal part with her brothers." Her sons Catlett and Stephen had died during her lifetime. She does not mention John, who is thought also to have died during her lifetime. (Orange County Will Book, 4, p. 74).

Note: Hannah James, b. Faquier 11-10-1745, m. on Dec. 26, 1764, Charles Hime, ancestor of W. E. B.

* Newington name of Brockman estate in England.

Catlett James was evidently the oldest son of Samuel and Mildred James, and does not seem to have married. He served in the First Virginia Regiment, during the Revolutionary War, and appears on the pay roll of Captain Richard Taylor's Company, for May and June 1777, (War Records Department, Library of Congress 18-1) and on the rolls of Captain Callohill Minnis' Company in May and June 1779. (W.D. 285-1). March 5, 1784 he drew pay as a Soldier of Infantry 44:5:4 (War 4, p. 234). In 1782 he appears on the Orange county personal property returns, charged with one free male and three cattle. He also owned a small tract of land, which passed, upon his death, to his mother. Catlett James died May 22, 1788, as shown by the petition to the Virginia Legislature, when his mother, Mildred James, asked that the arrears due him as a pensioner be paid her. (Orange Petitions #2532, October 31, 1791.)

Stephen James, son of Samuel and Mildred, was born in 1748 and died in 1782. He served in the Revolution and on August 5, 1783, his pay as Corporal of Infantry, L79.5.8 was paid to Thomas Asselin. (War 4, p. 232). He married Polly Pickett, daughter of John Pickett, of Culpeper County. The will of John Pickett bears date July 9, 1803 in which he mentions his wife, Hannah, and children, John, William, Caty Hume, Elizabeth Settle, Polly James, Sally, Judith, Nancy, Hannah and Lucy. (Slaughter's Notes of Culpeper, part II p. 53). He is evidently the John Pickett who received pay for services in the Revolutionary Army, October 5, 1783, L.64:0.:0. "War 4, p. 306).

James Spencer James, son of Samuel and Mildred James, was born 1750, and died 1834. He gave bond in Orange county, August 21, 1780, for his marriage with Francis Davis, Philemon Davis being his security. (Orange county Marriage Bonds: also Virginia Magazine, Vol. 26 p. 195). The marriage ceremony was performed August 22, by the Reverend William Douglas (Douglas Register, p. 28). Spencer James is listed on the Orange county personal property returns for 1782, and is charged with his own head tax, five slaves, (Palace, Jeffery, Sharper, Billy and Charles), seven horses and four cattle. In 1783, he appears in the Henry County tax records as paying on himself, two slaves (Sam and Anthony) 1 horse and 1 covering horse.

In 1784 he had brought from Orange county three of the slaves he owned there and for that year is charged his own head tax one slave over 16 years of age, two salves under 16 years of age, (Sharp, Billy and Charles) six horses, eight cattle, and one covering horse. He purchased 400 acres in Henry county and received a grant of 100 acres adjoining it, but in Franklin county. When Franklin county was formed he was in that area and appears on the Franklin county personal property returns of 1786 as "James Spencer James", being charged with one white tithe, two slaves under 16 years of age, seven horses, eight cattle and one stud horse. He married, secondly, Frances (Fannie) Baker, (1752-1814). In the will of his mother, Mrs. Mildred James, probated in Orange county in 1803, he is designated as "son James", and she also mentions a granddaughter Milly James, probably his daughter.

James Spencer James had issue: (1) Catlett James, born March 3, 1786 died July 3, 1863, Married Elizabeth Thompson, born August 26, 1805, died July 5, 1863; (2) Phebe Bird James, who married Chesley Ashley of Smythe county; (3) Elizabeth James who married William James of Smythe county; (4) Braxton, died unmarried; (5) Fannie James, who married Ezekiel James of Smythe county; (6) James D. James who married a Miss Foster and moved to Georgia; (7) Catherine Emeline James who married Samuel W. Thompson and (8) Mildred Baker James who married Bartholomew Baker.

Betty, daughter of Samuel and Mildred James is mentioned in her mother's will but her husband's name is not available here.

Mildred James, daughter of Samuel and Mildred, married in 1775, Joseph Atkins. (Virginia Magazine Vol. 26, p. 192 Orange county Marriage Bonds). He was Joseph Atkins, Sr. born May 27, 1755, son of John Atkins and Susanna Brockman, his wife, one of 13 children whose names appear in the Douglas Register. Sarah Atkins, daughter of Joseph and Mildred, was born February 29, 1779, baptized August 5, 1784; Jonathan as born April 25, 1782, baptized 1784; Parham was born July 29, 1789 and baptized August 21, 1790, Davis was born April 3, 1790, and baptized August 21, 1790. (Douglas Register, p. 153.) Their daughter Mildred Atkins is not entered in the aforesaid register, but is mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Mildred James, and was bequeathed an equal share with her brothers and sisters in her grandmother's land.

John James, was probably the youngest son of Samuel and Mildred James as apprentices were usually bound when about 14 years of age. The Orange county records show that in 1765, Mrs. Mildred James, widow, bound her son John to Hesikiah Brown, joiner, "to learn the art, trade and mistery of a Joiner and Carpenter." There were several John James's who served in the Revolutionary War, but it is difficult to identify them. This John was a supporter of the American cause as is evidenced by his signature to a petition presented to the House of Delegates of Virginia, December 5, 1777, by citizens of Orange county, "praying, that the cultivation of tobacco may be restrained, and greater opportunity thereby given for the raising and manufacturing of articles necessary for the Army and the prosecution of the war." This is the last record of John James. His name does not appear on the 1782 tax returns, nor is he mentioned in the will of his mother, Mildred. He probably died during her lifetime. Unless he was the John James to whom land was granted in Henry county, no descendants of Samuel James of Orange lived in Franklin save through the issue of James Spencer James.

Catlett James, born May 3, 1786, died July 3, 1863, was the eldest child of James Spencer. He lived at the old James Homestead and he was one of the administrators of his father's estate. B. Clifford Goode has an old ledger owned by James Spencer James, which lists items in the sale of the personal property of James Spencer James, who died in 1834. The estate was considered large for that day. Each of the eight legatees received $2,178.27 after all accounts were settled by the Commissioners, Catlett James and S. C. Morris.

An interesting article in the ledger is the dates of births of the Negroes, who belonged to James Spencer James. The following article of agreement for the sale of a Negro is written in the book: "Know all men by these presents, that I, Spencer James of the county of Franklin in the state of Virginia have bargained and sold unto Catlett James of the county and state aforesaid one certain Negro man named Harry, for an in consideration of the sum of Five Hundred Dollars in hand paid by said Catlett James, the right and title of the said Negro Harry I will warrant and forever defend unto the said Catlett James against the Claim or demand of any person or persons whatsoever as witness my hand and seal This the 17th day November, 1814."

Catlett James married Elizabeth Thompson December 21, 1826 (Pittsylvania county Marriage Bonds.) Pyrant Thompson was the signer of the Certificate. Elizabeth (Thompson) James, born August 26, 1805, died July 5, 1863, was the daughter of Dr. Jennings and Elizabeth Thompson of Pittsylvania. Dr. Jennings Thompson was a soldier in the Virginia Militia during the Revolution. He was placed on the Pension Roll March 4, 1831.

Issue of Catlett and Elizabeth (Thompson) James:

(1) Pyrant Thompson James, M.D., born January 5, 1828, married Emily Ruth Woods, daughter of Colonel Sam Woods of Franklin county. They and their children Perry, Robert and Sam Catlett, moved from Franklin county to Kansas City, Missouri. Dr. James died December 2, 1890, and is buried at Whitehall, Missouri.

(2) Fanny Davis James, born November 10, 1829, married Thomas D. Childress of Montgomery county. Issue

(1) Catlett Childress, moved to Nebraska
(2) James S. Childress, married a Miss Smith
(3) Waddy Pyrant("Vence") Childress, married Miss Johnson, daughter of Dr. Johnson of Franklin county. Their children were: William, Edd, Johnson, Sidney, Hugh, Mary and Anne Childress. William died in Roanoke.
(4) James S. Childress. Issue: Manie, married Dr. Rangeley; Stella, Jennie, James S. and Floyd.
(3) Elizabeth James, born October 7, 1831, died January 12, 1862, never married.
(4) Mary Anne James, born April 18, 1834, married Captain James Turner of Franklin county.
(5) Colonel Waddy Thompson James, born August 12, 1836, died May 14, 1926, married Mary Jane Warren of Franklin county.
(6) Catherine James, born January 4, 1839, married Capt. Abram Burnett Ross of Henry county.
(7) Phebe James, born August 7, 1843, married Floyd Wall of Montgomery county. Issue: W. Frank, Waddy Thompson, Guy, Floyd, Alice, Elizabeth, Eliza Ellen, Fannie, Emma Jane and Marie Louise.
(8) Mildred James, born August 7, 1843, married James Wall, a nephew of Floyd Wall. They moved to Missouri.

Mary Anne James (4) born April 18, 1834, died August 26, 1856, daughter of Catlett and Elizabeth (Thompson) James, married Capt. James W. Turner (died October 2, 1872) a soldier in the War Between the States, from Franklin county. They were married on November 24, 1853 and had issue: Bettie M. Turner and George Catlett Turner. Bettie M. Turner, born September 19, 1854, married John L. Philpott of Henry county on September 14, 1876. Issue (1) George J. deceased; (2) James J. rural carried of Bassett; (3) B. Cabell, stockholder and director of furniture factory of Lexington, N.C.; and (4) Bettie Mae.

Stephen James, born 1748, died 1782, son of Samuel and Mildred James (probably second son) married Polly Pickett (1753-1840) of Culpeper County. They moved to Smythe county.

Issue of Stephen and Polly (Pickett) James:

(1) Mary, married John Horsley of Smythe county.
(2) Adam, 1772-1835, married Phebe Baker (1774-1840)
(3) William, 1802-1862, married Elizabeth Booker James, (1803-1867) his first cousin, daughter of James Spencer James, Smythe county.
(4) John, married Clara Taylor. Moved to Washington county.
(5) Jesse married Huston. They moved to Cass County Missouri.
(6) Ezekiel, married Fanny James, his first cousin, daughter of Spencer James, Smythe county.
(7) Sallie married Samuel Kincannon Smythe county.
(8) Janet.

A reunion of the descendants of Samuel and Mildred James is held in Smythe county annually.

ARMS: A shiled with a Jesse-Arg-gutte de Poix between three swords a duca l coronet. Crest: A cubit arm erect, the hand grasping a sword erect, the blade transfixing a boar's head.

Oct. 4, 1756 Mary James of Spottsyl. Co., widow, Thomas James eldest son & heir at law of Geo. James deed, late husband of the said Mary, Articles of Agreement Said Mary to release dower in lands etc. in Prince Wm. Co.
900 acres on Deep Run to said Thomas James deed Thomas James to execute to said Mary a deed for lots in town of Fredksbrg which said Geo. James purchased of Charles Colson, etc., mentions Mary James, Dianah James, Jos., Daniel & Henry James, youngest children of said Geor. James & Mary his wife Wit.- Z. Lucas, Wm. Waller, Jos. Jawkins, Francis X. Kerkeley--6-3-1755.

- -

Page 199
June 3, 1755 Thomas James of Prince Wm. Co. (eldest son & heir of Geor. James, late of the town of Fredksbr. deed) & Jenny his wife of the first part, Henry Field of Culpepper Co., Gent; & Esther, his wife, of the second part; Mary James, widow, late wife of the said Geo. James, deed of the third part. & Mary, James, Dianah, Joseph, Daniel, & Henry James youngest children of Geo. James, deed of the fourth part. Deed of lease. Lots of land and tenements in town of Fredkbg. commonly known as the Long Ordinary, etc., etc. considerations and conditions, etc. Wit:- Joseph Steward, Geor. James, Ann X. Kenny 6-3-1755.

Mrs. Arthur P. Konzelman
1214 Telegraph Road
Saint Louis 23, Missouri

November 14, 1949

Dear Cousin: The books came today and are very lovely. I think they'll make ideal Christmas presents.

Now about your Hannah James. The little I have came from someone else, so check it for accuracy.

From Wm. & Mary Magazine, Vol. 20, P. 300. Will of Thomas James. Thomas James names wife Diana, Thomas, James, Benjamin, John, Sarah Hitt, Ann Tullos, Hanna Hume, Elizabeth Bradford, Mary Conway, Dianah Thompson, and Susannah James.

Charles Hume & Hannah James proved Dec. 26, 1764.

I believe the Thomas James, father of Hannah Hume, to be the brother of my Samuel James. Samuel James died Mar. 1753, Orange Co., Va., named brother Thomas as executor of estate. I haven't been able to find the parents of Samuel & Thomas, as I can't determine from what Co. they came. There are so many early James, it's easy to become confused. Should you ever find anything further, I'd appreciate it if you'd pass it along.

Sincerely,

Ethel S. Konzelman

Mary, the Wife of Samuel Brockman I

Evidence that Mary, wife of Samuel Brockman I, was a Madison is relatively strong. That the Brockmans, Madisons and the Willis family were related there is no doubt. To find the exact tie has been impossible, so far. Recently the family Bible of Ambrose Brockman was located, and in it is recorded the birth of a son, John Mason Brockman, and since M. appears as the middle initial of many of the Brockmans for five generations, it appears to have some significance.

Mary, daughter of Samuel Brockman, in a transfer of personal property, September 21, 1774, indicated that her husband, John Singleton, was deceased and that she was then living and intended to pass the remainder of her life with her daughter, Mary, wife of John Crittenden Webb. In this transfer she signed her name Mary M. Mary Madison Brockman or was it Mary Mason? Mary, widow of Samuel Brockman I, died by 1779 when her estate was divided. The Webbs, singletons and Masons intermarried and they are bound to have intermarried with the Brockmans to account for the name appearing as a middle name for some of the early Brockmans.

The will of John Singleton has not been discovered so he must have died intestate as the family lived in Orange, although some of the Singleton family went to the South, and some to Kentucky. Daniel Singleton, of Orange County, who was of the right age to have been a brother of John, left a will dated 1790, probated 1794, witnessed by William Bennett Webb, Samuel Mason and Goodrich L. Grasty. Legatees Manoah Singleton, daughters Lois Looker, Susanna Lancaster, Joannah Lancaster, Mary Perry, Edmond Singleton, Martha Procter, Sarah, Susannah and Elizabeth, daughters of Susanna Lancaster. Executors, friend Richard C. Webb, and sons-in-law Uriah Procter and Richard Lancaster.

Edmond Singleton, son of Daniel, left a will in Jessamine County, Ky. probated May, 1814. Legatees, wife, Margaret, daughter, Elizabeth Mason, daughter, Martha Craig, Son, Daniel, Daughter, Polly, daughter Sally, sons, James, George and John. Mason Singleton left a will in Jessamine County also July 27, 1833. Legatees, wife, Fanny, Son, Waller, son, Jeremiah, son, Moses, daughter, Lucy, Jane, son, Mason, son, Joel W., Lewis, Elizabeth Price, possibly daughter by first wife.

The George Mason family who lived at Gunston Hall, Va., may have been the same as the Orange County family, in fact it is a foregone conclusion. What relation Mary Mason, if that was the name of Samuel's wife, was to George, the Declaration signer, is not known, but that she came from that family can not be disputed. George Mason died intestate at Orange in 1735. Ann Mason was appointed administratrix of George Mason, Gent.

Most certainly the Webbs, Masons and Singletons intermarried, and the Brockmans, Singletons and Webbs intermarried. We just have to assume that the Brockmans and Masons intermarried because of the name Mason being used by Brockmans.

Will of Charles Mason, 1788

1/28 1788 Will book 3 - p. 175 - Appm. P. 181

I, Chas. Mason of Orange Co. Va. etc. make this my last will in manner following.

Item.

I give unto Micajah Mason and Charles Mason all the lands I have or may have hereafter get secured in Kentucky County to be equally divided between them, excluding a Legacy of 10 L cash in lieu of their propotion of the tract of land I now

live on, to them and their heirs forever, to be received at the time of the division of my estate.

Item.

I give to my son, Samuel Mason, 10 L to be received as above mentioned but should he die before he comes of age, my will is that the said Legacy given him do return to the body of my estate and to be excluded from any other part or portion of my estate hereafter.

Item.

I lend to my beloved Rebecca all the land and plantation I now live on during her lifetime, excluding 4 negroes - (their names) a long listing of horses, cattle, sheep, corn, furniture to be equally divided among the following children, namely: Micajah, Charles, Sarah, Elizabeth, James, George, Peter, Joseph, and my grandson, Charles Bailey, and my young daughter, Nancy, to be divided at the time of the death of my wife.

Exors - Micaja and Charles Mason

Charles Mason (L.L.)

Witnesses:
Jessie B. Webb
Richard B. Webb
Richard C. Webb
Probated March 28, 1788
Richard C. Webb and John Lancaster their securities.

* * * * * *

The name Mason turns up again in connection with the Aylett family. Captains John and William Aylett each received land grants from Charles II. Captain William for 8,000 acres in 1660. Major William, son of Capt. William, was clerk of King William 1702-1714, and was father of one Philipp. His mother was Mary Mason Aylett, and it is recorded that one Philipp married in 1786 Elizabeth, daughter of Patrick Henry. A John Aylett married Elizabeth Dandridge, April 10, 1773. She married second Henlay.

John Aylett patented 2,400 acres of land on Gold Mine Creek in 1734 in Louisa County. In 1751-52 a Philipp Aylett and wife, Elizabeth, for 45L sold 199 acres in Louisa County, part of a patent of John Aylett, "next to William Ayletts orphans". It would appear that this Philipp was son of John, the patentee, and his wife, Elizabeth, likely a Mason. So our Phil Aylett was son of John, the patentee, and brother of William Aylett, who was deceased in 1752, since these two men were the owners of the land patented by John Aylett in Louisa, 1734.

The Louisa County land patented by John Aylett in 1734, and sold to John Brockman by Philipp Aylett and wife Elizabeth (probably Mason) in 1751 for a nominal price of 45 English pounds, was a part of the tract of 2,400 acres, which land was between the North Anna River and where Gold Mine Creek empties into it. While I did not live on this tract, it was right at my back door and I was baptised out of Gold Mine Church which on that day in 1902, did not have enough water for the purpose, so the parson Rev. Aubrey Williams took me and others up to Thomas Woolfolk's ice pond. Now John Aylett's wife was Mary Meriwether, a daughter of Nicolas Meriwether, who was born October 26, 1667 and who left a will at Albemarle, 1744. nicolas had a patent of 1,020 acres west of the Southwest mountains adjoining the land of the Brockmans. Now whether John Brockman came into the possession of his 199 acres as a legacy from the Mason family, the Meriwether family, or just for hard cold cash is a moot question. This is my fifth book on the Brockman family

since 1918--time marches on--I hope to leave enough clues so that the next bloodhound can pick up the trail.

Col. Robert Lewis who married Jane Meriwether got the Rivanna property, 1,020 acres, so says Dr. Woods. (I did not check this, but one third of it would have been about 350 acres left by the will of Samuel Brockman I) Mary, daughter of Zachary Lewis, married Francis, the nephew of old Nic Meriwether, and Zachary was frequent signer of Brockman documents. So we have Mason, Madison, and Meriwether as candidates for the surname of Mary, wife of Samuel Brockman. Of course, Zachary Lewis married Mary Waller and Joseph Woolfolk's mother was a Waller.

Col. David Meriwether, will at Louisa January 22, 1745, married Judith Burnley, daughter of John, who in his will Hanover, October 26, 1778, left legacies to David, James and William Meriwether, sons of sister, Judith, deceased. David did not name a wife in his will. He had eight children, and the mother of the first five was apparently Ann Holmes, which is according to Dr. Wood's History. The Burnley's went to Orange and Albemarle, and William Brockman had his home Bleake Hill in sight of Burnleys station.

From Mrs. M. S. Kretschmar, Gamwyn Park, Greenville, Mississippi, we have: "From information I have, found in Kentucky, Frankfort I think, an old Brockman chart was made out before 1806 by Eleanor Brockman, stating that her grandfather Samuel was son of Henry Brockman and Rebecca Salmon, of the Barbadoes and Maryland." The Salmons and Madisons and Brockmans went hand in hand as neighbors. The death of James Madison, father of the President, was recorded as being at Montpelier, Albemarle County, Virginia, where the Brockmans, Madisons and Salmons had land. Montpelier now in Orange, was so close to the Albemarle line that it was so recorded, and not till later years was the line definitely set.

The association of names does not give proof, but does furnish valuable clues to research. Beautiful Mount Airy, in Prince George County, Maryland, the home of John Parke Custis, suggests a relationship with the Brockmans, since John of Orange named his home Mount Airy. John Custis, father of John Parke Custis, married Frances Parke and they went to live at the "White House" at the head of the York River, on the Pamunkey. Their son, Daniel Parke Custis, married Martha Dandridge. Samuel Brockman in some way felt the urge, perhaps just admiration, to name his Orange home the "White House".

Custis-Dandridge Excursus

Prior to 1650, John Custis and children, John, William and Ann, came to the Eastern shore of Virginia and lived for three generations in and near the estate of Arlington in Northampton County. Son John died in 1696 and left a son John of "Wilsonia", whose wife was Margaret Mitchell. A fourth John Custis married Frances Parke and went to live in New Kent County, having come into the possession of the "White House" ancestral home of the Bassets. I believe that ownership came through the earlier marriage of Bassets and Dandridges. Daniel Parke Custis, son of John, inherited the "White House" at age 38. Daniel Parke Custis married Martha Dandridge. After his death in 1757, the widow and her children, John Parke and Martha, remained at the "White House." Within two years Martha Custis married George Washington. John Parke Custis, stepson of George Washington, went to live at Abingdon on the Potomac. Right across the river was Prince George County, Maryland, and Mount Airy, a portion of Prince George being taken to form the District of Columbia and the National capitol. John Parke Custis was born 1753, and under the tutelage of his stepfather, George Washington, came to know the Calverts of Mount Airy, where Washington often visited. In 1774, John Parke Custis married Eleanor Calvert, granddaughter of the 5th Lord Baltimore. Elizabeth was born 1776 and

Martha, 1777; Eleanor was born 1779, and George Washington Custis was born at Mount Airy, 1781, the year of his father's death at Yorktown with fever.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - -

The homestead Mount Airy in Prince George County, must have been in the area where Henry Brockman went to live when he left St. Marie's County. What association by marriage or personal relationship caused John Brockman, great grandson of Henry, to name his Orange County home Mount Airy and Samuel, son of Henry, to name his home the White House after the Basset, Dandridge and Custis home, cannot be known, but that it has some significance, there is no doubt. John Brockman, whose funeral was preached by the Rev. Mr. Hudson, pastor of the Bruton Church at Williamsburg, 1696, may have been a brother of Henry or more likely an uncle. John Brocke, legatee of Capt. William Bassett, New Kent, 1671, and Mary Brock who was granted a patent with John Madison, 1717, may have been husband and wife, and he a brother of Henry Brockman.

Thomas Brokeman, son of William (will England, 1525) must have been of age when his father died. Since his brother Henry died 1573, it is fair to assume that Thomas died by 1600. Since he would not be entitled to the protection of the head of the house, who in most cases was fined for opposition to the government, it is likely that he left Kent County, England. He may have gone to Holland or Germany and his children may have taken refuge in the Barbadoes. Thomas Brookman, who buried his wife in the Barbadoes, 1678, could have been a son of this Thomas. On the other hand, our Thomas could have been the sone of Thomas of Essex and grandson of John Brockman and wife, Florence St. leger. His wife was Ann Bonus, and they had children, Thos., John, Henry and four daughters. Information passed down by the family of William Brockman of Virginia and Kentucky, quotes definitely Henry Brockman of Virginia and Kentucky, quotes definitely Henry Brockman, "When the protestants took over and refused to allow Catholic services, my father left England and came to the Barbadoes." It is more than circumstantial evidence that Henry Brockman sold his land to Thomas Salmon, that both families went to the lower counties, then Albemarle, Orange and Culpeper and that John Brockman, grandson of Samuel I went to the Carolinas where George Salmon, a public surveyor, surveyed the 516 acres acquired by John Brockman. Barney Brockman, son of Major, claimed that the Brockmans came from Germany, and it is very conceivable that Thomas, being politically and religiously persona non grata, may have gone to Holland or Germany where he took passage as a Dutch or German citizen.

Mason- Macon- Aylett.

Although Mason and Macon are treated as two different families, it is concluded that sometime they are the same and are so treated in Reference Libraries. The author of the George Mason family starts out with Col. George Mason, born 1690, died 1735. He gives a very intimate and pretty picture of his trip on Chesapeake Bay and the Potomac river, and the land left by him in Loudoun County. He did not find that George Mason was an early arrival in Orange County, where he owned property, and where the court records, record that Ann, his wife was administrator, and appointed guardian of his children, 1735. He does say that, George Mason's wife was Ann Thomson, and daughter of Stephen Thomson, and that Mason's brother-in-law was one Bronaugh. Samuel Bronaugh and William and wife Margaret, in 1794, sold 21 and three quarters land in Orange county to John Brockman. Reference is made to six or seven children of George Mason, but their names are not given, with the exception of George, the Declaration signer and one or two others. The transfer of land should make the discovery of these children fairly simple. If Mary Brockman was a Mason or Macon, she was probably sister of this George, so I have not worried too much about his children. The name is Macon, when Sarah, daughter of James Madison, father of the President, married Thomas Macon. If Mary Brockman was a Mason, then it is very easy to figure out why James Madison was a witness to Samuel Brockman's will. One more source states that William Aylett, son of Philipp, married Mary Macon, and another that it was Mary Mason that he married. In the Life and Times of Madison, by Rives, the name Mason is very prominent, and nothing about Macon, but that is not conclusive proof. This Philipp Aylett was son of John and wife Mary Meriwether.

The author of the Aylett family has very little information on the family. He traces all of them down from William and seems to have taken the eldest son and not been able to complete the family. He starts with William Aylett, to Sussex in 1660, wife Sibella, widow of Jerome Ham, and widow of Matthew Hubbard. A son Major William, born 1702, married Anne, daughter of Col. Henry Ashton. Wood's History says that John (son) married Mary Meriwether, and son Philipp married 1st. Martha Dandridge (this from another source) and 2nd Elizabeth Smith. It is stated that Martha, married second Henley, and died April 25, 1747, and then Philipp married Elizabeth Smith, March 16, 1749. No record shows that Martha and Philipp were divorced, in fact the reader is left to guess that there was a divorce. The record presumed to have come from the Dandridge bible, ignores the divorce, if there were one, and leaves the matter undecided as to which Philipp married Elizabeth Smith. Now since John Aylett, patented 3400 acres of land on Gold Mine creek, and the North Anna river, a part of which was later the home of a John Brockman of Louisa and known as Castle Ridge, and in 1751, Philipp Aylett and wife Elizabeth (Smith) sold 199 acres to John Brockman "next to William Aylett's orphans", it seems from this record that this Philipp Aylett was a son of John, who married Mary Meriwether. Philipp, son of William and Mary Macon or Mason, married Elizabeth Henry.

THE WIVES OF SAMUEL BROCKMAN II

It is quite apparent that Samuel II, was twice married. His first child Mary, was born 1745 and married Jacob Crossthwaite, 1764. Sally, was doubtless by the first marriage, as her husband Thomas Bell was appointed administrator together with John, who must have been born by 1756, since he is believed to have been married in 1774, when father Samuel transferred to him 176 acres of land in lower Orange bought from Samuel Mayfield and Benjamin Cave, who held a Deed of Trust against the property. The land was located adjacent to 200 acres owned by Cousin William, on branches of the Pamunkey, where William operated a grist mill under the name William Brockman and Company. This property was referred to in an early deed, and at the mill there was a bridge known as Brockman's bridge 'on the Fredericksburg road' prior to the designation of the present Brock's Bridge next to Greenway.

The division of the property of Samuel so far as the share of Jacob Crossthwait was concerned was treated independently and the court ordered the allocation of property to Jacob Crossthwait "his share not including negroes", and Jacob and Mary Crossthwaite chose Thos. Bell, executor to handle the transfer of their interests in the real estate. In 1817 after the death of Rebecker, Mary Crossthwait appointed her son Elyjah to collect from John Brockman, "that part of her estate" still in his hands, which might indicate that John was by the second marriage. William, son of Samuel was given preferred treatment by Rebecker, and there is the affidavit signed in the presence of the sheriff, William Tandy Burrus, to show that Rebecker and before his death, her spouse, Samuel lived with William who managed her affairs. William Brockman Bell, son of Thos. and Sally, in 1825 released all of his interest in 325 acres of the land known as the Bell tract, for the sum of a dollar. William was then reaching the end of his career and apparently induced Bell to do this so that he, William, could make his sons Samuel and William Lindsay Brockman, a gift of the property, which he did at that time, free from future claims by the heirs of Sally Brockman Bell. This deed did not add to the land holdings of Samuel, but reaffirmed his title to what he held.

We have concluded that Rebecker was a daughter of John Graves, and the Graves family leave her marriage out of the history of the Graves family, and Mrs. M. W. Hiden assumes that she died young. At least one of the elder members of the family, who has a remarkable memory and whom I went down to Virginia to see, does not agree with his relatives. He said "you are right about Rebecker, you go down to Fredericksburg and ask------what became of Rebecker", and that man I could not locate, who must be deceased. My conclusion here is that Rebecker was a child bride, married before she could read or write, (she never signed anything of record). In 1755, when Rebecker would have reached a legal age, brother Thomas, asked for a division of the property of John Graves estate, his widow having married Henry Chiles and appointed Guardian of the minor children of John Graves. Thomas was awarded one-sixth of the undivided property and there were just six children, and his mother having married would not have been entitled to a child's part. The awarding of the Court of Orange county of 130 acres of land to Samuel Brockman, although the deed was signed by James Haley and wife Susannah, looks as if this was Rebecker's share. Henry Chile's daughter married one James Haley, and this daughter had two daughters when her husband died, and she was a witness to the Will of John Chiles at Louisa, 1774. If the daughter of Samuel Brockman I, who made his will 1762, was named Susannah, and we don't know her name, she was a different Susannah Haley, as Samuel's daughter was deceased by 1762. The land transfer by order of the court to Samuel Brockman, July 27, 1749 for 126 acres, could have been done when Samuel married Rebecker, a minor at age 15. The transfer of 126 acres might have been challenged in court (the records are lost) and a compromise was

reached of 130 acres, which appeared as a separate record. The acreage left to Rebecker Graves was 140.

Rebecker Graves it must be, as everything points that way, and Jemima seems to add to this, which was the name of Rebecker's daughter. It should be pointed out that Thomas Salmon, the immigrant was a Cooper, and to satisfy the ego of the snobs, a Cooper is a man who makes barrels, what we could call today, a "manufacturer of wood products", and Samuel Brockman was a cooper. If we conclude that Rebecker was a Graves, then we could say and now prove that his first wife was a Woolfolk, and her first name Mary. Richard Woolfolk of Albemarle had a tract of land containing 920 acres patented in Orange county in 1764. The deed transferring this land to Samuel II did not say 'which I Patented' as they usually did. So it may have been patented by the father of Richard, Joseph, John and other members of the Woolfolk family. Richard had borrowed 95 pounds giving a Deed of Trust to Mitchell, Lennox and Scott, Fredericksburg, land promoters. On June 28, 1770, for 5 shillings paid to himself, Richard, and for 61 pounds 6 shillings and 28 pence paid to holders of the Deed of Trust, Richard transferred 400 acres of this patent to Samuel Brockman, which was next to the balance of the tract owned by Richard, and next to John Henderson and himself Samuel Brockman. This was the wording of the deed, and it looks as if Richard was giving to Samuel II, the share of the Woolfolk patent which he was entitled to by the right of his first wife, Mary Woolfolk. This 400 acres became a part of the 800 left by Samuel II, when he died in 1790. After Joseph Woolfolk, Sr. died about 1778, and his estate was divided, there must have arisen some contention about the share of the original patent that the heirs of Joseph the first, that is Joseph the father of Joseph who married Christian Bibb was entitled. (The father of Joseph the first was John Woolfolk of Caroline, and the wife of Joseph the first was Mary Waller and the W. for Waller has been carried down by the family for many generations.) Samuel II, was then reaching the end of his life, so in 1785, a bargain was made to settle any present and future difficulties, whereby Joseph Woolfolk, Jr. gave up any rights he may have had in the Woolfolk property sold to him by Richard, a hundred and sixty-one acres for 160 pounds. The survey actually said 165 acres, and this was referred and stated in many transfers that followed. Roughly, it was half of the number of acres that William Bell waived his interest in in 1825, one-sixth of the original Woolfolk patent, and a settlement for that land Christian Bibb Woolfolk might have been entitled to if she had not married.

This Woolfolk transfer, then carried as 161 acres was taxed in the name of William Brockman. Samuel, his father obviously paid the claim of Joseph Woolfolk and had the deed made out to "William Brockman, and to Samuel and Rebecker for their lifetime", with the purpose of effecting a gift to son William on the death of himself and wife. This 165 acres was a part of Samuel's estate of 800 acres, and when he died 1790, his other children, for valuable consideration transferred their interest in the entire 800 acres to brother William, and this transfer of 800 acres did not increase the land holdings of William. So we know that the Woolfolk release of 165 acres and the Bell release of 325 acres (later surveyed as 400 acres), was a release of their claims against the estate of Samuel II of 800 acres, which he had acquired - 400 from Richard Woolfolk and 100 from John Henderson, both in 1770, and the balance must have come from Samuel I, which consisted of the home place, of 150 acres (the other half of the first 300 acres on which the White House was located was willed to Joseph), and the extra 150 acres, making a total of 800 in 1782 must have been the Haley or Graves land of 126 acres plus two purchases from John Henderson of 10 and 14 acres each.

In 1810, Samuel being deceased and his widow Rebecker living with son William, Rebecker consented to the sale of the "161 acres of land bought from Joseph Wool-

folk" to William Thomson of Louisa. In 1813, William and Rebecca Thomson sold the property to John Brockman and wife Elizabeth, John having sold his first home-place, Mt. Airy in 1812 to Isaac Graves. He lived there until sometime after 1817, when he bought the Mills property on which his final home on county road 612 was built. In 1819, John sold the Woolfolk property to Capt. John Graves, of Louisa, who sold it to William Smith, who sold it to Clairborne Graves. Clairborne G. Graves and Charles Tandy Graves, executors of Clairborne, on July 27, 1840 sold the Woolfolk property to Samuel Lindsay Brockman, and about the same time, 1840, Jas. Poindexter, son of Elizabeth, daughter of John Graves sold the White House tract also to Samuel. I have the original deed from the Graves executors, and the receipt which Jas. Poindexter gave to Samuel Brockman for 842 dollars for "134 acres left me in trust for my mother Elizabeth Poindexter".

In 1846 Samuel, by his Will left all of this property to son Joshua, to be sold on Joshua reaching 21. Lewis Collins, grandson of Joseph came into the possession of the Woolfolk property, who passed it on to his daughter who married Vines Roberts. Baxter Roberts, a son, resided at the old place during my boyhood days, and I remember my father driving through the Henderson farm, and pointing to the Baxter Roberts house, where his great grandfather, John, once lived. Just two years ago I stood in front of the Roberts house, now deserted and looked across Crooks Mill Branch at the site of the White House, and my hands still show the marks of the brambles that covered the old Brockman-Woolfolk-Graves graveyard and the undergrowth that covered the Brockman graveyard at Greenway.

W. E. Brockman

Probable Chart of the Woolfolk Family.

John Woolfolk, of King and Queen, and Caroline, Wife Elizabeth

Son Joseph, who married Mary Waller. Died 1768.
See Croziers and Haydens.

Children of Joseph Woolfolk and wife Mary Waller:

1. Richard of Albemarle, transferred 400 acres of land to Samuel Brockman II, 1770
2. John, of Orange, died 1779. Executor of the estate of brother Joseph.
3. Dau., married Samuel Brockman II.
4. Dau. married John Oaks.
5. Thomas
6. Joseph, married Christian Bibb, died 1778.
   His widow married Samuel Brockman, Jr.

BROCKMAN
American Line

From scrap book of Vella Good, Frankfort, Indiana

1 Henry Brockman came to Maryland in 1674.

2 Samuel Brockman I, born about 1690, died 1765 or 1766, of King & Queen County, Spotsylvania and Orange Counties, Va., a planter, married Mary, who died by 1779. They had seven children, among them:
William, who married Elizabeth
John, who married Mary Collins

3 William Brockman, born about 1718, died 1809, Albemarle Co., Va. married Elizabeth, Executor with Samuel II of father's will; had 10 children: among them, Elizabeth, Thomas, John, William Jr.

3 John Brockman, born 1715, died 1756 in Orange Co., Va., bought land 1752 from Phil Aylett, in Louisa Co., on North Anna River; married Mary Collins, daughter of Joseph and Susanna Collins, had 11 children, among them William, who married Elizabeth Brockman.

4 William Brockman, Revolutionary soldier, son of John, born Oct. 23, 1740, Orange Co., Va. died 1812 in Boone Co., Ky., went to Boone Co., Ky., about 1806, married his first cousin, Elizabeth Brockman, daughter of William Brockman and Elizabeth Brockman; she was born Jan. 15, 1749, died Dec. 14, 1822, in Boone Co., Ky. They had 9 children, among them Eleanor of Nelley.

4 Samuel Brockman, born before 1734, died 1799. Married 1st Mary Bell, daughter of Roger Bell., (married 2nd Christian Woolfolk, widow of Joseph Woolfolk) had 8 children, among them Moses Brockman -?- (Proof not complete)

5 Moses Brockman, son of Samuel Brockman and Mary Bell Brockman (?) born July 25, 1775, died June 29, 1849, in Clinton Co., Indiana, married his first cousin, Eleanor of Nelley Brockman, daughter of William and Elizabeth Brockman, on April 25, 1796, in St. Thomas Parish, Orange Co., Indiana, in 1828, one of the first settlers there. They had 4 children, among them Susan or Susannah.

6 Susan or Susannah Brockman, born near Culpepper Court House, Va., on Sept. 14, 1799, died in Clinton Co., Ind., Oct. 12, 1884, aged 85 years 28 days; married Elijah Rogers in Scott Co., Ky., Sept. 26, 1816; they came to Clinton Co., Indiana in Dec. 1827.

Elijah Rogers was born in Boone Co., Ky. March 3, 1798, died March 28, 1872 in Clinton Co., Indiana. He was son of William Rogers, Jr. and Sarah Threlkeld Rogers of Culpepper Co., Va., Wm. Rogers, Jr., son of William Rogers, Sr., a Revolutionary soldier in the 1st Virginia Regiment of Colonel Washington, (he was from Orange Co., Va.) and a descendant of Giles Rogers, (nephew of Thomas Rogers, the Mayflower pilgrim) who cam to Va. in 1670. Sarah Threlkeld Rogers was the daughter of John Threlkeld and Ann Nancy Johnson of Culpepper Co., Va., John Threlkeld was a Revolutionary soldier.
The Rogers genealogy (in Rare Book Section, Johnson Genealogy, volume 2, page 63 and See "Some Descendants of Giles Rogers") is

on file in the University of Chicago, with the Johnson genealogy, William Rogers Sr. having married Nancy Ann Johnson, daughter of Colonel Wm. Johnson, of Madison and Orange Cos., Va.

Susannah Brockman Rogers was mother of 18 children, 14 living to pass the age of 30, 4 dying in infancy, among them was Moses Rogers.

7. Moses Rogers, born in Boone Co., Ky, Dec. 5, 1821, died in Clinton Co., Ind. Dec. 25, 1892. married Feby 29, 1844, Sally Ann Wainscott, daughter of Lee Wainscott, 1799-1879, of Frankfort, Ky., and Clinton Co., Ind., and Mahulda Burr Wainscott, 1812-1898. Moses Rogers came to Clinton Co., Indiana, in 1828.
Sally Ann Wainscott was born March 27, 1829, died Jany. 4, 1911.
They had 11 children, (4 dying in infancy) among them was Florida Rogers.

8. Florida Rogers, born in Clinton Co., Ind. June 2, 1864, married Sept. 28, 1882, to George M. Good, born in Boone Co., Ind., July 1, 1858, died March 25, 1921. George M. Good was the son of Irenius Good and Margaret Strong Good, of Boone Co., Ind., a great grandson of John Good of Parrottville, Tennessee. Their children are:

9. Avery B. Good, of Indianapolis, Indiana
Grover C. Good, of Frankfort, Indiana
Vella Good, of Frankfort, Indiana
Veda O. Good, deceased
Violet Good, now Fisher, of Kokomo, Indiana

Feb. 1925: In Burlington, Ky., an old order book of records from 1800 to 1820, was leafed page by page (not indexed) and entry was found showing Moses Brockman was appointed Surveyor and Guard of certain roads; that was patriotic service and makes descendants eligible for Daughters of 1812.

May, 1925: W. E. Brockman said in 1921 he had obtained information of Moses Brockman from Louisa Co., Va., it was with his books which were in storage in Washington.

The Brockman private cemetery where Moses Brockman and his wife (consort) are buried is on the first road south of Manson cemetery and a short distance, about 1/4 mile east from the turn, in Clinton Co., Indiana.

Sept. 1, 1926: Letter contains much about Beechborough, which had been visited in July.

Aug. 12, 1925: Revolutionary war record of Wm. Brockman in Orange Co. Court house not indexed.

July 25, 1933: Mrs. Sallie Miller (I G) left a pin, a Brockman heirloom, to Nola Eichelzer; it is a gold stone with solid gold setting; four descendants wore it when married.

Georgetown, Ky., Great Crossings Church Journal Elkhorn Association of Baptists 1785:
Minutes of Elkhorn Assen Vol 1 page 50 by Bradley

Elijah and Sarah Brockman: members of Great Crossings Church, Georgetown
Elijah was the son of John who died 1825 (Orange).

Dec. 20, 1941: The first record of Moses and Andrew Brockman, his brother, is 1792, Orange Co., Va. where they bought land; they married sisters, daughters of Wm. and Elizabeth Brockman; they all went to Boone Co., Ky. about 1806-07.

Oct. 27, 1942: Marriage book at Burlington, Ky., court house shows marriage of John Rogers and Catherine Brockman, Oct. 6, 1812.
Many Brockman names in the records at Burlington, Ky.

Elijah Rogers and Susannah Brockman Rogers were parents of 14 children who lived and 4 who died in infancy.

Eleanor Brockman and Moses Brockman had 4 children:

Nancy, married Walter Leak or Leake
Susan or Susannah married Elijah Rogers
Frances or Fanny married Anthony M. Leake
Jessey, who died before father: not mentioned in court action.

Sept. 27, 1942: Think Moses and Andrew, brothers, were born in Albemarle Co., Va.

Moses Brockman, an early pioneer in Clinton Co., Indiana, in 1829, entered 1291 acres of land; his son in law, Elijah Rogers in 1827, entered 1073.73 acres.

June 13, 1946: Marriage Record A, Burlington, Ky., pages not numbered: Sept. 26, 1816: Elijah Rogers to Susannah Brockman by C. Wilson.

Aug. 11, 1946: William and Elizabeth Brockman were members of Bullittsburg Baptist Church, Boone Co., Ky.
William died July, 1812.

July 30, 1946: Bullittsburg Baptist Church Records:
Wm. and Elizabeth Brockman received by letter Feby 1808.

Wm. Brockman deceased July 1812.

Burlington Boone Co., Ky. Marriage Book A May 2, 1816
John Brockman and Lucy Dulaney by C. Wilson
Same book: Ambrose Brockman and Franky Johnson

Burlington, Boone Co., Ky.

William Brockman died, intestate,
wife Elizabeth, sometimes called Betsy
Estate opened Monday, April 15, 1813
Andrew Brockman, Administrator, with Andrew Brockman and
Moses Brockman "securities in the penalty of $10,000."

(Signed) Vella Good 1949

Following is the family record in Moses Brockman's Bible owned and in possession of Mrs. Nancy J. Rogers Mundell Squires, Frankfort, Indiana, R. R. 5, a great grand-daughter:

"Moses Brockman was born July 25th, 1775
Ellen Brockman was born August 19th, 1770
Faney Brockman was born August 8th, 1797

Susan Brockman was born September 14th, 1799
Jessey Brockman was born August 19th, 1802
Nancy Brockman was born July 15th, 1804."

(Henry Roger's children)

"Mary Cathrin Rogers was born June 24, 1858
Clarinda Ann Rogers was born November the 15th, 1860
Marthy Ellen Rogers was born October the 4th, 1863
Elisa Margreta Rogers was born August the 21, 1867"

The Bible is a small one, about 5 by 9 inches in size, very plainly bound in black leather. Has the following on the fly leaf:

New York
1826

Price $1.50

Inscriptions on grave stones in the small private cemetery located on the farm of Cecil Smith (1946) about one quarter mile east on the first road south of Manson, Clinton Co., Indiana: copied about 15 years (or 1931) ago by Bob Fisher and Marjorie Ostler:

Moses Brockman, died June 29, 1849,
aged 73 yrs 11 mo 4 ds
Ellen consort of Moses Brockman
died March 23, 1842,
aged 72 yrs 6 mos & 27 days
Nadcy, or Nandcy, son of Miles Leake
died June 12, 1855
aged 50 years 11 mo 1 day
Robert T, son of James & Hannah Ross
died Sep 5, 1848
aged 1 yr 10 mo 14 ds
Bahab O, dau of James & Hannah Ross
* Sept 14, 1849
aged 5 mo & 9 d

Small footstones
M B
E B

Note: the stones were very old and the writing illegible on some. However, those of Moses and Ellen were easily read.

May 1, 1946: the stones have been displaced, the fence torn down and gone, and the burial place all but lost, except for the fact that the ground for a small square is grown in weeds while beyond that it is cultivated.

Note: Anthony M. Leake was son in law of Moses Brockman; was perhaps Anthony Miles Leake. Court action in 1850 said they were residents of Texaz.

Nola (May 31, 1925) says the stones are "also one of the Leake girls and some others".

Scrap Book of Vella Good

9 Avery B. Good, 3603 Washington Boulevard, Indianapolis, Indiana, born October 26, 1884, now married to the former Alice Koenecke, of Indianapolis, a direct descendant of David and Elizabeth Kilgore, pioneer settlers of Jefferson, Clinton County, Indiana, Elizabeth Kilgore being the first white woman in the county (1827).

A. B. Good married (first) Teresa Irene Suchy, (born - - 1883, died about 1915) June 15, 1904;

their children:

10 George Charles Good, born December 27, 1905
10 Carroll Good, born April 27, 1908

9 Grover C. Good, of Frankfort, Indiana, born June 18, 1886, married June 24, 1908, to Jessie O. McKinney, born July 21, 1885, who was the daughter of Arthur L. and Mary Helen Seward McKinney, of Frankfort, Indiana;

their son:

10 Beecher LaVelle Good, born April 12, 1909, married June 2, 1930, Leota Mitchell, born November 9, 1913; she was daughter of Thomas and Dora Mitchell, of Lebanon, Indiana;

their children:

11 Robert LaVelle Good, born February 13, 1931
11 Marilynn Good, born January 21, 1932

9 Vella Good, born November 24, 1887, of Frankfort, Indiana, unmarried.

9 Veda O. Good, born April 17, 1890, died December 20, 1932, married - - - 1918, Walter Ostler, born , died 1924,

their daughter:

10 Marjorie Jean Ostler, born January 12, 1919, married September 1, 1941, Charles F. Seaman, M.D., born June 16, 1912, (of Indianapolis)

their children:

11 Margaret Ann Seaman, born January 31, 1943
11 Daniel Lee Seaman, born July 13, 1946

9 Violet H. Good, now of Kokomo, Indiana, born May 4, 1896, married July 28, 1920, Roy B. Fisher, born November 17, 1895;

their son:

10 James Robert Fisher, of Logansport, Indiana, born May 31, 1922, married November 4, 1944 in California, (while in service) to Jean Stevenson, of Logansport, Indiana, born April 12, 1924;

their children:

11 James Stevenson Fisher, born September 12, 1946
11 Patrick Roy Fisher, born December 4, 1948

From: HISTORY OF CLINTON COUNTY, INDIANA, Chicago: Inter-State Pub. Co., 1886, Pages 818-820

ALLEN SPARKS came to Clinton County, Indiana, in the spring of 1833. He was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, February 14, 1814, a son of James and Margaret (Ray) Sparks....He was married December 22, 1842, to Nancy Rogers, who was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, December 7, 1825, a daughter of Elias and Susan A. (Brockman) Rogers. Mr. and Mrs. Sparks have had four children--Elijah C.; Sally A., wife of Harry F. Kingsberry; Thomas Jefferson, who died January 19, 1872, aged twelve years; and John Sherman, who is at home. In politics Mr. Sparks was reared in the Democratic school, and voted with that party until January 8, 1863, when a resolution passed in the Legislature of Indiana completely changed him and he has since affiliated with the Republican party. In religious faith he is a Universalist.... The father of Mrs. Sparks was born in Boone County, Kentucky, in 1798, a son of William and Sally (Strickler) Rogers. Her mother was born in Virginia, September 7, 1799, a daughter of Moses and Ellen (Brockman) Brockman. They were married in Kentucky and in 1827 came to Clinton County, Indiana. The father died in the spring of 1872, and the mother in October, 1884. They were the parents of eighteen children, fourteen of whom grew to manhood and womanhood....

From: INDEX TO SUPPLEMENTAL RECORD, FEDERAL CENSUS, 1880, SHELBY COUNTY, Compiled by W.P.A., 1940

NAME	SEX-AGE		TOWNSHIP
Brockman R.	F	32	Hendricks
Brockman Adda C	F	15	Jackson
Brockman Clara M	F	10	"
Brockman Eliza	F	44	"
Brockman Franklin	M	17	"
Brockman James W	M	23	"
Brockman Stephen	M	6	"

From: CLINTON COUNTY, INDIANA, INDEX OF NAMES OF PERSONS AND OF FIRMS, Compiled by W.P.A., Sponsored by the Indiana State Library, 1938

Brockman

Ellen (Brockman) w. Moses, d. 1884
Moses, d. 1872
Susan A., m. Elias Rogers (1799-1884)

Litchfield, Ill. "Heirs of CLAYTON BROCKMAN: John Brockman appointed guardian to Hiram S. Brockman and Samuel Boone Brockman; former to be 20 yrs on Feb 2 last and Hiram to be 19 14th of last month; paper signed June 18, 1862 by John and Samuel Brockman. Samuel Brockman at same time was guardian to Artemesia and William J. Brockman.

The following two items found in Pana cemetery, Pana, Ill., Christian county, Ill.

Judith E, wife of William H. Brockman, born Sept. 3, 1811; died Sept. 18, 1862; age 18 yr 15 da.

William H. Brockman died Jan. 29, 1870; age 22 yrs 11 months, 10 days.

From: INDEX TO DEATH RECORD, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, 1882-1920, Compiled by W.P.A., 1940

NAME OF DECEASED	SEX	AGE	DATE OF DEATH	PLACE OF DEATH
Brockman Susan A	F	80	Mar 4 1919	Crawfordsville
			SHELBY COUNTY	
Brockman	M	--	Sept 1 1912	Hendricks Twp.

From: INDEX TO BIRTH RECORDS, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, 1882-1920, Vol. I, W.P.A., 1938.

CHILD'S NAME	FATHER'S GIVEN NAME	MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME	SEX-DATE OF BIRTH
Brockman	M	McCalep	F Nov 17 1896
		SHELBY COUNTY	
Brockman Franklin D	Stephen	Ethel Scott	M Oct 5 1907
Brockman Wilford S	Stephan A	Clarie E Scott	M Aprl 19 1910
Brockman	Vence	--- ---	F Feb 4 1894
Brockman	Stephen	--- Scott	F July 31 1905

From: INDEX TO MARRIAGE RECORD, SHELBY COUNTY, 1856-1920, Vol. I, W.P.A., 1940.

NAME OF BRIDE OR GROOM	NAME OF SPOUSE	DATE OF BIRTH	DATE OF MARRIAGE
Brockman Berney	Alma Wise	June 17 1901	Feb 15 1920
Brockman Clara M	William M Pruitt	--- ---	Oct 13 1892
Brockman Emeline	Daniels Jacob	--- ---	Mar 27 1862
Brockman John	Louisa Osborn	--- ---	Mar 16 1875
Brockman Oswell N	Daniel Rebecca A	--- ---	Aug 21 1862
Brockman Stephen	Charity E. Scott	--- ---	Feb 25 1903
Brockman Ulyses	Emma Wild	--- ---	Nov 30 1904
Brockman Vinson	Amy Sanders	--- ---	Dec 5 1888

XIV THE WILL OF JOHN EMBREE

2403 North Union Ave.
Tacoma 7, Washington
August 2, 1948

Dear Mr. Brockman:

I am enclosing a copy of John Embree's will in which your ancestor is mentioned. The family names you mention are ones mentioned in my line too. i.e. the Burrus, (also spelled, Burris). John Embree married Fannie Burris (in Va.) his 2nd son, Elisha Embree, married Nance Wilhoit (in Culpepper Court House, Va.), Elisha's daughter, Minerva, (b. 1801) m. James Fergus. Her son, Francis Marion Fergus, married Mildred A. Bledsoe. Her daughter, Minerva Fergus, was my mother.

Sincerely,

Nettie Lee Sanders (Mrs. R.I.)

John Embree Will - Nov. 17, 1786. Orange Co., Va.

In the name of God, amen. I, John Embree, being perfectly sound both in mind and memory and calling to mind the mortality of the flesh, and that it is appointed for all men once to die do make, constitute and appoint this my last will and testament. In manner following that is to say first and foremost I recommend my soul into the Hands of Almighty God to be dealt with according to his tender mercies in Jesus Christ, and my body be decently interred at the discretion of my friends and executors here after named and as to such worldly estate as it hath pleased Almighty God to bless me with.

I do give and bequeath unto my said son Richard Embree all the four hundred acres of land together with the plantation and houses thereon I now live, with two cows and calves and a featherbed and furniture to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I do give and bequath unto my son Richard Embree my negro fellow named Jill, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, My will is that everyone of my children shall come in for an equal part of my personal estate and my negros that are not already otherwise disposed of, and that those of my children shall come in for the part that should have fallen to such deceased person in case they had been living, and furthermore do I constitute and appoint my trusty friend, Samuel Brockman, Sr., and Thomas Woolfolk my whole and sole executors of this my last will and testament, in testimony where of I have here unto set my hand and affixed my seal this seventeenth day of November in the year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred eighty six.

John Embree (SS)

Testators
Jacob Williams
Mallery Williams
John Noel

Entered for Probate Orange, Va.
July 26, 1790.

Vol. indexed in the Mutual Assurance Society of Virginia.

Name	County	Date	Vol. No.	Policy No.
John Brockman	Orange	Feb. 1803	323-421	393
John Brockman	Orange (Mount Airy)	July 1805	529-770	572
William Brockman	Albemarle	Jan. 1803	2001-2209	2005
William Brockman	Albemarle	Aug. 1805	274-528	491
*William Samuel Brockman	Albemarle	Jan. 1803	859-1009	1006
William Samuel Brockman	Albemarle	July 1805	274-528	490

*Identity not known

In all of my previous books there has been confusion and uncertainty over the spouse of William Brockman, son of Samuel I. The deed from Thos. Smith, Sr. (Page 59, Part 2) giving equal shares to a William and Elizabeth Brockman, indicated that this referred to William Brockman, Sr. and wife Elizabeth. Hours of study now as this book goes to press suddenly result in what seems to be a clear picture. Here is my reasoning:

The wife of William Sr. was called Betty. She always signed as such and not as Elizabeth. Her daughter, Elizabeth, was so named in her father's will altho she signed as Betsy. William Brockman, d. 1809; Thos. Smith d. 1799. Both were

aged and ailing and neither could any longer sign his name. William Brockman appointed his son Samuel, later Ambrose, to manage his affairs. Thomas Smith gave away all his property with son James to care for him till his death. Thomas Smith and William Brockman were of the same generation. Ambrose Dowell transferred land to William Brockman "for divers good causes" and a nominal consideration showing a family relationship.

Thomas Smith, Sr. gave his property equally to sons Thomas, James, George, William (son of John, apparently deceased and, being a grandchild, entitled to a child's share), William Brockman who married Mary B. Smith (apparently a daughter) and Elizabeth Brockman who was likely the widow of John Brockman who died in Amherst, 1795. Elizabeth Brockman received equal shares with sons Thomas and James, indicating she was a daughter. William Brockman received an equal share, indicating he was not spouse of Elizabeth for this would have given two shares to one daughter and probably would have been contested by sons Thomas and James. It appears now that Thos. Smith, Sr. had the following children:

1. Thomas Jr.
2. James
3. George (bondsman for marriage of William Brockman and Mary Smith, 1784)
4. John
   son William
5. Elizabeth, m. John Brockman, son of William
   m. 2nd, W. W. Embree (probably)
6. Mary B., m. William Brockman Jr. of Albemarle, 1784

Ambrose - It could not be merely a coincidence that the three men Daniel Stodgill, David Roach, and Jas. Coleman, mentioned in the will of Ambrose Madison, and William Brockman, son of Samuel, each named sons Ambrose.

Mystery as to the relationship between John Robinson, spelled Roberson in his will at Albemarle, and the Brockmans appears to have been dispelled. John Robinson of King & Queen married Ann Holliday, daughter of William, whose will was probated 1744. In his will John Roberson leaves his personal property to his sister Elizabeth and names his brother Benjamin executor. His wife Ann must have died shortly after marriage, as there appears to have been not more than two or three children. One was Elizabeth, who did not marry. Since John Roberson divided his real property for nominal considerations among the sons of Joseph Collins it appears that the wife of Joseph Collins was Susannah Roberson. Benjamin Robinson, brother of John, married Susannah Brock, daughter of Joseph Brock, son of Henry Brock, by 1785. Joseph Brock's wife was Susannah Branhan, daughter of Daniel and wife Elizabeth (will Spotsylvania, June 1, 1793).

Since we have heretofore mentioned Joseph Martin of Albemarle, have found that his wife was Ann Sandidge, widow of William Sandidge (will, 1744).

Page 98, Par. 26

Children of John Brockman and wives:

1. Francis, died intestate about 1836. Wife Margaret Atkins. Son Peter. The authors of Lewis and Meriwethers give McDougall as maiden name of Margaret.
2. Charles James, M.D. married Margaret Terrill. d. and buried Cloverdale, Tenn. Children: James Hunter and Garrett Meriwether.
3. Virginia. m. Jas. Faulkes. Son Peter. d. before 1838, buried at Cloverdale, Tenn.

4. Elizabeth, m. James Gunter. She was daughter of Mary Trice Brockman.
5. Emmet (from Lewis & Meriwether).
6. Hugh, M.Brockman is shown as son of John and wife Ann Meriwether. Since Hugh received property from estate of John Brockman (Elizabeth) it appears that he was son of Thomas who died about 1833, not 1826 as heretofore assumed. Another Thomas died 1826.

Page 18

Micajah Cox was spouse of Anthony Street's daughter Caty. Died 1764, Spotsylvania. Samuel Street, son of Anthony m. Laurana. His will left property to son Collins, June 6, 1768.
James Atkins, father of John, was in Essex by 1736. Wife Elizabeth Smith, dau. of Edward Smith and wife Mary Bell.

It is apparent that a Brockman married a Tayloe. Rebecca wife of Samuel I may have been a Tayloe. John Brockman, wife Elizabeth, gave his address at Mount Airy in 1805 when applying for life insurance. He then owned large land tracts in Orange. He may have named his Orange homestead Mt. Airy.

John and wife Elizabeth were parents of Joseph Woolfolk, Sr. who married Mary Waller. (died 1768)

Henry Henderson, possibly grandfather of John, who married Sarah Brockman, died in Spottsylvania. Robert Green was administrator, May 2, 1727.

Page 71.

A. Mary Elizabeth Brockman (daughter of Richard Sims Brockman & Martha Dickerson Brockman) m. Patrick H. Drummond Jan. 28, 1848 in Amherst County.
1. Alice Gilette Drummond m. Daniel Campbell. (no children)
2. William Warren Drummond m. Sallie Dillard
3. Laura Isabelle Drummond m. Robert Fogus Giles Nov. 27, 1879
b. Nov. 22, 1855
d. Jan. 8, 1939
4. Hattie Virginia Drummond (died unmarried)

A.2. (William Warren Drummond's children)
1. Joseph Hunter Drummond m. Eva Davis
a. Vernon Drummond
b. Carolyn Drummond
c. Mildred Drummond
d. Henley Drummond
e. Tucker Drummond
f. Marie Drummond

A.3. (Laura Isabelle Drummond Giles' children)
1. Clarence Drummond Giles m. Laura Jennings Nov. 20, 1901
b. April 16, 1881
d. May 27, 1940
a. Edward Clarence Giles
b. Robert Henry Giles
c. Laura Elizabeth Giles
2. Bessie Lewis Giles m. Carroll B. Martin Oct. 29, 1907
b. Oct. 16, 1884
d. March 14, 1948

a. Margaret Martin
b. Ronald Martin
c. John Robert Martin

3. Ruth Gilette Giles m. Robert S. Woodall Oct. 28, 1908
b. Oct. 8, 1886
a. Louise Woodall
b. Lewis Woodall
c. Helen Woodall

4. Russell Henry Giles m. Lucille Massie
b. Oct. 6, 1888
d. Jan. 11, 1941
a. Harold Russell Giles
b. Bobby Giles

5. Pearl Louise Giles m. Robert Fogus Jordan
Jack Tainter
b. Sept. 27, 1892
a. Clarence Giles Jordan
b. Mary Jordan
c. Nancy Jordan

6. Frank Dement Giles m. Lillian G. Maxwell Dec. 23, 1916
b. Dec. 26, 1893
a. Virginia Gertrude Giles
b. June 16, 1919
d. March 17, 1925
b. Frank Dement Giles Jr.
b. Jan. 23, 1926
c. Clarence Maxwell Giles
b. May 12, 1930
d. James Ray Giles
b. Oct. 13, 1931

7. Corrine Fogus Giles
b. July 7, 1899

This Will of Samuel Lindsay Brockman proves that the home of Samuel II, wife Rebecca, was the "White House", known as the Graves Tract, and supports the contention that Rebecca was a Graves and that this portion of Samuels' land came from Rebecker Graves.

Will Book 10 - page 400. - Samuel Brockman, 1846

I, Samuel Brockman of the Co. of Orange, state of Va., hereby dispose of all the worldly goods I possess in the following manner or way. That is to say: --

1st. It is my desire that all my just debts and funeral expenses be first paid out of my estate by my excrs. hereafter named.

2nd. I lend to my wife Frances A. Brockman (I looked for this marriage but could not find it recorded) during her natural life or widowhood the following slaves and all the household & kitchen furniture, Blacksmith & Plantation tools of every description, but should it be found hereafter that there is more stock on the farm than necessary then, by consent of my wife, and advice of my excrs. so much as can be spared shall be sold and the proceeds arising therefrom be held & laid out by my wife for the benefit of the children.

I also lend to my wife Francis A. Brockman my tract of land whereon I now live & all improvements of every description, also the tract called Graves's or

Lewis Brock's old tract, also the Lindsay part & Wisdom Atkins Tract.

I also give to my wife Francis A. Brockman 1/2 of all my money, that is in hand and the 1/2 of my Bonds to have and to dispose of as she may please, as her own.

3rd. If at any time any of my slaves should prove refractory or disobedient I give to my excrs. the power to sell them and the money arising therefrom I lend the same to my wife as long as she remains a widow.

4th.	I give	to	my	son	Joshua L.	one	negro	man
5th.	"	"	"	"	dau. Virginia A"		"	"
6th.	"	"	"	"	" Caroline	"	"	boy
8th.	"	"	"	"	" Louise	"	"	girl
9th.	"	"	"	"	" Elizabeth	"	"	"
10th.	"	"	"	"	son Charles C.	"	"	man
11th.	"	"	"	"	" Albert T.	three	"	men
7th.	"	"	"	"	dau. Mary C.	one	"	boy

12th. My wife Francis A. Brockman shall have the privilege of keeping all the negros given to my children above named until they come of age or get married.

13th. The tract of land called Bell's & the tract called Graves's or commonly called "the White House tract" shall be kept together & cultivated in connection with all the land loaned to my wife until my son Joshua shall arrive at the age of 21 years at which time the 2 tracts called Bell's & the "White House" shall be sold publicly, the money arising therefrom shall be equally divided among all the children heretofore named & their heirs forever.

14th. It is my will that my children above named shall have a horse, bed & furniture when they marry or become 21 years old.

15th. The 1/2 of my money and bonds not given to my wife Frances A. Brockman I give the same to my children at the time they may marry or become 21 years old.

16th. I hereby constitute & appoint my wife Frances A. Brockman my executrix & my friend Claiborne G. Graves & my son Chas. C. Brockman, so soon as he arrives at the age of 21 years, my excrs. & this my last will & testament made by me & given under my hand & seal this 10th day of April, 1846.

Samuel Brockman

Test.
Jacob Graves
Jas. B. Daniel

This will was proved on Mon. 25 of May 1840 by Francis Ann Brockman with following securities:
George W. Morton, John M. Goodwin, Lewis Graves & Jacob Graves.

The undersigned, being justly sowrn in, have appraised in current money the of Sam'l Brockman dec'd according to the annexed order - the amount being $10926.05.

Wm. T. Daniel
R. B. Carr & Rob. B. Burrus

William Brockman Land Grant

This suit is over land which had formerly belonged to William Brockman.... said land was patented to Edward Ripping, Richard Hickman and Ralph Gough and was in Spotsylvania but now lies in Orange County, Virginia, and Hanover County, Virginia, later in Fredericksville Parish, Louisa, later in Albermarle . . on the south side of the Rapidan River . . . the patentees failed to improve the land so it was later assigned to Samuel Cobbs who in turn assigned it to Henry Haines . . . etc. Depositions taken in this suit in 1804, Augusta County and in Albermarle County.

Land Book 1795

The Surveyor of this County having returned survey and report of the Jury in the line disputed between William Brockman and Charles Douglas and William Collins, this court do confirm said survey and order that the same be recorded, and it is ordered that the said Douglas pay the costs in this behalf expended and which survey and report in the following words and figures to wit:

In obedience to an order of Orange Court, March, 1804, I did on the 12th day of June, 1804, attend the Jury duly summoned and ran the line of the above Plat by direction of the Jury who found in favor of William Brockman (Ridge) in the disputed lines returned by the processioners in the precent number four between the said William Brockman, Charles Douglas and William Collins and have established the line in the above plat. Given under my hand this 13th day of June, 1804.

Richard C. Webb S. O. C.

We of the Jury in obedience to an order of the court of Orange Co. after having been duly impaneled proceeded to investigate the controverted lines between Wm. Brockman (Ridge) and Charles Douglas and William Collins are of an opinion in favor of Wm. Brockman that the lines should be established as follows in Platt.

Will of Roger Bell, Jr. - 1773

In the name of God, Amen. In the year of our Lord 1773, this 3rd day of Dec. I, Roger Bell of St. Thomas Parish in Orange Co., being weak in body but in perfect mind and memory thanks be to God - I do make and ordain this my last will and testament. Principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul to Almighty God that gave it and for my body I recommend to the earth to be burried the descretion nothing doubtin but at ye general Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and as touching such worldly goods or estate where with it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life, I devise of the same in the following manner and form.

Item. I have Negro girl named Dinah which is helpless and void of since which ever of my children hereafter mentioned shall take the negro girl and find her plenty in bread shall have a negro woman named Janey, for their charge and Janey not to be counted in the other part of my estate.

Item. I give to my well beloved grand daughters Lucy Wisdom three pounds current money to be raised out of my estate before divided, to receive the same at the age of eighteen.

Item. I give to my well beloved son Thomas Bell the land where on I live after my decease, to him and his heirs forever, thirty feet square excepted for a buring place. The said land purchased of Thomas Cook and Thomas More the said Thomas Bell to allow 8 lbs. out of his part of the remainder of my estate to be amongst the rest of my children and all my other land to be sold to the highest bidder for money, and after my lawful debts are paid the said money and my negroes and all my other estate to be equally divided amongst my well beloved children and their namedly John Bell, William Bell, Joseph Bell, Henry Bell, Thomas Bell, Betty Leek, Mary Brockman, Ursula Bowling, Ann Finney. I also make and ordain my son, Joseph Bell and my son Henry Bell only and sole executors of this my last will and Testament. And I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and annul all other forms, Testaments, Wills and Legacies request and Ex" by me in any wise before this named willed and bequeathed ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament. In witness where of I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and date above mentioned.

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by Roger Bell his last will and testament in the presence of Roger Bell.

Test
James Atkins
Thomas Oaks
Thomas Burrus

At a court held for Orange Co. on Thursday 25th of Aug. 1774.

This last will and testament of Roger Bell, deceased, was presented into court by Joseph Bell one of the exors. there in named was proved by the oaths of James Atkins and Thomas Oaks two of the witnesses there to and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of the said Joseph Bell who made oath according to Law, Certificate is granted him for obtaining probate there of in Due form, where upon he with Vivion Daniel and Wm. Pollock his securities entered into and acknowledged their Bond for the same in the Sum of £2000 Current money.

Test James Taylor C.O.C.

Mrs. Ben Grisard, Winchester, Tennessee, has given me the children of another Anthony Street (who I believe to be a grandson of Anthony and Elizabeth Brockman Street) and wife Elizabeth. The Streets appear first in Spottsylvania County where Anthony sold land in 1758-1766. There is also reference to Caty, Luvana, Samuel and wife Laura, and Thomas. Children: William Henry m. 1st Nancy Shelton, daughter of Capt. David Shelton, 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth (Herndon) Burnett; Temperance, m. Richard Shelton, brother of Nancy; Asa, lived in Lincoln County, Tennessee; Jane (Jennie) m. Dr. Wm. Howell; Elizabeth, m. Robert Hunnicutt.

The Haley, Singleton and Cook families moved to Kersha district, South Carolina, where are to be found many other Brockman family connections, including children of Joseph and Susannah Collins.

2

SAMUEL BROCKMAN, oldest son of Samuel and Mary Brockman, lived at the old homestead near Monrovia, in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, on the 300 acres of land which his father bought from John Henderson in 1732. His wife's name was Rebecca, as shown by property transfers. He was left by the will of his father, who died in 1766, jointly with his brother William, 350 acres of land in Albermarle County, Virginia. In 1769, he and wife Rebecca transferred a portion of this land to brother William (Deed Book 5, Page 118). On July 8, 1779, (Deed Book 7, Page 324) Samuel and William Brockman and William's wife Betty transferred their entire interest in this 350 acres of land to John White, spouse of Mourning Shelton, daughter of Henry. So far as records show, neither Samuel husband of Rebecca, nor Samuel his father ever lived in Albemarle County, although Wood's HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY records Samuel I as living there. William Brockman, brother of Samuel and son of Samuel and Mary, is first heard of in Spottsylvania County when he witnessed a deed in 1739. In 1762, Robert Duncanson, one of the founders of Fredericksburg, transferred to William Brockman 400 acres of land in Albemarle County. This is the earliest deed found to a Brockman in that County, although it is known that Samuel the father purchased the 350 acres mentioned in his will as early as that. William in his will made in 1807 and filed in 1809, referred to his health as "middling." He must have been near a hundred. His wife is not mentioned in his will. He ordered the mill on Priddy's Creek sold and proceeds divided. Samuel II died not later than 1790. This is proved by Quit Claim deed of Jacob and Mary Crossthwaite, executed in Kentucky, that year, transferring interest in estate of Samuel Brockman, deceased, to Thomas Bell, son-in-law of Samuel II. Settlement of estate establishes names of children and further, by release Thomas Bell and Sallie, John Brockman and Elizabeth, William Hancock and Jemina his wife, Thos. Garnett and Sukey his wife, assign to brother William their interest in the homestead at Monrovia, consisting of 666-3/4 acres, for 160 pounds. Samuel II always signed legal documents as Samuel B. Brockman, with a capital B printed between Samuel and Brockman and "his mark" over and under the B. It is therefore easy to trace the signature of Samuel II, as it is to trace William his brother, who took short cuts by signing "William Brock". We find Samuel's trade mark as witness to the will of his brother John in 1755; again on the transfer of Albemarle land to brother William, and as witness on purchase of land by brother John from Phil Aylett, in Louisa County, 1752. Now, whether the "B" stood for an initial of a middle name or for Brockman, no one knows. It could have been Burris or Bell, for instance. The standard "his mark" used in all documents, whether the signer is ill, or indolent, is "x". The use of "x his mark" does not prove any of these. The maker may sign the deed which is copied

GREENWAY. Early home of Brockmans of Orange. Located near Brock's Bridge on the North Anna River, now home of Mr. and Mrs. Kenneth C. Brockman. When occupied by Samuel I, the front section was located on the opposite side of the County Road 612. An addition was put on after removal to present location. The name Greenway may have come from a family by that name that lived in this county before 1732.

ANOTHER VIEW OF GREENWAY

in the deed book and returned to the owner. The maker may put his mark "x" on the county records. Samuel Brockman had a very good signature. William his son always put his mark on deeds but signed his name to his will. Samuel signed his name on a deed to John White. Some may assume that the "B" used by Samuel meant something. It might mean just "Brockman", such as I myself use to OK bank checks. It will be noted that Rebecca, wife of Samuel, signed neither the release of a portion of the Albemarle legacy to William, nor the quit claim deed to John White. She may have been ill and executed power of attorney or separate release. There is likely somewhere a record of her assignment of dower rights in the property. In a deed from William Moore and Mary his wife, to William Brockman Jr., referred to as "son of William Brockman Senior" of Albemarle, Junior signs as witness as "William Brock Jr.", carrying the trade mark of William, son of old Samuel, as his brother William likewise identified his documents by "B" his mark. In the division of property by old Samuel, his son Samuel is not listed as Junior. In the division of property of Samuel the second, that is Samuel the husband of Rebecca, he is referred to as Samuel Sr. This is highly significant as descendants have always maintained that Samuel who married Rebecca, and who died about 1790, was named Samuel Burris Brockman, the middle initial "his mark" standing for Burris. Also, that he had a son Samuel Burris Brockman Jr., although the division of property does not indicate a son Samuel. If he did not have a son Samuel, then he is an exception, as most of the early Brockmans did. Book 3, Page 246, Orange County, shows inventory of Samuel, husband of Rebecca. "Inventory of Estate of Samuel Brockman Sr., made 6 January, 1792, by John Stevens, Henry Tandy and Jos. Duncan" shows an estate of "1146 pounds 13 shillings and 8 pence." Now, John Stevens and Henry were appraisers of the estate of old Samuel and they would know whether to use Senior or Junior. In dividing the estate of a man dying intestate, all heirs-at-law would have to be considered and if there was a son Samuel, unless deceased, he would have had to execute a waiver, which would have been recorded. These three persons indicated above were appointed by the Court to appraise the estate of Samuel Brockman, reporting January 6, 1792. In that same month, the record shows that the administrators, John Brockman and Thomas Bell, appointed by the court, made a report of disbursements.

Samuel II was too old for active service in the Revolutionary War. He rendered civil service. He may have held commision in the militia guarding Brook's Bridge. He and nephew Joseph signed the Orange County Petitions, Oct. 20, 1779. Being a large producer he sold supplies but also rendered voluntary service and had at least one horse impressed for military use. The Minute Book, Page 77, Feb. 27, 1776, shows Samuel serving on the jury and Page 61 has recommendation for appointment of a Samuel as Lieutenant of Militia. There are records of both Samuel Sr. and Samuel furnishing supplies. Rebecca, wife of Samuel, died 1814 in Orange. General Index to Land Grants shows that Samuel Brockman received a patent for 1000 acres in Fayette County Ky., October 26, 1787 (Book 13 - page 616). After his death the Court at Orange ordered the land sold.

ABSTRACT OF DEED

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County Virginia

1779 Samuel Brockman et al to John White Book 7, Page 324

This Indenture made this --- day of --- in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy-nine, between Samuel Brockman of Orange County and William Brockman of Albemarle of the one part, and John White of

Albemarle County of the other part, witnesseth, that the said Samuel and William Brockman for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and ten pounds current money to them in hand paid by the said John White, the receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge, do give, grant, bargain and sell to the said John White and his heirs and assigns one parcel of land in the County of Albemarle, containing by estimation three hundred and fifty acres, be the same more or less, and bounded as followeth: Beginning at Stephen English's corner pointers in Benjamin Hensley's line, etc, to near a branch etc, to William Maales white oak, etc, back to Stephen English's corner pointers, etc, thence to the first station "which said land was willed to the said Samuel and William Brockman by their father Samuel Brockman, dec'd" together with all the appurtenances, etc. to have and to hold, etc. to the said John White and his heirs, etc. In witness whereof the said Samuel and William Brockman have hereunto subscribed their names and affixed their seals on the day and year above written.

Samuel Brockman SEAL

B William Brock SEAL

WB Betty Brock SEAL

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of John Marr, Jesse Beck, William Breedlove

At a court held for Albemarle County July VIIIth, M D C C L X X I X (1779)

This Indenture was proved by the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Hudson Martin, Dy. Clk.

- -

Orange Co. Va. W. B. 3 page 246 Inventory of Estate of Samuel Brockman Sr. made 6, January 1792. by John Stevens, Henry Tandy and Jos. Duncan appointed by Court. Shows an estate of 1146 Lbs. 13 S. 8 D.

- -

W. B. 3 page 255 Dower assigned Rebecca as widow of Samuel Brockman June 16, 1792 as 375 Lbs. 1 S. 4 D. Also to Jacob Crosthwait lot of negroes with following notation.
"Delivered the Administrator for Mr. Crosthwait his part of the ready cash 14 Lbs. 12 S. 10½ D. Held over and above 7/6 which is divided among the representatives.
Also his part of the perishable part of the estate after paying his part of the expenses. 43 Lbs. 18 S. 9-3/4 D.

- -

"Agreeable to an Order of the Worshipful Court of Orange we the Commissioners have assigned to Rebecca Brockman, Widow of Samuel Brockman, dec'd. her dower of the said Brockman estate amounting to the sum of £378..6s..3p as per above enumerated. Also Jacob Crossthwaite his part of the Brockman estate as Witness our hands this 16th day of June, 1792.

John Stevens
Henry Tandy
Joseph Duncan

At a court held for Orange County on Monday 23rd of July, 1792. This

Dower of Rebecca Brockman being returned is ordered to be recorded.

Teste: James Taylor, C.O.C."

- -

W. B. 3 page 259-263 inc.

John Brockman and Thomas Bell Admrs. of Samuel Brockman decd.
Appraisement of estate shows 706 lbs. 10 s. 1½ D.
Shows following disbursements:
1792. Jany.

By paid John Brockman	L. 117.	15.	½
" " Thomas Bell	117.	15.	½
" " William Brockman	117.	15.	½
" " Thomas Garrnett	117.	15.	½
" " William Hancock	117.	15.	½
" " Jacob Crosthwait for his part of perishable estate negroes excepted	51.	10	5½

Then shows some sundry expenses then the following:
"Memo. two negroes Aaron and little Jude allotted By Ballet to Jacob Crosthwait and delivered him which are not entered in the above acct.

In obedience to an order of the worshipful Court of Orange we the subscribers have examined the accounts vouchers of John Brockman and Thomas Bell Admrs. of Saml. Brockman decd. and find them just and true in our opinion.

Thomas Ellis
John Alcock
Nathl. Mills.

Recorded 27 Aug. 1792.

Children of Samuel Brockman and wife Rebecca;

6. Mary, m. Jacob Crossthwaite, 1764
7. William, m. Mary Lindsay, 1780
8. John, m. Elizabeth Burris
   Sallie, m. Thomas Bell, a widower, son of William Bell.
   Jemima, m. William Hancock in 1770, children Nellie and Monroe.
   Suckey, m. Thomas Garnett, Nov. 15, 1780. License in Orange County, married in Goochland, Nov. 16; by Rev. Wm. Douglas. Spelled name "Sukie" there.

- -

Children of Sallie Brockman and Thomas Bell: Brockman Bell, m. Rebecca, dau. of John Brockman and Elizabeth Burris, Spet. 17, 1810; Susannah, m. John Bolling, Jr., in Charlotte, Virginia. The Bollings are descendants of Pocahontas. There may have been others.

- -

The Bell family came from Essex County. There we find that Rebecca, daughter of Thomas Bell and wife Rebecca, was born January 13, 1774; and Thomas, a brother, was born Dec. 20, 1768. In 1772 Thomas Bell appears in a deed in Spottsylvania County and again in 1729 as "Thomas Bell of Clement Lane,

London. Occupation, broker." Rebecca was a Bell family name. Samuel Brockman's wife may have been Rebecca Bell. Recent discoveries however, indicate that Rebecca was second wife of Samuel, and daughter of John and Susanna Graves." - more later. The recurrance of the name Tandy in the Brockman family may indicate one of the early Brockmans--Samuel I or son, married a Tandy, or the name may have come from the mother of Thomas Bell. William Bell, in his will in Barren County Kentucky 1819, left property to his stepmother, Sarah Bell. It proves that Sallie Brockman was second wife. A William Bell of Orange waived claim to land in favor of William Brockman, spouse of Mary Lindsay.

- -

The remaining estate of Samuel Brockman was appraised by Thomas Ellis, William J. Burruss and Jacob Graves, December, 1814 after death of Rebecca, at 2,685 pounds. Partial settlement, W.B. 5, Page 183, 1816, by John Brockman, administrator, shows amount paid for preaching funeral, etc., then:

"Pd. Wm. Brockman Acct. $109.25; Pd. Wm. Brockman, his legacy $20,39 1/2; Pd. Sarah Bell, her legacy $20.39 1/2; Pd. Wm. F. Burruss $34.66; Pd. Wm. Stevens $12.90. By Wm. J. Burruss, Jos. Woolfolk, Jr., Clabourne Graves."

W. B. 5, Page 58 gives a list of slaves and other personal estate of Samuel Brockman, dec'd, "not heretofore appraised, total $2,685.23 1/2 per order of court Dec. 1814 by Thomas Ellis, Wm. J. Burrus, Jacob Graves. Recorded June, 1815." List included eleven slaves of which Ben was left by will of Samuel I to son Samuel upon death of his wife.

After deducting funeral expenses from $2,685, that would leave $2,595, and if each child was entitled to $20, there would be between 10 and 12 children or grand children, depending on other incidental expenses. The settlement of State shows an item of $4.67 for preaching service for Samuel Brockman, now Samuel II died 1790, and this settlement was not made until Jan. 6, 1815. This is puzzling and raises question of doubt as to which Samuel this settlement involves. Records at Orange are not complete--none could be found showing payments to other legatees.

In 1825 William B. Bell sold to William, son of Samuel, for $1,396 3/4 acres of land and "relinquishes all claim or my part thereof". This indicates an inherent interest in property and supports theory that Rebecca was a Bell. On the other hand, William B. Bell, may have been son of Thos. Bell and (Sally Brockman). The middle initial indicates this conclusion.

Samuel Brockman II and his wife or wives.

To cousin Mary Eustace Brockman, wife of Kenneth C. Brockman, who lives at Greenway, Daniel, Va. in the old home of Samuel Lindsay Brockman, about a mile east of the first home of Samuel I, goes the credit for the theory that Rebecca spelled Rebeckka on the personal property tax wills and Rebecker in the Will of John Graves, (1747) was a Graves. And since she is recorded as being born in 1735, if she were wife of Samuel II, she would have to be the second wife, as Mary, daughter of Samuel was born 1745, and married Jacob Crossthwaite in 1764. In this work one frequently discovers facts by a series of undetermined influences that begin to take root, until, as in this case, the very rafters of the 200 year old house shriek, "Rebecca Graves - Rebecca Graves!" Now this house, like many old historical places has always had its ghosts. When I was there in March (1948) and went up to its guest chamber, with its lovely old furniture and the wash-stand with bowl and pitcher, it was the same as when Samuel Lindsay

Brockman, put up his grandmother Rebecca there on her visits. There was a feeling of comfort, of welcome, as Kenneth Brockman conducted me up to the sanctuary of Rebecca, and with some imagination one could hear the ghosts of Greenway, say, "Welcome Home". Do Cousins Mary and Kenneth believe in the ghosts of Greenway? No, I did not ask them. There must be some restraint even among cousins, and after a flight across the country, up above the clouds, one hesitates to say, "there are ghosts, friendly ghosts, in this home." But I would bet my $40.00 panama hat, given me by an oil man who was celebrating an oil strike, that cousin Mary would look upon me with loving eyes, if I said, in all seriousness, "You have friendly ghosts at Greenway". Cousin Kenneth with his genuine smile, full of charm, and I were immediately at ease in the old guest chamber. At once we were boys together and began comparing notes of our experiences that had to do with hearts and flowers. There had been Graves in each of our lives, and if Rebecca was a Graves, she probably smiled sympathetically. But this is a genealogy and not an autobiography or a story of true confessions. It must be a secret between the parties concerned and dear old Rebecker. Now whether Rebecker was a daughter of John Graves or not, the ghosts of Greenway have her enrolled as a Graves.

Rebecker was only ten years old when Mary, the first child of Samuel II was born. Samuel died intestate. The heirs of his estate are known only through deeds and court records. John Brockman, his son and Thos. Bell, his son-in-law were administrators. In 1790 Jacob Crossthwaite and Mary, his wife, transferred to Thos. Bell, their interest in the State of Samuel Brockman, deceased. It did not say, one-sixth, although in a deed to William Brockman by the other children, the acreage mentioned represented five-sixths of a total of 800 acres. The names of Samuel and Rebecca's children indicate Graves Ancestry. John Graves' wife was Susana Dicken, a daughter was Jemina and a cousin Sukey. Rebecca and Samuel named a daughter Jemina and one Sukey, short for Susan.

It is curious that Rebecca never signed any legal documents, not even with an "X". Why this was always waived by court and public authorities raises some speculation. The deed which she joined in with her husband in disposing of land inherited from Samuel I in Albemarle was not acknowledged. The affidavit which she made was signed by W. J. Burrus, obviously she had some physical disability. We know that she was good and kind. She raised her granddaughter Nancy Crossthwaite. She may have reared the children of Samuel Brockman, son of John, caring for them during the period following the death of Mary (Bell) Brockman, Samuel's first wife and his marriage to Christian (Bibb) Woolfolk. Jos. Woolfolk, Jr., stepson of Samuel, Jr., gave a large tract of land to Samuel and Rebecca and William for life, apparently as a gesture of appreciation for some undisclosed service. He may have been also reared by Rebecca. I am sure she did not approve of the artificiality of some of the relatives. I recall that Mother would speak of our kinship to the Graves' but there were some who did not even whisper of their blood ties with us, but the spirits of Greenway would disapprove of money aristocracy and pray for leniency in our attitudes to those who may have disregarded blood ties in their conduct. There are natural barriers between the poor and the rich, which are reasonable. My study of the Graves family comes from the fact that Thos. Graves signed the bond executed by Samuel and William Brockman as executors of the estate of Samuel I. It was the accepted practice that those bonds were signed by in-laws or blood relatives. The Graves family was in Essex Co. They moved to St. Georges Parish, Spotsylvania Co. The Brockmans were known to have been in New Kent (later King and Queen) and later in St. Georges Parish, Spotsylvania. John Graves, whose will was probated in Essex Co. in 1720, mentions wife Hannah, son James and his wife Jean, son Benjamin, and

daughter Ann. James, his son, mentions only his wife Jean in his will filed in 1725. Mrs. P. W. Hiden in her splendid book starts with Capt. Thos. Graves, who came to Accomae in 1608. She does not mention John and James who died 1720 and 1725, but she gives a very valuable study of the family down to John Graves, who married Susanna Dicken. He was born in St. Georges Parish, Spotsylvania County, December 10, 1712 and married Susanna Dicken Nov. 22, 1732. His Will probated 1747, gave the names of his children, viz: Thos, m. Sarah Delaney; John, m. Ann Rice; Rebecker, b. Sept. 4, 1735; Isaac, m. Mildren McWilliams, (2) Elizabeth Cowherd (3) Jemima Holliday; Jemima, m. James Chiles, son of her stepfather Henry Chiles; Edward, m. Sarah, sister of Ann Rice. Mrs. Hiden was not able to find any further record of Rebecker, and assumes that she died unmarried. As evidence she recites that in 1764 James Chiles and wife Jemima sold 168 acres described as land left her by her father John Graves. Now the Will provided that each child was to receive 140 acres, but in the event anyone died without heirs, the share should be divided among the rest. The 168 acres would represent 140 acres inherited and one-fifth of 140 acres which could have been divided. The evidence is strong, yet Rebecca could have waived her interest in the estate or could have sold her 140 acres to the other heirs before division time. On May 4, 1755 this entry appears in the Order Book of Spotsylvania Co. O.B. 1755 - 65 "On motion, of Henry Chiles (second husband of Susanna the widow of John) John Waller, Thos. Wyatt and Jos. Holladay, are ordered to appraise the estate and set apart the estate devised Thos. Graves by his father's will." This consisted of personal property and he was alloted one-sixth of the estate proving that at that date 1755, Rebecker was not deceased. She would then be 20 years old, and may have walked out and married Samuel Brockman, who then had a daughter Mary 11 years old. This is circumstancial evidence only, but the conjecture that Rebecker died young, is also circumstantial. Thomas, John and Isaac Graves and wives transferred their interest in Spotsylvania land as follows:

November 3, 1766	120 acres more or less to George Humphries
	200 acres part of property left them by father John Graves to John Chiles
	136 acres to Samuel Bulloch
October 3, 1766	268 acres to Frances Irwin

This totals 724 acres plus 168 transferred by sister Jemima would make 892 acres or 52 in excess of land left by John Graves. It is apparent that the land had not been divided, so that the acreage was duplicated in assigning the interest of the various children. Then there is the 140 acres left to the widow for life and to Edward at her death that is a part of the total of 840 acres left by Will of John Graves.

Susanna Chiles, in her Will probated in Culpeper Court May 17, 1784, left her estate inherited from her first husband John Graves to her four sons by her first marriage and certain bequests to her daughters Elizabeth Cow (may have been cowherd) and Ann Davis.

Henry Chiles left property to daughter Susannah Haley, who was probably wife of Jas. Haley; Jas Haley and wife Susannah deeded 126 acres in 1749 to Samuel Brockman, Jr., which leads to speculation that this land may have been Rebecker Graves' share transferred to Samuel Brockman, her husband, although the dates and acreage are not right.

Relatives have always maintained that Samuel II married a Burris, and it is entirely likely that his first wife was a Burris and second Rebecker Graves, who died in 1814, twenty-four years after her husband. In 1734 Thomas Graves, Edwin Hickman, Joseph Smith and Jonathan Clark patented 3,277 acres in Albemarle

Co. Thos. Graves was likely the one who signed a bond for executors of the Will of Samuel I. Now Samuel Brockman I owned 350 acres of land in Albemarle in 1766 and there is no record of a patent or deed of this land. Mrs. Hiden gives no account of this Thomas Graves, but undoubtedly he was one of the Essex family, and uncle of Rebecker who married Samuel Brockman. Susana, widow of John Graves, married Henry Chiles, who died in 1763.

Will of John Graves

IN THE NAME OF GOD amen I John Graves of the parrish of St. George and County of Spotsylvania being of Sound mind and perfeit - Memory thanks be to God for the Same do make Constitue and Ordain this my Last will and Testament in Manner and Form following Imprimis I recommend my Sole into the hands of my grate creator and blesed Redeemer and my body to the Earth to be decently buried at the Descretion of my Exets. Hearof named and as to what worldly Estate with which it has pleased God to bless Me with after the paiment of my just Debts and funerall charges I give and bequeath As followeth Viz:

Itam I give to my wife Susanah for her Lifetime one hundred and forty acres of Land which I had of Nicholas Randolph and then to fall to my son Edward to him and his Hears and Assigns for Ever -

Itam I give to my Son Thomas one hundred and forty acres of Land Laid of Goinning to the Land of his Brother Edward to him and his hears and Assigns for Ever -

Itam I give to my Daughter Rebecker one hundred and forty Acres of Land Laid of Joynning to her brother Thos. to her and her hears and Assigns for ever -

Itam I give to my Son Iasack one hundred and forty Acors of Land joynng to his Sister Rebecker to him and his hers and Assigns for Ever -

Itam I give to my Son John one hundred and forty Acors of Land joynning To his brothers Iasack to him and his hers and assigns for Ever -

Itam I give to my Daughter Jemima one hundred and forty Acors of Land Joynning to her brothers John to her and her hers and assigns for Ever -

Itam my will and Desire is that my hole asstate may not be praised but that my Loving wife Susanah may have the free use of it and as my Children cums of age for them to have there eaquel parts and in Case any of my Children should die without heirs for his or her parts to be eaquelly divided amunte the Rest and Lastly of this my Last Will and Testament I ordain and apoint my Loving wife Susanah and Thos. Gahagon, Joseph Peterson John Wiglesworth to be my hole and sole Exects. revoking and making Void all other wills heartofore by me made and Revoking and confirming this to be my Last will and testement as aforesd. In Testemony whereof I have hearunto Set my hand and affected my Seal this Thirty Day of March Anno 1747 in the Twentieth year of his Majes. Reign - Sined Sealed and delivered by John Graves to be his Last will and Testement in ye preasents of us -

Joseph Holladay
Benj. a Holladay
Beery Lewis
Wm. Webb

Jno. Graves his mark 7 (SEAL)

At a Court held for Spotsylvania County on Tuesday June ye. 2d. 1747

This will was Exhibitted in Court by Susannah Graves One of the Executors therein named Joseph Peterson and John Wiglesworth two of the Executors therein named having refused to accept the Same afterwards the sd. Will was proved by

the oaths of Benjamin Holladay and William Webb two of the witnesses Thereto and is Admitted to Record.

Test. Edmund Waller, Clerk.

A copy,

Teste: Margarett M. Cooke, Deputy Clerk.

Recorded in Will Book A at page 444.

At a Court Continued and held for Spotsylvania County, December the 3rd 1755.

Present his Majestys Justices

Wm. Robinson Richd. Tutt)
Wm. Carr Robt. Jackson) Gent.

Henry Chiles acknowledged his bond to Thos. Graves the younger, and ordered to be recorded, and that John Waller, Thos. Wiat and Jos. Holliday or any two, app. sd. estate of John Graves decd. and a lot and set apart one sixth thereof for the sd. Thos. Graves and file their proceedings therein.

A copy,

Teste: Margarett M. Cooke, Deputy Clerk.

Recorded in Spotsylvania County Minutes 1755-1765 at page 23.

Will Book 5, Page 217. Isaac Graves will. Dated Nov. 3, 1813; probated Feb. 23, 1818. To Wife Jemima Graves. Land on which he lives, on north side Fredericksburg Road, including Tandy's purchase, for life with slaves, etc. To sons Isaac Graves, Lewis Graves, Jonathan Graves, Francis Graves; to children of his daughter Sarah Graves, late wife of Joel Graves of Madison County, Virginia; to daughters Winifred Graves, Nancy Graves; confirms all property heretofore given to any children.
Later, on Nov. 11 All my estate, real and personal.....to be sold and equally divided among the following children and their heirs: Jonathan Graves, Clabourn Graves, Jacob Graves, Francis Graves, Isaac Graves, Colby Graves, Lewis Graves, Drucilla Boxley, Winifred Graves, and Nancy Graves.
Names sons Jonathan, Clabourn, Jacob and friend G. L. Grasty executors.
Witnesses: Major Groom and Ralph Tandy.
Signed: Isaac Graves (SEAL)
Proven in Christian County, Kentucky, as to both witnesses, January 1818.
Magistrates being one John Burruss and Samuel Younglove.
Recorded in Orange, Feb. 23, 1818, and executors qualified here.

- -

Will Book 10, Page 315 Another Isaac Graves will, listed as Sr. 1845. Settlement P. 517.

- -

Will Book 12, Page 130, Jacob Graves will. Dated December 24, 1853. Son James W. Graves and his wife to have her share if she outlives him. She has negroes left her by her father John Walker, Atty., of Madison that he has no control over. This is second wife. He then leaves whole estate to be divided as follows:

Equally divided between children of my first wife, namely:- Jeremiah W. Graves, Isaac W., John, Elizabeth C., George, Harriet, Frances A., William Jonathan, and Susan.
Appoints John Graves and James W. Graves executors.
Holograph will. Proven and recorded July 24, 1854. signed: John Graves, (SEAL)

(Note: James W. must have been by second wife. Her given name is not shown in will.)

Last Will and Testament of Samuel Brockman, Deceased.

In the name of God Amen.

I, Samuel Brockman, of the County of Orange and the Colony of Virginia, being in health and sound and perfect mind (Blessed be God), Do make and Ordain this my last will and testament in the manner and form following. (That is to say) I will that all such debts as I shall owe, justly, at the time of my death, and my funeral charges and expenses be in the first place paid by my executors hereinafter named, and as to my estate both real and personal I dispose thereof as follows:

Impremis. I give and devise unto my sons Samuel and William the tract of land which I have in Albemarle County containing about Three Hundred and Fifty Acres, to them and their heirs forever. To be divided by them as they themselves shall think proper.

Item. Whereas I formerly intended to give unto my late son, John, the tract of land containing One Hundred and Fifty Acres which he lived on at the time of his death, and by his last will and testament did devise the said land to his son, Joseph, and to prevent any dispute which might arise touching the said Joseph's title to the said land, I do hereby confirm the said gift and do by this my last will and testament give and devise the said One Hundred and Fifty Acres of land to him, the said Joseph, who is my grandson, and his heirs forever.

Item. I lend unto my beloved wife, Mary, during her natural life only, my land whereon I now live and all my negroes, and also all my other estate of what kind or quality so ever not devised, and after her decease I give, bequeath and devise the said estate which I have lent her as follows: I give and devise to my son Samuel the said tract of land I now live on to him and his heirs forever. I also give him one negro wench named Dinah, and my will is that he possess the same immediately after the death of my wife. I also give and bequeath unto my son William one young negro wench named Phillis, to him and his heirs forever and that he possess the said Wench immediately after the death of my said wife. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Mary Singleton, one negro man named George to her and her heirs forever. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Elizabeth Street, one negro child named Winnie, also Fifteen pounds current money, to her and her heirs forever. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Sarah Henderson, one negro boy, named Hercules, to her and her heirs forever, and it is my will and desire that my said daughters shall enjoy the said legacies immediately after the death of my wife. I give and bequeath to my two sons, Samuel and William, one negro man named Peter, in trust for the benefit and maintenance of my daughter, Rachel Rogers, during her natural life, and my will is that the said negro, Peter, shall descend after her decease to such of the said Rachel's children as shall be living at the time of her death, and it is my further will and intention that this legacy shall be enjoyed immediately after the death of my wife according to the true meaning and intention thereof, and all the rest and residue of my estate I do hereby direct and it is my will that the same be at the death of my wife equally divided amongst my sons and daughters that shall be then living, and

the children of such other of my sons and daughters as are now or shall be then dead, that is to say, such of my Grand children shall not be entitled to any greater share than what their father or mother would have been entitled to if they had been living at the time of such division, and in case the contingency of any of my children dying in the lifetime of their mother, my will is that the above legacies shall be at their disposal in the same manner as if they were in full possession of the same. Lastly, I do hereby constitute my two sons, Samuel and William Brockman, Executors of this my last will and hereby revoking, making null and void all and every will or wills by me heretofore made, declaring this only to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this third day of November, One Thousand seven Hundred and sixty two.

his
Samuel (X) Brockman, L. S.
mark

Signed, sealed, published and declared in the presence of us who were at the signing and sealing thereof.

James Madison.
William Sims.
John White.
James Meginnis.

A codicil to be taken as part of the last will and testament of me, Samuel Brockman.

Whereas since the making and publishing of my last will and testament bearing date the third day of November, 1762, I have purchased one negro man slave named Ben, now, I do hereby give and bequeath the said negro Ben, to my son, Samuel Brockman, but my desire is that my beloved wife, Mary, shall have the benefit, use and profit of the said negro Ben, during her natural life and that my said son, Samuel, shall be at no charge or expense for the said negro Ben, during the life of my said wife and that he possess the said negro Ben immediately after my said wife's death, and whereas since the making of my above-mentioned will and testament I have had three negro children born, whose names are Judy, Davy and Sarah now, I do hereby give and direct that the said three negro children, Judy, Davy and Sarah and also what other negro children I may have born after the date of this codicil, that my said wife, Mary, shall have the use of during her natural life and after her death my will and desire is that the said negroes be equally divided amongst my sons and daughters that shall be living at the time of my wife's death and the children of such other of my sons and daughters as are now, or shall be then dead, that is to say, such grand children shall not be entitled to a greater share jointly, than what their father or mother would have been entitled if they had been living at the time of such division and in case the contingency of any of my children dying in the life time of the mother, my will is that the above legacies intended them shall be at their disposal in the same manner as if they were in possession of the same, provided, nevertheless, my will and intent is that the part or portions which shall be allotted to my daughter, Rachel Rogers, shall be and remain in the hands of my two sons, Samuel and William Brockman, executors of my last will and testament, in trust for the use and benefit of my daughter, Rachel, during her natural life, and after her death to the use and benefit of the said Rachel's children, as shall be living at the time of her death, and I do hereby ratify and confirm my said will in all respects not hereby varied and altered, and declare this to be a codicil, and to be taken as a part of my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 19th day of July, 1765.

Signed, sealed, published by the above-named Samuel Brockman as a codicil and to be taken as a part of his last will and testament, in the presence of us who subscribed our names as witnesses in the presence of and at the request of the testator.

his
Samuel (X) Brockman, S. S.
mark

James Madison.
Johny Scott.
Charles Dickinson.
Joseph Davis.

At a Court held for the County of Orange on Thursday, Sept. 25, 1766.

This last will and testament of Samuel Brockman, deceased, was presented into Court by Samuel and William Brockman, the executors therein named and was proved by the oaths of William Sims, John White and James Meginnis, three of the witnesses thereto. And a codicil annexed thereto was proved by the oaths of Johny Scott, Charles Dickinson and Joseph Davis, and ordered to be recorded.

And on motion of the said Executors who made oath according to law, certificate is granted for obtaining letters of probate thereof in due form, they giving security whereupon they with William Sims and Thomas Graves, their security, entered into and acknowledged a bond for the same in the sum of One Thousand Pounds, current money.

Teste: Geo. Taylor, Clerk.

Will of John Brockman, St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va.

In the name of God. Amen. In the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and fifty-five, August the eighth day, I, John Brockman, of St. Thomas Parish in Orange County in Virginia, being very unhealthy and weak in body, but in perfect mind and memory, thanks be to God. Therefore, calling to mind the mortality of my Body and Knowing that it is appointed for all men once to Die, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, that is to say, principally and first, I recommend my soul to God that gave it, and for my Body, I recommend to the Earth to be buried in Christian manner at ye discretion of my Executors, nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God, and as touching such worldly things or Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me with in this life, I give and devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form, I imprimis lend unto my well-beloved wife, Mary Brockman, during her widowhood, one hundred and fifty acres of Land be the same more or less whereon I live with all appurtenances to the same belonging; I likewise give unto her one Large looking Glass. Item, I give unto my well-beloved son, Samuel Brockman, one hundred acres of land in Louisa county Joining upon Major John Starks line, being part of a Tract of Land which I purchased from Philip Elliott, to him and his heirs, and if the child my wife, Mary Brockman is now with, should be a Boy, I give the remaining part of the said Tract of Land to him and his heirs, but if it should not be a Boy, my will is that, That Part of land be sold to the highest bidder, and likewise I give to my son, Samuel Brockman, all my Blacksmith's tools upon proviso he does what smith's work his mother shall need of while she remains a Widow. Item, I give to my well-beloved son, John Brockman, one hundred acres of land in Orange county, which I purchased from Thos. Cook, to him and his heirs. Item, I give

to my well-beloved son, William Brockman, two hundred acres of land in Orange county which I purchased from William Oaks, to him and his heirs. Item, I give to my well-beloved son, Joseph Brockman, the said one hundred and fifty acres of Land where I now live, be the same more or less, after my wife's death or if she should alter her life by marriage, with all appurtenances belonging to the said Land, to him and his heirs. Item, I give to my well-beloved daughter, Susannah Atkins, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets. Item, I give to my well-beloved Daughter, Sarah Brockman, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets at the age of eighteen or at the day of marriage. Item, I give to my well-beloved daughter, Elizabeth Brockman, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets at the age of eighteen or at the day of marriage. Item, I give to my well-beloved daughter, Hannah Brockman, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets at the age of eighteen or at the day of marriage. Item, I give to my well-beloved daughter, Mary Brockman, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets at the age of eighteen or at the day of marriage. Item, I give to my well-beloved daughter, Rachel, one feather Bed and one pair of sheets at the age of eighteen or at the day of marriage. Item, I give to my son, Samuel Brockman, one feather Bed, a Rug, and one pair of sheets. Item, I give to my son, John Brockman, one feather Bed, a Rug, and one pair of sheets. Item, I give to my son, William Brockman, one feather Bed, a Rug, and one pair of sheets. Item, I give to my son, Joseph Brockman, one feather Bed, a Rug, and one pair of sheets. Item, I give to the child my wife is now with, a feather Bed, a Rug, and a pair of sheets, my will is that when my sons John, William and Joseph shall come to the age of Twenty-one years, have a Young Horse or Mare to the value of forty shillings price, and as for all my other Estate, after my debts are paid I lend to my well-beloved wife, Mary Brockman, during her widowhood or life, and then to be divided equally among all my children then alive, or if any of my children be then dead leaving any Heirs, the said Heirs to have their part, I also make my wife, Mary Brockman, and my son, Samuel Brockman, my only and sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament and do hereby utterly disallow, revoke and annul all other former Wills and Testaments, and this and no other to be my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and date first above written.

Signed, sealed, Published, pronounced and delivered by the said John Brockman, as his last Will and Testament in the presence of us.

JOHN BROCKMAN (S. S.)

Roger Bell.
his
Samuel B. (X) Brockman, Junr.
mark.

April, 1756.

The last Will and Testament of John Brockman, deceased was presented into Court by Mary Brockman, widow, and Samuel Brockman, Executrix and Executor therein named, the said Samuel Brockman being heir at Law to the Decedent, declared his Consent and approbation to the proving of the said Will and the same being proved by the oaths of Roger Bell and Samuel Brockman, Jr., is ordered to be recorded and on motion of the said Executors who made oath according to law, certificate is granted them for obtaining Letters of Probate thereof in due form Giving security on which they with John Wisdom and Reuben Harris, their securities, entered into and acknowledged their bond in the sum of two hundred pounds Current money, according to law.

Test: GEORGE TAYLOR, Clerk.
A Copy, Test: P. H. FRY, Clerk.

Bond of Samuel Brockman, Son of John Brockman

Know all men by these presents that we, Samuel Brockman, Roger Bell and Vivion Daniel are held and firmly bound unto Thomas Chew, Benj. Cave, Francis Moore, Richard Thomas and Rowland Thomas, Gents., Justices of Orange County, their heirs, etc., in the sum of One hundred and twenty pounds, Current money to be paid to the said Justices, his Executors, Administrators and assigns to the which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves and each of us, our and each of our heirs, Executors, and Administrators firmly by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 2nd day of May, 1759.

The condition of this obligation is such that if the above bound Samuel Brockman, his Executors and Administrators shall pay and deliver, or cause to be paid and delivered unto the said William Brockman, Sarah Elizabeth, Hannah, Mary, Joseph, Rachel and Major Brockman, orphans of John Brockman, dec'd, all such estate or estates as now is, or are, or hereafter shall appear be due to the said orphans, when and as soon as he shall attain to lawful age or when thereto required by the Justices the said Court, as also keep harmless the above named Justices, their heirs, Executors and Administrators from all trouble and damages that shall or may arise about the said estate, then the above obligation to be void or to remain in full force.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of

SAMUEL BROCKMAN, (L. S.)
ROGER BELL, (L. S.)
VIVION DANIEL, (L. S.)

This bond was acknowledged in Orange County Court the 24th day of May, 1759, by Samuel Brockman, Roger Bell and Vivion Daniel, parties thereto, and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: GEORGE TAYLOR, Clerk.

The transfers between Chiles, Haley and Samuel Brockman and the legacy left to John Haley by Samuel, I, leads one to believe that Samuel I may have married a widow Haley, with Son John, but his will did not say sy.

WILLIMA BROCKMAN of Albemarle County, son of Samuel and Mary, lived on Priddy's Creek, owned a considerable quantity of land, and had one of the first mills erected in that section. He died in 1809. A Baptist Church, the predecessor of the present Priddy Creek Church, was on his land and he devised it to the congregation, who used it as a place of worship.

We first hear of William Brockman in Spottsylvania County where he witnessed a number of legal instruments. Like his brother William, he had a distinctive way of signing his name. In Spottsylvania, a deed from Joseph Collins runs to William Brock. In the deed he and brother Samuel signed, selling their Albemarle County legacy to John White, a Scottish immigrant, 1779. He signed again William Brock, "B" as his mark, while the deed was made out in

his full name. In the deed in which son William, Jr. receives land from William Moore and Mary his wife, of Orange, he witnessed this deed as William Brock, and Junior also signs as Brock. When William Senior signs his will in 1807, he does sign in full. The will was entered for probate in 1809 and I have estimated that William was born about 1718 in King and Queen County. He signed as witness of a deed in 1739. In 1762, while living in Orange, he acquired 400 acres of land in Albemarle County from Robert Duncanson, purchased from Richard and Sarah Durrett. In 1782, William Senior, as he is referred to, bought 100 acres from Ambrose Dowell. In 1794, he signed a petition to erect a mill on Priddy's Creek, although he is believed to have had a mill earlier. In his will he ordered this mill sold and proceeds divided. In the transfer of land with brother Samuel in 1779, his wife signs "Betty Brock", with "W B" appearing in front as identification. Son William died intestate, but in a deed from William Brockman Jr's. heirs to John Goss, the names of Junior's children are given.

In 1807, William Brockman executed a power of attorney to son Ambrose Brockman, by which he was to receive payment for his services, "the same fees and emoluments which I allowed my son Samuel, deceased". This document was signed by "X" indicating he was no longer able to sign his name. His will probated 1809, in Albemarle, left property to his grandchildren, children of John deceased, to be administered by grandson Elyjah. Three of his sons served in the Revolutionary war. Thomas who married a daughter of Henry Shelton was a pensioner. He moved to Montgomery County, Ill. where in 1834 he applied for a pension. He died there about 1838, and was buried in Brown Cemetery, which is now a pasture owned by Joseph Spinner. His children grew up there, however no will has been found, hence his descendents are unknown.

- -

<u>The children of William Brockman and Betty, his wife, are as follows:</u>

9. John Brockman, m. Elizabeth _____ .
   Thomas Brockman. Rev. War Soldier. m. a daughter of Henry Shelton, late 1770's.
10. William Brockman, m. Mary B. Smith, 1784.
11. Rev. Ambrose Brockman, m. 1st Nancy Sims; 2nd Frankey _____ .
12. Samuel Brockman, m. Anna Sims, Jan. 14, 1790.
   Frances, m. John Taylor; Son, Brockman Taylor m. Sally Herring, Jan. 3, 1808.
   Elizabeth Brockman, m. William Brockman of Orange.
   Margaret (Peggy) m. (Wm.) Henderson.
   Catherine (Caty) m. Roger Bell, Dec. 25, 1789.
   Nancy, m. Thomas Wells, Jan. 10, 1785. Daughter, Nancy; son, Thomas. Nancy died before her father.

- -

Order Book, Albemarle Co., Va. 1783-85 Page 28.
Charles Brockman made Overseer of the Road. 12 June, 1783.
(Note: This is also a Revolutionary service as any service before the Treaty of Paris is war service. His descendants can enter the D.A.R.)

No record of the parentage of Charles. Possibly a son of William, who died unmarried before his father. The name Charles might indicate that Betty was a Tandy. The name Ambrose suggests Haley, Madison, Dowell, Smith, Powell.

Elizabeth (Betty) wife of William Brockman is presumed to have died prior to her husband, since she was not mentioned in his will. In the division of the estate of her father, Thos. Smith, 1799, the William and Elizabeth Brockman that received equal shares with grandchildren, are believed to be also grandchildren, that is Betsy Brockman and husband William. By power of Attorney executed August 7, 1813, from Betsy Brockman to Andrew Brockman, her son-in-law, Betsy states that she is daughter of William Brockman of Albemarle, who left her certain property by his Will filed in Albemarle County. Others joining in the instrument were children and sons-in-law. The Smiths were English. Joseph Smith, Thos. Graves and others took up 3,277 acres in Albemarle in 1734. He had a son Thomas and grandson Thos. William and Elizabeth registered in at Orange, Va. from England in 1739. In 1769, Thomas Smith, son of John Smith of Hanover, bought land in Albemarle, a part of Chiswell tract. Relationship of this family to Thos. Smith, father of Elizabeth Brockman, is not known; we know our Thos. had land in Albemarle and Orange. At Germima, Orange Co., lived Thos. Smith whose wife was Elizabeth, daughter of John Reynolds, of Washington Co., Md. The fact that William Brockman received a legacy from estate of George Major who left his property to Reynolds boys and Elizabeth Brooks, probably his daughter may establish the kinship between Brockmans and Majors.

George Major's will, March 20, 1787, Orange County, Va., leaves estate to Joseph, Cornelius, John, Richard and Robert Reynolds and daughter Elizabeth Brooks for life, and her heirs at death. Martha, wife of George, received estate for life (or during widowhood). Payments included 13 pounds, 3 shillings to William Brockman. Although the legacies under will of George Major limited bequests to the Reynolds' and Elizabeth Brooks or heirs, payments included some twenty persons. Final settlement included payments, in addition to William Brockman: John Rouzee, son-in-law of Henry and Mary Oswald; John Taylor, son-in-law of Samuel Brockman of Albemarle; James Collins; John Rogers, son-in-law of Samuel Brockman I; and William Lucas, whose son married a Brockman. All of this indicates the death of legatees and the revision of interests in indirect relatives. There is a marriage relationship suggested between Brockman and both Oswald and Major families. Legatees under the will of George Major strengthens this thought. Martha, the widow of George Major, who was left certain property for life provided she did not remarry, did marry Hamilton Goss in 1798 and it may have been her reversionery interest that was divided among the Brockman relatives in 1799. George Major's estate was finally settled September 22, 1804, with Martha Goss executrix and Cornelius Reynolds as executor.

4

JOHN BROCKMAN of Spottsylvania and Orange Counties, Virginia, married Mary Collins, daughter of Joseph and wife Susanna Collins.

In 1752 John Brockman purchased land in Louisa County from Philipp Aylett (Elliott) on the North Anna River. Previous to this he resided with his father, Samuel Brockman, in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County. He may or may not have lived in Louisa. In his will he appears as a resident of Orange and left the Louisa property to sons Samuel and Major. He died before his father in 1756.

The following deed to John Brockman was copied from the records at Louisa, Virginia:

DEED

Book A, Page 493, June 22, 1752. This indenture, this seventh day of November, for and in consideration of 45 pounds sterling, between Philipp Aylett and wife and John Brockman, in Orange County, tract of land containing 199 acres, lying in Louisa County, on the South part of the South Fork of the Northanna River.

Elizabeth Aylett (Seal)
Philipp Aylett (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of William Cooke, David _____, and Samuel B. Brockman.

Thos. Aylett escaped from England and settled in King and Queen County, where a town bears his name.

- -

Deed Book 9, Page 85, Orange County, Va. Deed from William Oaks to John Brockman, dated May 23, 1744, for 200 acres on Mattapony River, Zachary Taylor, witness.

Deed Book 12, Page 409. Deed from Thomas Cook to John Brockman, dated May 23, 1744. 100 acres on Pamunkey River.

- -

We know little about John or his father Samuel. John's wife, we believe, was Mary Collins, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Susanna Collins. Joseph Collins was probably grandson of William Collins, of the Isle of Wight, who obtained a grant of 561 acres of land in King and Queen County in 1635. He arrived in Virginia May 15 that year, on the ship the "Plain Joan", Richard Backam, Master. This shipload of immigrants is recorded as having brought with them "attestations of their conformation to the orders and discipline of the Church of England." William Collins was 23 years old when he arrived in Virginia in 1635, and in 1691, in Book 8 of the King and Queen County records, he is listed as a merchant.

Joseph Collins had several brothers and sisters, judging from the real estate transactions. One of these brothers, Thomas, married Elizabeth. In Joseph's will, probated March 1, 1757, and recorded in Book B, Page 329, of the Spottsylvania County records, the name of Joseph's wife is given as Susanna. The children of Capt. Joseph Collins and wife Susanna were as follows:

John, m. Ann Cook, Son John; James, m. Elizabeth, west to North Carolina; William, m. Elizabeth Bashaw, moved to South Carolina; Thomas, m. Susan Bartlett sons, Edmund, Bartlett, moved to Kentucky; Tabitha, m. 1st Henry Gatewood, 2nd John Holladay, 1777; Drucilla, m. William Cook, moved to Kershaw County, South Carolina; Lewis, m. twice, sons Dillard, Lewis who m. Charlotte Hammond; Caty, m. Benj. Glass; Ann, m. John Wisdom; Mary, m. John Brockman; Susannah, m. William A. Gohlson.

There was a grandaughter Amey, probably named after Amy, wife of Thomas Brookman, who was buried in the Barbados. John Collins, father of Joseph married a daughter of Abraham Weeks (Order Book 1, 1686 Essex Co.). There was a Matthew Collins also who may have been uncle.

In the name of God Amen, I Joseph Collins of the County of Spotsylvania being sick and weak but of sound and perfect mind and memory, and calling to mind the uncertainty of this Transitory Life Do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following, first I recommend my soul to Almighty God and my body to the earth to be decently buryed, and as to what worldly Estate it hath pleased God to bless me with I give and bequeath in the following manner.

Item. It is my will that my just debts and funeral expenses be first paid.

Item. I give to my Grand Daughter Amey Collins one cow and calf and the sum of five pounds current money, to be paid unto her when she shall arrive at the age of twenty one years or on the day of her marriage.

Item. I lend unto my beloved wife Susana Collins, my whole Estate both real and personal for and during the Term of her Widowhood, and after her marriage or death it is my will and desire that my executors hereafter named doth sell the whole estate both real and personal, at public auction, and I do hereby give the money arising by the sale of my Landto be equally divided between my four sons, James Collins, William Collins, Thomas Collins and Lewis Collins, and out of the money arising by the sale of my Negroes and other estate, I give the sum of Ten Pounds current money to each of my daughters, Ann Wisdom, Mary Brockman, Susanna Golson, Tabitha Gatewood, Drucilla Cook and Catey Glase, and if any thing remain after such legacy's are paid, I give the same to be equally divided between my children, John Collins, James Collins, William Collins, Thomas Collins, Lewis Collins, Ann Wisdom, Mary Brockman, Susanna Gholson, Tabitha Gatewood, Drucilla Cook and Catey Glase.

Item. I do hereby ordain, constitute and appoint my sons John Collins, James Collins, William Collins, Thomas Collins and Lewis Collins executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills by me heretofore made and declaring this to be my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th day of August, 1757.

Seal and published
in presence of
Jos. Brock
his
Robert R. Gains
mark
Rich'd Long.

Jos. Collins (SEAL)

At a court held for Spotsylvania County on Tuesday November the first 1757.

This will being exhibited in court by John Collins and Thomas Collins two of the Executors therein named and was proved by the oaths of Robert Gains and Richard Long two of the witnesses thereto and is ordered to be recorded.

Test Wm. Waller Co.Clk.

At a court con'td and held for Spottsylvania County, March the 9th, 1758.

James Collins heir at Law to Joseph Collins dec'd failing to appear and contest the validity of the testators will and proclamation being made according to law, it is ordered to be recorded.

Test Wm. Waller Co. Clk.

(A copy - Teste: A. H. Crismond, Clerk)

The will of John Brockman, probated in Orange County 1756, names son Samuel and widow Mary as executors, and mentions an unborn child who was Major.

Children of John and Mary Brockman:

13. Samuel, m. 1st Mary Bell, 2nd Christian Woolfolk, 1779;
14. John, m. Amelia Martin
15. William, m. Elizabeth Brockman, 1764
16. Joseph, m. Mary Page, April 15, 1773
17. Susannah, m. Joseph Atkins, April 21, 1754
    Sarah, m. Thos. Bibb, Sept. 14, 1785.
    Elizabeth, m. David Thompson, Nov. 23, 1784.
    Hannah, believed to have married Wm. Toler
    Mary, m. William White, Sept. 10, 1782.
    Rachel, m. Robert Page in Goochland, Dec. 26, 1773
18. Major, m. Mary Patterson, Nov. 11, 1779

The will of Robert Page, 1770, gives name of wife as Mary B. and children: William, Robert, George, Samuel, Nicholas, Jane, Mary and Elizabeth.

Mary Brockman, widow of John is believed to have married Kelly Jennings. She was apparently discharged as executrix as she was not shown as giving a bond in 1759. Nov. 24, 1758, William Brockman and Sarah, orphans of John, above the age of 14, came into court and chose Kelly Jennings as guardian and the court appointed him guardian also of Elizabeth, Hannah, Mary, Joseph, Rachael and Major, under the age of 14. However, on May 24, 1759, William and Sarah chose their brother Samuel as guardian and he was also appointed guardian of the other children still under 14, with Roger Bell and Vivian Daniel signing bond. The marriage records show Sarah, Elizabeth and Mary as being daughters of Samuel Brockman. I Believe that they were his sisters, of whom he was guardian.

5

SARAH BROCKMAN, daughter of Samuel and Mary, married John Henderson, probably in 1732, judging by dower executed in Spottsylvania County. The Will of John Henderson, who died in 1783, and that of Sarah his wife, who died in 1796, show beneficiaries. John was likely son of William Henderson, whom we find in King and Queen and Spottsylvania Counties.

Children of John and Sarah Brockman Henderson:

John, Jr., m. Frankie Daniels; Joseph; Richard; Samuel, his son John had son Jos. M.; Ann, m. 1st Thos. Burrus, a daughter, Sarah, 2nd William Linney (1st wife Ann Bell); Mary, m. Elisha Estes; Sarah, m. Thurman; Susannah, m. John White; Elizabeth, m. Peter Montague; Isabella, m. Benj. Thompson; Hannah, m. Richards; Rachel Quisenberry (deleted from Will).

The old Henderson brick mansion stood on the opposite side of the road from the home of Samuel Brockman I, near Brock's Bridge. It has in recent years been destroyed by fire. As a barefoot boy I rode bareback in overalls by it and yearned to see inside. The children in the yard wore "black stockings" in the middle of the week. Jos.' widow rode in a stage coach with a driver. I looked with awe at the whole picture! Mother said, "That's Cousin John's home" and we would say, "What! a cousin!!!"

From Orange County, Virginia records:

Will Book 3, Page 63. John Henderson, Will. Dated January 25, 1779. Probated August 28, 1783. Mentions wife Sarah Henderson. Leaves her 3 negroes and whatever is necessary for housekeeping, this left in hands of son John Henderson for her maintenance. Leaves son John Henderson tract of land, 586 acres he lives on. To sons Joseph, Richard and Samuel, 25 pounds current money. Gives to daughter, Ann Burruss, negro for life, at her death to her daughter Sarah Burruss. Balance of Estate to be equally divided, after being sold, among his following children:

Joseph, Richard and Samuel Henderson, Mary Estes, Sarah Thurman, Susannah White, Elizabeth Montague, Ann Burruss, Isabell Thompson, Hannah Richard and (interlined Rachel Quisenberry, then looks like line thru it). Leaves John Henderson Executor, his son. Signed by John Henderson. Witnesses: Saml. Brockman, Joseph Dunivan, William Zachry.

- -

Will Book 3, Page 372. Sarah Henderson's Will. Dated June 27, 1790. She leaves same heirs as mentioned by her husband, with following provision "my son John Henderson excepted," and leaves them whatever crops, etc. are in John Henderson's hands, to be equally divided between them, "John Henderson excepted." Leaves John White her Executor. Signed Sarah Henderson "S" her mark. Witnesses: Robert Cobbs, Chapman White. Recorded 26 September, 1796.

- -

(Note: "I feel some trouble arose over old John's will because I found a Power of Attorney recorded in Louisa County from both Samuel and Joseph Henderson, to Wm. Linney, to attend to any matter, bring suit, etc. for them. I see clearly from Sarah's will that she did not approve of John the son getting all the place, etc. I do not see where there was much other estate either, for other children. This John Jr. had no children. He married Frankie Daniel and he left her his estate but she deeded it all to his nephew John, the son of Samuel, who was my g. grandfather. Likewise, this John left everything on home place and land to his son, Joseph Miles Henderson, and while he left something for the other children it was not compared with this. I never could find any suit brought, tho, at Louisa or Orange over this first John's estate. Joseph, his son, settled in Georgia and Samuel in Caswell County, North Carolina. I do not yet know where Richard settled.

No William Henderson Will here. He must have been in that part of Orange cut off into Augusta, from what I have found here myself in past searches. He was here early, and first deputy sheriff when county was formed. Found no records showing he died here or sold all his holdings. I found where my John took up 1000 acres in Spottsylvania, 1728, when they were giving away that land for people who would agree to settle on it. Likewise, an early Joseph took up 1000 acres here; also a Samuel bought 1000 from Mr. Henry Fox and sold it while he was living in Hanover County, 1738, I think. Perhaps Saml. Brockman also acquired such land." References by Josephine Henderson Neal, Louisa, Virginia.

MARY BROCKMAN, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca, married Jacob Crossthwaite. The Crossthwaites came from King and Queen and Spottsylvania. Timothy and William are mentioned there in the transfer of land, as was Jacob. In 1771, Samuel Brockman of Orange, sold land in Orange County to Jacob and Mary Crossthwaite of Culpeper County, so that Jacob and wife Mary lived in that portion of Orange that was taken into Culpeper.

Samuel, husband of Rebecca, is referred to as Jr. and may have signed some documents that way but note that in the transfer of his property in 1769, to his brother William, which was after the death of Samuel Sr. he does not sign as Jr.

In 1755, William and Jacob Crossthwaite, heard of in Spottsylvania in 1771, sell land in Culpeper County, and in 1771 a transfer by Timothy Crossthwaite is found. In April 2, 1763, William Crossthwaite and wife Milly gave a deed to 353 acres in Culpeper, to Jacob their son, and August 19, 1781, Jacob sells to Robert Mansell this land on Robinson River. Jacob and wife Mary (Brockman) signed the deed. In June 16, 1798, William Crossthwaite and wife Elizabeth (probably a brother of Jacob) sold land in Culpeper adjoining G. Wilhoit's. Mary m. Jacob Crossthwaite in 1764. About this time 50 families moved in a group to Kentucky, most of them coming from Culpeper and Orange.

- -

A quit claim deed filed in Spottsylvania County and in Kentucky, was executed in 1790 between Jacob Crossthwaite and wife Mary of Fayette County, Ky. to Thomas Bell (husband of Sallie Brockman) for 40 pounds, transferring right, title and interest in 800 acres of land belonging to the estate of Samuel Brockman, deceased. Jacob Crossthwaite and Isaac were in Col. Byrds regiment in 1758, and in Revolutionary War 1779.

- -

Children of Mary Brockman and Jacob Crossthwaite:

The records to follow for the most part are taken from the family Bible of Mrs. Peter Taylor (1765-1835) of Virginia and Madison County, Ky.:

Jacob Crossthwaite - born May 12, 1730; Mary Brockman - born Sept. 15, 1745; Married October 11, 1764.

Children: Samuel, b. August 19, 1765; Nancy, b. October 31, 1766; Jennings, b. July 30, 1768; Reuben, b. March 15, 1771; Absolum, b. January 1, 1774; Elizah, b. May 19, 1776; Mary, b. May 22, 1785; Asa, b. July 27, 1797 (grandson).

Timothy C. gave the land on which Orange Court House, Virginia now stands.

The leaf containing the Taylor record has been torn out, but the tombstones in the Taylor burial grounds have the following records:

"In memory of Peter Taylor, died July 10, 1812, in the 67th year of his age (1745)"

"In memory of Mrs. Nancy Taylor, consort of Peter Taylor, Sr., died May 26, 1835, in the 69th year of her age."

- -

CROSTHWAIT, JACOB -- Will, pg. 303, B. Clark Co. Ky. -- To son, Samuel, "land run off for me by Josiah Hart;" to Jno. Ireland and Elinor, his wife, on account of (1)Aaron Crosthwait, decd., her former husband; to wife; chdn. and grandchdn, viz: Brockman Crosthwait, Elizabeth Crosthwait, Asa Crosthwait and Aaron Crosthwait. Extrs.: Elijah Crosthwait and Jacob Coons. Written March 18, 1803 -- probated Dec. 28, 1807. Wts.: Jas. Sympson, Ellis Spillman.

(1) Aaron, m. Nelly Brockman in 1792, daughter of John Brockman of Orange. She married 2nd John Ireland.

ALBEMARLE COUNTY, Va., ORDER BOOK 1798-1800, Page 1 -- Jacob Powers and Ann, his wife, relict of William Crosthwait, deceased; Shelton Crosthwait, heir at law of said William Crosthwait, deceased; Thomas Crosthwait, William Crosthwait, Perry Crosthwait and Ann Brown Crosthwait, children of said William Crosthwait, deceased, by Shelton Crosthwait, their guardian -- suit against George Divers, administrator of William Crosthwait, deceased. Dated March, 1798.

7

WILLIAM BROCKMAN, son of Samuel and Rebecca, was born in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va., and married Mary, the daughter of Caleb Lindsay and wife Bertha (daniel) Lindsay. Caleb married second Sally Stevens, daughter of John Stevens and Sarah Montague on January 23, 1767 of Caroline County. In 1793 his brother John and wife Elizabeth, and his sisters transferred to him the old homestead "Greenway", Daniel, close to Brock's Bridge on the North Anna River. In 1800 he acquired land in Louisa County, as we find a deed, dated Oct. 8, 1810, from William and Mary his wife, of Orange County, to Lawrence Young of Louisa County, "adjoining Brockman bridge, moving up to John Graves, thence to William McGilcomes on the Doctors Road". Witnesses were Chas. B. Bronaugh, Thomas Bibb, and Curtis L. Brockman. According to Doughlas Registers, Goochland County, their first child was born in 1781, on July 1, and baptized Caleb Lindsay, October 3, 1781. The birth of the second child was in January, 1783, who was baptized Joshua L. on April 23, 1786. The acquisition of the 144 acres in Louisa County in 1800 was by a transfer from Samuel and Christian Brockman to John White, who married Mary a sister of Samuel, who in turn sold it to William and Mary Lindsay Brockman. Joshua L. Brockman acquired land in Kentucky in 1833, where he died unmarried, leaving a will to follow.

Children of William Brockman and Mary Lindsay Brockman:

Caleb Lindsay, probably died before 1814
Joshua Lindsay, d. a bachelor in Ky.
Samuel Lindsay, m. Frances Ann Graves
William Lindsay, m. Elizabeth Catherine Graves
Curtis Lindsay, m. Nancy Quisenberry
Lindsay, m. Susan J. Graves
Elizabeth (Betsy) Lindsay, m. 1st Chas. B. Bronaugh, April 3, 1810, and had daughter ann Eliza; 2nd Mason, of Hopkinsville, Ky.

From the bible of Samuel Lindsay Brockman, now in possession of Kenneth Brockman, a grandson, and wife Mary (Halsey) Brockman, who reside at the old homeplace near Monrovia, Orange County, Va., bought by Samuel Brockman from his son-in-law John Henderson, in 1732. Comments in parenthesis are by W. E. Brockman.

"Samuel Brockman was the father . . . (here the frayed edges of the bible leaf have destroyed what might have been the name of his wife Rebecca) . . . Wm. Brockman who was the father of Samuel Lindsay Brockman and others, departed this life 11th Jullet (note French spelling) on July 1829. Samuel Brockman who was the father of C (Charles), J (Joshua), V. (Virginia), C (Caroline) Brockman and others, departed this life 12th of Avril, 1846. The future remains unknown. Bertha Daniel afterwards Bertha Lindsay, (1st wife of Caleb Lindsay) was the mother of Mary Brockman, wife of Wm. Brockman. Mary Brockman, departed this life 1st of August, 1844. Joshua Brockman, son of Wm. and Mary B. departed this life October 1840. Curtis Brockman, son of do. do. departed this life Jullet 12, 1846. The future remains unknown. Isaac Graves who was the father and Betsey Cowherd his spouse, was the mother of Claibourne Graves. Claibourne Graves, who was the father of Frances Brockman and others departed this life 9th Decembre, 1839. The future is unknown. Harry Tandy and Nancy Mills his wife, were the parents of Sarah Graves, who was the wife of Claibourne Graves. What the future is to bring to pass is unknown to us and will be only as we open the pages of futurity, by our existence.

(signed) Enilorae"

"Written 16th July Friday 1847. I expect to go to Louisa C. H. tomorrow (Saturday) to meet Cousin Mary King of K. Wm. Co. (Mary Ann King, daughter of William L. Brockman, who married John King). I am this year going to school at Leavetts Seminary Elder Enilorae"

"James Powells to Miss Eliza Gilman of New York, Utica, 16th Jullet, 1847."

Family Record - Marriages

Claibourne Giles Graves to Philadelphia Chew Waller - March 1833.

Samuel L. Brockman and Frances Ann Graves - Nov. 23, 1825.

J. L. Brockman, son of Samuel and Ann E. Graves, daughter of Charles T. and Ann Graves - Nov. 11, 1852.

Births

Claibourne Giles Graves - Oct. 1, 1809; Philadelphia Chew Waller - Feb. 10, 1814; Samuel L. Brockman - Nov. 15, 1799; Frances Ann Graves - July 28, 1804.

Children of Samuel L. Brockman and Frances Ann Graves were born as follows:

Charles C. Brockman - Sep. 10, 1826; Josua Lindsay Brockman - Feb. 1, 1829; Virginia Alice Brockman - Feb. 17, 1833; Horace Quintas Brockman - Aug. 5, 1835; Louisa Brockman - Nov. 20, 1837; Elizabeth Brockman - Jan. 10, 1840; Albert Tandy Brockman - Sept. 5, 1842; Mary Champ Brockman - May 10, 1845.

Lizzie Graves Brockman, dau. of J. L. and Ann Eliza Brockman, was born Aug. 22, 1853; Lilian Gertrude Brockman, daughter of A. T. and Alice Brockman, born Sept. 1st, 1867; Lerna Page Brockman was born March 8th, 1869; Alice's little baby (bertie) was born June 29, 1871.

Deaths

Horace Quintas Brockman - July 7, 1837; William Brockman, father of S. Brockman - July 11, 1829; Claibourne Graves - Dec. 9, 1839; Samuel L. Brockman -

April 12, 1846; Curtis L. Brockman - July 12, 1846; Claibourne Giles Graves - March 2, 1886; Mary Brockman - Aug. 1, 1844; Charles C. Brockman - Feb. 13, 1854; Ann Eliza, wife of J. L. Brockman - Sept. 7, 1853; Joshua L. Brockman - July 31, 1856; Sarah T. Graves - August 9, 1857, at Greenway; Virginia Kendall - Dec. 27, 1878; Frances A. Brockman - Nov. 23, 1890.

- -

The old family bible with its frayed and yellowed leaves and missing leather binding contained leaves of pressed foliage and a clipped poem, apparently published in May, 1852, of which the last paragraph reads:

Wait for the Wagon

Together on life's journey,
We will travel till we stop
And if we have no trouble
We will reach the happy top;
So come with me, my Phillis,
My dear, my loving bride
And we will jump into the wagon
And all take a ride.

Book 26, Page 138, Orange County, Va. Deed from William Brockman (m. Mary Lindsay) names sons Joshua, Samuel and William, Lindsay Brockman, daugher Elizabeth Mason, and grandaughter, Elizabeth Bronaugh. Dated August 25, 1814. (Caleb then deceased.)

Survey Book, Elkton County, Ky. Survey made for Joshua Brockman of land on west branch of Red River in 1833.

- -

At Hopkinsville, Christian County, we find the will of Joshua Brockman, dated Jan. 28, 1837. Joshua gives to his sister Elizabeth L. Mason 1/3 of his estate. The remainder to be divided between Mrs. Mason's children who are: William Brockman Mason; Charles Brockman Mason; Mary Jane Mason; Tandy Brockman Mason; Elizabeth A. Mason.

Joshua disinherited his niece, Ann Eliza, daughter of his sister Mrs. Elizabeth Mason. Ann Eliza intermarried with William Underwood and displeased Joshua. He named a slave Marion, who was to be left with Mrs. Mason during her lifetime and "hired out for her benefit, unless said slave should develop a bad disposition and be troublesome", when he was to be sold. Joshua begins his will with very pious words but used some rather strong words about the Underwoods.

Orange County Public Service Claims

I hereby certify I have received for publick use of William Brockman Two hundred & fifty pounds of beef for which he is entitled to receive payment given under my hand this 9th of September 1781. Ben Winslow D.C.O.C.

u
250 Beef £3..2..6

"HISTORY OF LOUISA" COUNTY VA." by Harris, page 197 - mentions of JOSHUA BROCKMAN as one of the ministers of the Baptist church called Roundabout Church. Founded a little before 1797; page 198 - the same history of the Baptists in the county is mentioned the name of J. L. BROCKMAN as one of the members of Fosters Creek Church.

SAMUEL LINDSAY BROCKMAN was born in Orange County, Virginia, Nov. 15, 1799. He was a wealthy landowner and successful planter. On Nov. 22, 1825, he married Frances A. Graves, daughter of Claiborne Graves and Sally Tandy, who was daughter of Henry Tandy, Sr. and Ann Mills.

Following are the children of Samuel and Frances Brockman: Charles C. Brockman, d. single, age 27 years; Joshua L., m. Ann E. Graves, (daughter of Chas. Graves) 1852, Mr. Brockman was a minister, daughters: Lizza G. M., Rupert R. Powell; Virginia Alice, m. Robert Kendall; Caroline; Louisa, m. Thomas E. Graves; Horace Quentas died young; Elizabeth, m. Martin Teasdale; Albert Tandy (Allie) m. Alice Burruss; Mary Champ.

On October 27, 1866, Albert T. Brockman, age 24, son of Samuel Brockman and Frances Ann Graves married Alice Burris, 18, daughter of Robert B. and Susan H. Woolfolk Burris.

"History of Louisa County," Page 208: Joshua L. Brockman was born Feb. 1, 1829 in Orange County. He attended Columbian College. His services as minister lasted but a brief space of time, for he died while Pastor of Berea, in July, 1856. The church subscribed a fund for a monument to be placed over his grave, which was accepted by his father in a very appreciative letter to the church.

WILLIAM LINDSAY BROCKMAN, JR. was born in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, and married Elizabeth Catherine Graves, daughter of Claiborne Graves, February 21, 1821, in Orange, the Rev. Thomas Quarles officiating. Mr. Brockman was a successful business man and prominent farmer. His will, dated and recorded in Orange County, (Book 12, Page 255) leaves property to his children, Mary Ann King; Ira S. Brockman; Frances Elizabeth Brockman, and Lucien T. Brockman. Following are their children:

William Alfred, (age 30) m. Elizabeth L. Moore, (age 18), dau. of Robert and Harriet Moore, Dec. 6, 1855; Mary Ann, m. John F. King, Dec. 15, 1846; Ira S., m. Lucy Davis, dau. Maria E., m. Abel M. Daniel, October 17, 1880; Frances Elizabeth (age 27), m. Ed Davis (Age 35), of King William County; dau. Emma D. m. Reuben L. Coleman, Jr., October 3, 1883; Buford, died young; Tandy, m. Addie Cornelia Samuel; Silas, killed by a horse; Lucien T., m. Adeline C. Samuel, ages 21, Jan. 12, 1863, she is daughter of Trenton E. Samuel and Bettie Coleman.

WILLIAM ALLIE BROCKMAN (26) married Elizabeth Moore and had two children, William Alfred, Jr., who married Bettie Bird Coleman, daughter of Lit Coleman of Orange, Va.; Etta M., m. Lancelot Burrus, and had three children, Robert, Lizzie, and Alfred Burrus. William Alfred had two children, William A., who married Alice Baker, and Maud Arline, single.

MARY ANN BROCKMAN (26) married John King and had two children as follows: Byrd King, who resides in Texas, and Virginia, who married Miss Daniels, and had one child, who died young.

IRA S. BROCKMAN (26), of Orange County, Va., married Lucy B. Davis and had three children, Maria, m. Abel M. Daniel, no issue; Edward T., m. Matilda Alice Cook, daughter of Jas. M. and Annie Cook, on Nov. 28, 1885; Emma I., m. R. Lit Coleman. Edward T. Brockman and wife had five children, as follows: Pearl Davis, m. Mr. Hall of Richmond, Va.; Ira, single; Lorraine, single; Lucille, m. Mr. Daniels; Ernest, m. Virginia Kendall, in Washington, D. C., in 1915. Lucy B.

Davis was dau. of Parks B. and Maria J. King Davis. Upon death of husband Ira, she married at age 35, Aug. 23, 1870, Henry W. Jones, widower.

TANDY BROCKMAN (26) married Addie Cornelia Samuels. He was a veteran of the Civil War, C. S. A., and was killed near Richmond, dying in the arms of Mr. R. L. Coleman, who married his widow, Feb. 28, 1867. She was 25 and he 28.

ALLIE (Albert) T. BROCKMAN, son of Samuel Lindsay and Frances A. Brockman, was born in Orange County, Va., 1842, where he engaged in farming for the most part of his life. He was a member of Company A, Infantry, Confederate States Army, commanded by M. C. Stringfellow. He was a prosperous man and left much property at his death. His wife was Alice, daughter of Robert Burrus, of Orange County, Va. Mrs. Brockman resides at the home place near Monrovia, Va.

Children:

1. Lillian Brockman, m. Loe J. Graves
    1. Alice Teasdale Graves, m. Stokely Coleman I
        1. Stokely Coleman, Jr.
        2. L. R. Coleman
    2. Leveret Powell Graves, m. Rosa Kite
        1. Lillian Brockman Graves, m. Maj. Donald John Kendall, Jr.
        2. Nancy Graves
    3. Forrest Graves, m. twice (no children)
    4. Claire (d. young)
2. Roberta Brockman, m. Richard Verna Graves
    1. Page McKinny Graves, m. Mary Jones
    2. Verna Moore Graves, m. Anna L. Young
        1. Margaret
        2. Verna M. Graves Jr.
        3. Alice Brockman Graves
        4. Mary Page Graves
    3. Ella Graves, m. Thomas H. Woolfolk, Jr.
        1. John Harris Woolfolk
        2. Carle N. Woolfolk
        3. Lafayette Woolfolk
        4. Elizabeth Woolfolk
3. Luna Page Brockman (d)
4. Charles Lindsay Brockman (d.), was ordained as a Minister at Pamunkey Church.
5. Anne Carter Brockman, m. Julian Kendall
    1. Mary Champie Kendall, m. Eugene Young
    2. Virginia, m. Ernest Brockman (son Edw. T. Brockman)
    3. Annie Meredith Kendall, m. William Thomas Woolfolk (son Dr. E.W.)
    4. Charles B. Kendall (d.)
    5. Roberta Kendall, m. (1st) Taylor; (2nd) Paul M. Baker Sr.
        1. Julia Frances Taylor, m. Paul M. Baker Jr.
    6. Julia Kendall (d.)
    7. (daughter) Samuel Lindsay Kendall, m. Robert Bristow
        1. Agness Bristow
    8. Bettie Kendall
    9. Julian Crenshaw Kendall, m. Elizabeth McLeod
        1. Barbara Elizabeth Kendall
    10. Claborn Graves Kendall, m. June G. Mullen
6. Ethel Brockman, m. Harry Payne
    1. Lena May Payne, m. Fred Shelton
    2. Lillian Payne, m. Robert Talley
    3. Albert Marshall Payne, m. Irene Burton

4. Kenneth Franklin Payne, m. Esther Whitlock
5. Mildren Payne, m. Herbert Kingsolving Scott
    1. H. K. Scott Jr.
6. Mattie Russell Payne

7. Kenneth C. Brockman, m. Mary Eustace Halsey

Mary Eustace Halsey and Kenneth C. Brockman, were married Oct. 29, 1919. She was daughter of Robert Ogden and Eloisa Walker Halsey, and granddaughter of Joseph Jackson Halsey and Mildred Morton Halsey and Benjaman Walker and Lucy F. Blackwell Walker.

8. Marie Caroline Brockman, m. Russell H. Ellis
    1. John Marvin Ellis (d.)
    2. Alice Elizabeth Ellis
    3. Kenneth Russell Ellis, died
    4. Caroline Brockman Ellis
    5. John Evan Ellis
    6. Frances Anne Ellis

CURTIS LINDSAY BROCKMAN was born in Orange County, Virginia. He married Nancy Quisenberry in Orange, Oct. 28, 1811, a sister of Lucy Ellis Quisenberry, who married his first cousin Asa Brockman. Mr. Brockman married second Sarah Daniel, a widow, July 28, 1840. Mrs. Daniel was the mother of James Travis and Beverly K. Daniel, of Orange County, Virginia. The maiden name of Sarah Daniel Brockman was Elmore. She was born 1794 and married Jos. E. Daniel, Aug. 18, 1818. He served in Revolutionary War and died Dec. 14, 1836. He was pensioned in 1832. His wife collected pension on his death. Curtis died July 12, 1846. His widow, Sarah, received a land bounty of 180 acres for service of husband Brockman in the War of 1812. The Elmores were from Louise County.

Mr. Brockman's will, made in Orange County, dated May 30, 1840, and recorded in Book 10, Page 406, leaves property to his children Elizabeth Graves; Mary Bell, and her children Granville and Orville; Anne; Lucy; Julia Brockman. Property to the value of $9,329.75. James Young, his son-in-law was administrator.

Children of Curtis Lindsay Brockman and his wife Nancy (Quisenberry) Brockman: Lindsay; Eliza C., m. Isaac Graves, Nov. 14, 1831; Sarah E., m. 1st James Young, Oct. 14, 1833 and 2nd William Henderson, son of John Henderson and Sally Quisenberry; Mary, m. John B. Bell, Jan. 31, 1837, children: Granville and Orville; Anne, m. Charles Young, July 27, 1840; Lucy, m. Frances J. Saunders, Nov. 10, 1845; Julia, m. Thomas Smith - had seven children; Dan (became a doctor).

m. Iacey Cave, daughter of Capt. Billy Cave, who lived near Orange. They moved to Florida where both died. Wallace, Fanny, Lily, Julia, Tom, Clarence Smith.

LINDSAY E. BROCKMAN married Susan Jemima Graves, daughter of Jacob Graves, on Feb. 4, 1839. No further record of them has been found. The Virginia manuscripts of the Baptist Society shows his death as Sept. 6, 1860.

8

John Brockman, son of Samuel and Rebecca, is thought to have married Elizabeth Burris, daughter of Thomas Burris and Frances Tandy, about 1770. In a deed he and his sisters signed over to brother William (m. Mary Lindsay) any interest they may have in the old homestead (Monrovia now Daniel). In the will of Thomas Burris, a legacy is left to Elizabeth Brockman. John, his son, is thought to have owned the property Castle Ridge, near Gold Mine Creek, in Louisa, where the Timberlake family lived in the early 1900's. John Sr. died in 1824 when his will was entered for probate and the will of Elizabeth his wife, was probated 1841. In her will Elizabeth appointed Jacob Graves administrator for property left to her son Oswald.

Deed Book, Page 180, Orange County, 1793. John Brockman and wife Elizabeth, Thomas Bell and wife Sallie, Jemima and William Hancock, Suckey and Thomas Garrett assign their interest in the estate of Samuel, husband of Rebecca, to William Brockman, their brother and husband of Mary Lindsay.

Deed Book 33, Page 496. Elizabeth Brockman gave a deed to the executors of John Brockman, deceased, in 1831, waiving her dower interest in her husband's property.

Numerous documents are available showing that John Brockman furnished supplies for the Revolutionary forces. In addition to some 500 acres owned in Orange County. John is known to have had nearly 4000 acres in Kentucky, some of which he gave to his children prior to his death. Washington Brockman, grandson, and son of Samuel and Nancy, deeded 150 acres of land on Pitmans Creek in his will. This answers the description of land known to have been owned by grandfather John Brockman.

Book 21, Page 13. Power of attorney from John Brockman to Dillard Collins of Clark County, Kentucky, to be his free and lawful agent and attorney "to manage and transact as myself is concerned in securing lands which I claim in the State of Kentucky". Signed by John, February 18, 1796, at Orange. Recorded February 22, 1796.

Book 25, Page 31. Deed from William and Rebecca Thomson to John Brockman, 161 acres, part of the old homestead at Monrovia, which they bought from William Brockman.

Deed Book 20, Page 209. Deed from John Brockman and Elizabeth his wife, Thomas Bell and Sally his wife, William Hancock and Jemima his wife, Thomas Garrett and Suckey his wife of Caroline County, to William Brockman. 666-3/4 acres of 160 pounds money. Adjoins Thomas Ellis, John Henderson, Lewis Brockman etc. in Orange County, Va. Dated April 22, 1793; recorded June 24, 1793.

On page 61, Minute book, Orange Co., Va., Feb. 1777, John Brockman is shown as being appointed Lieut. Whether he had active service is not known, but all descendants are eligible for D.A.R. and S.A.R.

- -

I hereby certify I have received for publick use of John Brockman three hundred and fifty pounds of Beef for which he is entitled to receive payment given under my hand this 9th of September 1781

Ben Winslow, D.C.O.C. Orange Co. Va.

350 Beef £ 4..7..6

- -

John Brockman's homestead is described in the tax records as being "10 miles S.E. of Courthouse on the Pamunkey River joining Thos. Woolfolk and John Henderson". In 1819 John acquired 593 3/4 acres 18 miles from Courthouse from Ed Mills which is the old Charlie Mills homestead.

WILL OF JOHN BROCKMAN - DIED 1824

In the name of God amen I, John Brockman of the county of Orange, being old, and aware that life is uncertain, and that death is certain, and now being in the full exercise of my mental faculties do make this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all and every will and testament I heretofore have made in form and manner following, that is to say. In the first place, I desire that after my death, my body be decently intered with as little parade as possible, and with regard to the property which it has pleased a gracious God to bestow on me, I make the following disposition of it. To my dear and beloved wife, should she survive me, I bequeath all the property of which I may die possessed, both real and personal after the payment of my just debts, to be held and conducted by her according to her pleasure during her life, and at her decease I order the following distribution of it. To my son Oswald and to his heirs forever I give and bequeath three hundred acres of my land including the buildings thereon to be laid off on the eastern part of my plantation by a line running in a direction north and south or nearly so- to him the said Oswald and to his heirs I also give and bequeath a negro slave by the name of Hannah and a copper still and worm belonging to it, and all the furniture belonging to my dwelling house. To my son Asa and to his heirs forever, I give and bequeath the balance of my plantation, being by estimation one hundred and eighty-nine acres more or less. To my son Jacob B. and to his heirs forever I give and bequeath a negro man slave by the name of Jere, now in his possession. To my son Stephen, to whom I have heretofore given lands of considerable value, I give and bequeath the sum of one dollar. To my daughter Molly, and to my daughter Rebecca I give and bequeath to each a good work horse. And I desire that all my personal estate, including slaves, stock and such property as has not been specifically mentioned, be sold at public auction and that the proceeds be equally divided between my sons Samuel, Elijah, John and Thomas and my daughter Eleanor for their benefit and that of their heirs respectively and as I have heretofore given to my daughter Molly a negro boy worth one hundred dollars and to my daughter Rebecca a negro girl worth three hundred dollars I desire and order, that they have equal shares to the division with the others last mentioned, for their benefit and that of their heirs respectively, with the deduction of those sums from the share of each, that is to say, of one hundred dollars from the share of Molly and three hundred from that of Rebecca. And I hereby constitute and appoint my son Oswald to be the sole executor of this my last will and testament. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this twenty-fifth day of September in the year of our Lord, one

thousand eight hundred and twenty-three.

Signed and sealed published and declared as for the last will and testament of the above named John Brockman

in presence of us.

John Brockman (SEAL)

Ben Colman
Robert Newman
Mildren Colman

At monthly court held for the county of Orange at the court house on Monday the twenty-seventh of December 1824. This last will and testament of John Brockman deceased was proved by the oaths of Ben Colman and Robert Newman witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Oswald Brockman the executor therein named who made oath thereto according to law and together with Benjamin Colman, William Stevens and Brockman Bell his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of twelve thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs. Certificate was granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

ELIZABETH BROCKMAN'S WILL
Will Book 9 Page 253

In the name of God, Amen, I Elizabeth Brockman, being weak in body, but of sound mind and disposable memory do hereby make and publish this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all others.

Item 1st. I Give Jacob Graves all the property of which I die seized and possessed, all debts that may be due me and all claims of any description in trust for the support of Oswald Brockman and family, during his life free from the old debts or contracts or obligations of the said Oswald and at his death I give the same or whatever may be left to his children living at his death. I give to the said Jacob Graves the power of disposing of said property in any way he may choose with the consent of said Oswald and appropriate the proceeds to the uses aforesaid. I give him the right to appoint the said Oswald his attorney to manage the same and desire that he the said Graves shall not be held responsible for the said Oswald's acts as such.

I appoint Jacob Graves my Executor and desire that he should not be held to security for his acts as such unless at the instance of said Oswald Brockman.

Signed, Sealed and delivered
in presence of

Elizabeth Brockman (SEAL)
her x mark

Attest

Lewis Graves
Isaac W Graves
Asa Brockman

At a monthly court held for the County of Orange at the Court house on Monday the 25th of October 1841. This last Will and Testament of Elizabeth Brockman was proved by the Oaths of Lewis Graves, Isaac W. Graves and Asa Brockman the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Children of John and Elizabeth Brockman:

23. Samuel Burris, m. Nancy Durrett, Oct. 24, 1791
    Eleanor, m. 1st Aaron Crossthwaite, about 1792; 2nd John Ireland
    Elijah, m. Sally Tomlinson, about 1796.
    Molly (Polly) m. James Mallory, Dec. 21, 1801
24. Jacob B., m. Jane Burris, Sept. 17, 1810, in Ky.
25. Stephen, m. Elizabeth Embree, May 31, 1803, in Ky.
26. John, m. 1st Ann (Minor) Meriwether, 1809; 2nd Mary Kemeth Estes, step-daughter of Dabney Trice; 3rd Catherine Jenkins, 1825, in Louisa.
    Rebecca, m. Brockman Bell, Sept. 17, 1810
27. Asa, m. Lucy Ellis Quisenberry, Jan. 18, 1819
28. Oswald, m. Mary Frances Shisler, Dec. 13, 1830
    Thomas, d. 1826.

Will Book 33, Page 496. Indenture between Elizabeth Brockman of the first part; Oswald, executor of the last Will and Testament of John Brockman deceased of the second part, and John Brockman, Samuel Brockman, Elijah Brockman, Eleanor Ireland, Thomas Brockman, Molly Mallory, Rebecca Bell (Jacob was then dead). Elizabeth relinquished all her right in property to be disposed of in accordance with John's Will, November 21, 1831.

Will Book 6, Page 239. Appraisement of personal property of John Brockman deceased. Shows an estate of $4,361.50 including 13 negroes. January 12, 1825. Signed by Oswald Brockman (then as Administrator evidently, tho it does not say so,) Jacob Graves, Richard Johnson, Isaac Graves Sr., Commissioners.

Will Book 3, Page 190, Orange County, Va. Will of Thomas Burrus, dated Oct. 2, 1788, wife Frances. Son Thomas land in Ky., Wm. Tandy, Roger Tandy, Grandson Thomas (son of Thomas) daughter Morning Burrus, Fanney Embrey, Mildred Embrey, Elizabeth Brockman, Sarah Tribble, Jane Quisenberry, grandaughter Frances Quisenberry, daughter Frances Tandy Bush, then one portion to go to "my two grandaughters and grandson Elijah Perry, Dicey Perry and Fany Perry". Signed Thomas Burras (L.S.) Witnesses: Caleb Lindsay, Thos. Bell, James Daniel. Probated March 23, 1789.

9

JOHN BROCKMAN, son of William and Elizabeth (Betty) Brockman of Albemarle County, Va. died about 1794-5 in Amherst County. The will of his father refers to son John and grandson Elijah. John's wife was Elizabeth. John Brockman first came to Amherst when he purchased in 1788, land on Indian Creek from Howard Cash. On Oct. 5, 1789, John Brockman and wife Elizabeth of Amherst executed a deed to John Allen of Albemarle for 120 acres of land on Indian Creek, Amherst County. On July 20, 1795, Elizabeth Brockman qualified as administrator of the estate of John Brockman of Amherst, with Reuben Harrison and John Crawford as her security. In 1798, April 16, an appraisement of John Brockman's estate was recorded in Amherst, but beneficiaries not named. On October 21, 1799, Elijah Brockman qualified as guardian of William, Elizabeth, Frances and Vallatilda Brockman, infant children of John Brockman, deceased, and gave bond of $3,000 with Joel Franklin as surety. On May 10, 1800, Elijah Brockman purchased of Charles Carter and wife Bettie, 286 acres on Stonehouse and Carters Mill Creeks, and in 1801 Elijah and wife Frances, and John Smith and wife Sallie, sold to Thomas Powell two tracts of land on Stonehouse and Carter's Mill Creek. Elijah is believed to have moved then to Franklin County.

Records in Amherst show that one Elijah Brockman had a son William whose wife was Elizabeth. Deeds were dated 1807 and 1817.

Children of John and Elizabeth Brockman are believed to include: Elijah, m. Frances (Fanny) Harrison, Dec. 22, 1795, at Amherst, whose children are Julia, m. William Pratt, William, m. Mary Peck; John, m. Maria Watson, in Albemarle, March 3, 1817; William, m. Elizabeth Henderson, February 15, 1813; Elizabeth, probably m. Overton Harris, in Albemarle, December 19, 1806; Frances; Vallatilda (could be Valentine, who had son John, m. Rebecca Peck, 1822); Polly, m. Jasper Franklin, Oct. 27, 1796, both of Lexington Parish; Sally, m. 1st Alex Marr, Nov. 27, 1790, John Brockman, Witness - 2nd. probably John Smith (See deed)

Crawford or Harrison may have been maiden name of Elizabeth, wife of John Brockman, since they signed her bond as security in connection with her administration of the estate of her husband, John.

- -

Montgomery County Marriages

Brockman Family

" David, m. Polly Shisler Oct. 31, 1809.
" John, m. Rebecca Peck (dau. of Jacob.) Oct. 3, 1822. (John was son of Valentine.)
" Mahala, m. James Hughes, March 2, 1839.
" Margaret, m. David Right, Dec. 4, 1827.
" Samuel, m. Mahala Phillips, Sept. 24, 1829.
" Sarah, m. John Hale, Oct. 29, 1833.
" William, m. Mary Peck (dau. of Jacob) Nov. 20, 1827.

10

WILLIAM BROCKMAN, JR. of Albemarle County, Va., is believed to have married Mary Smith, Nov. 20, 1784, in Orange, and had one son and five daughters. Mary Smith, I believe, was either daughter or more likely a grandaughter of Thomas Smith of Orange. Either she or her mother was undoubtedly a Bell. George Smith, son of Thomas, signed the marriage bond. A William Brockman received equal shares in estate of Thomas Smith, Sr., indicating she might have been an only child and grandaughter of Thomas Sr. He died intestate, however, division of property document has not been found. There were a number of real estate transfers involving William Jr. and it is assumed that he lived all of his life in Albemarle County. The following deed gives names of legatees:

Deed Book 32, Page 84, Albemarle County, Virginia, 1834. This indenture made and entered into this first day of February, one thousand eight hundred and thirty-three, between Mary Brockman widow of Wm. Brockman, dec'd., James Brockman and Jane his wife; Samuel Mahanes and Elizabeth his wife; John Lewis and Catherine his wife; and James McCallester and Frances his wife (being the legatees of William Brockman) died intestate having sold to John Goss and received full payment for a certain parcel of land (without deed of conveyance to said Goss) of the County of Albemarle of the one part and John Goss of the same County of the other part, witnesseth, that the said Mary Brockman; James Brockman and Jane his wife; Samuel Mahanes and Elizabeth his wife; Robert Brockman and Sarah his wife; Thomas Rodes and Mary his wife; John Lewis and Catherine his wife; James McCallester and Frances his wife; in consideration of the sum of two

hundred and eighty-one dollars and forty cents (here follows metes and bounds of the land). In witness whereof they have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals the day and year above written.

Mary B. Brockman	SEAL	his	
James Brockman	"	John x Lewis	SEAL
Jane Brockman	"	mark	
Samuel Mahanes	"	Catherine Lewis	"
Elizabeth Mahanes	"	James McCallester	"
Robert Brockman	"	Frances McCallester	"
Sarah Brockman	"		
Thos. Rodes	"		
Mary Rodes	"		

In Albemarle Co. Court House, 18 Feb. 1835
This Indenture was ordered to be recorded.
Teste: Ira Garrett, C.C.

Children of William Brockman and Mary Brockman his wife: Sarah Brockman, m. Robert Brockman, probably a son of Joseph, June 16, 1826; James, m. Jane Marshall, June 3, 1833; Catherine, M. John Lewis; Elizabeth, m. Samuel Mahanes, Nov. 20, 1802, in Orange; Mary, m. Thomas Rodes (also Rhodes) April 5, 1813; Frances, m. James McCallester (also McAlister) June 4, 1821.

Sarah Brockman in her Will, probated Albemarle Co. in 1868, leaves property to son Poterfield and daughter Mary Ann Wilkerson, spouse of John A. Wilkerson.

BELFIELD BROCKMAN, son of one of the Albemarle Brockmans, married Julia F. Dolin, and had at least two children: Elizabeth F. M., who at 16 married James L. Norford (age 19) on Jan. 20, 1870; and John H. who at 21 married Columbia A. May, daughter of Benjamin F. and Mary M. Suthane, Jan. 29, 1874.

Julia F. Brockman, Age 38, widow of Belfield, married James M. Norford, Oct. 3, 1869, a widower age 49.

The name indicates that his mother was a Bell, which raises the question as to Mary Bell being the wife of William, Jr. or Mary Smith, whose mother may have been a Bell.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1834 William Brockman Book 11 Division

In pursuance of the annexed Articles of agreement by the Legatees of William Brockman deceased we the undersigned have estimated the land of the deceased to the sum of $3768. and we have laid off 157 acres valued at $8. per acre and assigned the same to Mary Brockman widow of the deceased to be held as her dower. We have also set apart 81 acres including the Mill and right of water by a canal or race for the purpose of meeting any debts which may come against the Estate the said Mill lot to have the right of using the spring marked A and Lot No. 1. We caused the remaining land to be divided into six divisions all of equal value and appraised the same as follows.

To Catherine Lewis Lot No. 1 containing 60 acres
To Sarah Brockman Lot No. 2 containing 80 acres
To Mary Rhoades Lot No. 3 containing 55 acres
To James Brockman Not No. 4 containing 65 acres
To Elizabeth Mahanes Lot No. 5 containing 64 acres
To Frances McAllister Lot No. 6 containing 65 acres

For a particular description of which reference is hereby made to the annexed plot made by the Surveyor of the County. Given under our hands this 25 September, 1834.

John Goss
Wiley Dickerson
Richard D. Simms

A plot of 627 acres of land lying on both sides of Pridely's Creek in the County of Albemarle Surveyed and divided among the legatees February 25 - 1834.

A. Broadhead S.A.C.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1852 Mary Brockman. Administrator's Account

Book 21 Page 363. Estate of Mary Brockman

Names mentioned in this account.

Rice Pritchett for services as clerk at the sale.
Cash to Tazewell Brockman for services as crier at the sale.
Cash to Dr. Dulany.
Cash to Levi Wood Appraiser.
Cash to Carver and Beck Apc.
Cash to J. H. Taylor 2 Apcs.
Cash to S. Austin Bill for Coffin.
Minor Shotwell for services.
To Cash paid Major John Douglass, Executor.

Charlottesville December 22, 1857. (2)
Commissioner's Office

Waller Pritchett Administrator of Mary Brockman having previously laid his apc. before the undersigned for settlement, the notice required by Law and C and C.

E. R. Watson, Commissioner

At a Court held for Albemarle County 5 April 1852, a report of the settlement of the accounts of Waller Pritchett Administrator of Mary Brockman deceased was returned and filed in the Clks office of said Court on the 2 February 1852 and no exceptions appearing thereto the same is ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Ira Garrett Cl.

11

AMBROSE BROCKMAN of Albemarle County, Virginia, married 1st, Nancy, the daughter of Capt. William Sims. Ambrose Brockman was Ensign, and 1st Lieut. in 1st Company, 88th Reg. of the Revolutionary War. He enlisted in the 88th Reg. north of the Three Notch Road, 1st Battalion. Previous to the war he was a Baptist minister.

Book 7, Page 512, Aug. 2, 1817. Ambrose Brockman of Barren County, Ky. appointed attorney by Jas. (X) Johnson of Spottsylvania County, Va. to collect from Wm. Johnson "my part of my father's landed estate."

As shown by Power of Attorney to John Brockman from Lewis Mahannes, Nov. 24, 1823, Albemarle B. 24, P. 86, Ambrose died in Kentucky and his daughter was wife of Mahannes. The marriage records of Albemarle show marriage license of Drucilla Brockman to Lewis Mahannes, Dec. 29, 1808, sponsored by John Goss, and date of wedding, January 1, 1809. Some of the other children are shown in Ambrose's will, probated in October, 1823, in Barren County, Ky. Children: Drucilla, m. Lewis Mahannes, in Albemarle (not mentioned in will); Peggy, not married in 1823, date of will; Ann, m. _____Flint (possibly William); Willis, m. Harriet Clemment, 1820, Dec. 4, dau. William Clement, deceased; John, believed to have married Nancy Elmore, 1820, January 5; William, M., m. Mary Jones, 1818.

The will of Ambrose Brockman, probated Barren County Kentucky, October 1823, tells us many things. It shows that Nancy, his first wife, is either deceased or else there has been a divorce. It shows that the wife at the time of making the will is Frankey. It shows that Ambrose had a jealous streak as he wanted to disinherit her if she remarried. He showed that he was very decrepit and that he struggled to write the will by hand and misspelled many words--very unlike an officer of high rank in the Revolutionary War. He loved his boys and I assume that Drucilla, not being mentioned, was by his first wife Nancy.

I believe that Lucy Brockman, who married William Brockman of Orange, 1806, was daughter of Ambrose Brockman.

WILL OF AMBROS BROCKMAN

In the name of God Amen I Ambros Brockman of Barren County Ky being week in body but of sound mind and memory thanks be to God for his mercys and caling to mind the mortality of my boddy and that it is a apointed for man once to die to make this my last will and Testament,

First I recomend my soul to God and my boddy to be berrid in a deasant christian manner at the discresion of my wife and children nothing doubting but I shall receive it again at the last day of the Resurection of the dead, and as tutching my worldly estate such as it hath pleased God to Bless me with,

I devise and dispose of in the following manner, to-wit: Item I give unto my beloved wife Frankey Brockman one hundred acres of land to include my dwelling house to begin on the clift of the rive and runingthrough my plantation leaving the grave yard one hundred yards to the rite unto my back line thence with my back line a surfishant distance that a strate line to the rive will make one hundred acres so as to include my dweling house for her freely to possess during her natural life also my servant Mary during her natural life also my house hold and kitchin furniture until my daugher Peggy marrys dies or removes from my wifes abode, if she marries my will is she receive the cupboard that stands in my large room four chairs half dozen plates two dishes two bouls and one table one set of knives and forks one feather bed and furnature and a wedding dress at her marrage, also my negro girl Patty one walnut chest that stands in the same room where his cupboard stands Item I give unto my wife Frankey Brockman two cows two sows and piggs my will is my mill stones and plantation utenials shall be sold after my death what can be spared ought of my house after leaving a cerfishantcy for my wife (fiz) one cuppbord one buroe all the chearr except those given to my daughter Peggy two beds and clothing and all the tables that is in the house except one little table which I give to my daughter Peggy all the knives and forks that is now in the house or may be at my death two ewes and lambs one sorrel mare caled Nel I give unto Ann Flint one bay colt

I give unto my daugher Peggy one silver water my will is that my son Willis Brockman have one hundred and fifty acres where on he now lives beginning at Phillips old corner running thence to the woods Boyds then running with Thompson line so far as a strate line to the river will make 150 acres which land my son Willis recides at the price of three hundred dollars to come ought of his part of my estate and all my land that I have not devised after my death is to be equally divided amongst my children also my rifle and shot gun and shot pouch to be disposed of in the like manner also my salle and bridles in the same manner also one waggon and gear my will is that my wife shall have a surfishantcy of corn to support on for the season my will is that my negro Tom V---Steven Will and Jack be sold on a credit of twelve months to the hiest bidder and the money equally divided amongst my my children also one grind stone and the proceeds of all sales to be equally divided amongst my children and all my horse cattle sheep and hogs to be sold except what I have otherways devised on a credit of twelve months and money equally divided amongst my children

I appoint my beloved sons, John, William M and Willis Brockman exeters to my will my will is if my wife marris after my death she shall be cut of everything I have devised her I give my daughter Peggy one brass kettle and pot

Signed and ecknowledged in the presence of us this 22nd day of September 1823 my will i my daughter Peggy shall have a new saddle bought her by my execters ought of the money a rising from the sale of my estate.

AMBROSE BROCKMAN (SIGNED)

ATTEST: WADDY THOMPSON
NATHANIEL CRADDOCK
WILLIAMSON TRENT

Barren County to-wit October County Court 1823

The foregoing writing purporting to be the last will of Ambrose Brockman, decc'd. was produced in court and proved by the oaths of Waddy Thompson and Williamson Trent subscribing witnesses being sworn saith that the said Ambros Brockman delivered and acknowledged the said writing as his will and that they believe he was of a disposing mind and they signed their names as witness in his presence and thereupon the said writing was ordered to be recorded as the last will of the said Ambrose Brockman, deceased.

Attest: Wm. Logan, Clk.

JOHN BROCKMAN FAMILY
Believed to be Son of Ambrose Brockman

Compiled by Bertha O. Brockman (Mrs. Lewis L.)
1930 2110 Linden St., Pine Bluff, Ark.

The oldest records given below was contributed about the year 1920, by Ambrose Brockman of Miller Co. Mo. The later records were collected from Bible records of Henry and Elizabeth Lewis (Castlemen) Brockman and the more recent data was collected from tombstones in cemeteries of Lincoln Co. Ark., and personal knowledge of the family.

Rev. John Brockman was born Dec. 12, 1798 in Franklin County, Virginia. He moved to Barren County, Kentucky at the age of sixteen and married Nancy Elmore in 1820 and moved to Cooper Co. Mo. in the year 1827, then to Moniteau County

and later to Miller County where he spent the remainder of his life. He was ordained as a Baptist minister and was the first Moderater of the Osage River Association.

Nancy Elmore was born in the year 1797 in Rutherford County, North Carolina and moved to Barren County, Kentucky while a girl. Nancy Elmore was the daughter of John Elmore who had service in the Revolutionary War. He served under General Green and was in the battles of Eutaw Springs and Cowpens and was present when Lord Cornwallis surrendered his army at Yorktown to General George Washington.

John Brockman died 1863 in Miller County, Mo., Nancy Elmore, born 1798 in Rutherford Co., N. C. and died 1862 in Miller Co., Mo.

Children: Susan, born September 15, 1820, married 1839 to William Wilcox; Annie, born March 22, 1822, died May 19, 1842; Henry, born February 1, 1824, died July 27, 1881, married 1852, Elizabeth Lewis Castleman; John E., married 1st. 1851 Amelia Warren, 2nd. Permelia Brown, 1857; James M., married 1862 to Nancy Lovall; Ambrose, married 1861 to Sally Ann Conner; William, born August 10, 1832, died October 10, 1852; Malinda Ann, married 1853 to Daniel Shipman; Sallie, married 1850 to John P. Northrup; Lucinda Ann, born January 1, 1842.

Captain Henry Brockman, son of Rev. John Brockman, enlisted in the Confederacy July 1862, in South East Mo. He was made Capt. of Co. K. 10th Reg. of Infantry, 2nd. Mo. Brig. Monroe Parson Commander. He left for service August 10, 1862 and was discharged June 17, 1865. He was in the battle of Prairie Grove November 7, 1862; in the battle of Helena July 4, 1863; camped near Ketch Eye, La. On the 9th of April was wounded in the battle of Pleasant Hill, La. He was taken to the home of a friend, Duke Williams whom he had previously known and there he remained until he recovered sufficiently to return to his command.

The first four children of Henry and Elizabeth Brockman were born in Miller Co., Mo., near Iberia. After the war Henry Brockman taught in the public schools of Miller County then moved in a short time to Arkansas, locating near Star City in Lincoln County, where he had sold much stock on credit before the war and thought he might collect large sums of money owing him.

He followed the occupation of farming and reared his family there. He gained a reputation as a man of refinement and high character; his friends often speaking of him in glowing terms many years after his death. It was said of him that he was a man of such clean speech that he never used language that could not be used in the presence of ladies.

Henry Brockman joined the Masons when he was a young man and held a high office of the order when at the time of his death. He professed religion while in the Civil War, and was baptised into the Missionary Baptist church by J. B. Searcy in 1868 and was a Deacon and Clerk of the church for several years.

Henry Brockman born Feb. 1, 1824 in Barren Co., Ky., died July 27, 1881 in Lincoln Co., Ark., married March 1852 in Rocktown, Miller Co., Mo., Elizabeth Lewis Castelman born Jan. 4, 1834 in Miller Co., Mo., and died Feb. 23, 1908 at Edlil, Lincoln Co., Ark. Both lie buried in Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Lincoln Co., Ark. Graves are marked:

Children: Nancy Ellen, b. Jan. 18, 1853, d. May 15, 1930, m. Thomas W. Johnson; Eliza Susanah, b. Jan. 9, 1955, d. Feb. 1, 1922, m.1st. Summerford, 2nd.

Lilly; John Wilson, b. Oct. 5, 1856, d. July 13, 1926, m. Amanda Crow; Malinda Catherine, b. June 13, 1859, d. June 15, 1928, m. John M. Henly; Henry Castleman, b. Oct. 20, 1862, d. Nov. 19, 1928, m. Alice Joyce; Robert James, b. June 27, 1867, d. Sept. 25, 1899, m. Molly Littlejohn; Missouri Caroline, b. May 12, 1869, d. Oct. 1, 1905, m. O. C. Joyce, brother to Alie; William Ambrose, b. Aug. 11, 1871, d. Sept. 20, 1917, m. Viola Matthews; Lewis Lycurgus, b. May 11, 1878, living 1947, m. Bertha Owen.

12

SAMUEL BROCKMAN (4) of Albemarle County, died before 1807. His wife was Ann, daughter of Capt. William Sims, and sister to his brother's wife, who he married June 14, 1790. He was a Revolutionary soldier and served as Ensign, 1st Lieut., and Captain, having enlisted in the regiment with his brother Ambrose.

William Sims lived in the northeastern part of the county on the waters of Priddy's Creek and Blue Run. The first mention of his name occurs in 1779, when he bought land in that neighborhood from Josiah Bush. He was a captain of a militia company in the War of the Revolution. He built one of the first mills on Priddy's Creek, and for many years it was a noted point in that vicinity. He died in 1797. He and his wife Agatha had nine daughters and two sons.

Richard D. married Elizabeth, daughter of David Clarkson, and his children were Elizabeth, the wife of Edward Wingfield; Jane, the wife of Tandy Brockman; Cornelia, the wife of Rev. Robt. Watts; and Lucy Ann, the wife of James D. Watts. His home was near the mouth of Priddy's Creek. He died in 1862.

Isaac died in the Buck Mountain District in 1836. His wife was Nancy Catterton.

Index of land grants shows, Book 45, P. 546, 6 acres, Albemarle, Book 53, Page 255, 130 acres, Orange and Albemarle; Book 65, Page 307, 52 acres, Albemarle; and Page 308, 39 acres, Orange. All between 1800-1805. Col. Valentine Johnson was given power of attorney to take these lands by Ambrose Brockman, administrator of Samuel Brockman, deceased, and was later sued by Ambrose. Samuel died intestate. Inventory of his estate is recorded in Albemarle Co., March 9, 1807.

Following are the children of Samuel and Ann Sims Brockman:

19 1. Richard Sims Brockman, m. Martha (Patsy) Dickerson, 1812
20 2. Tandy Brockman, moved to Ky. before 1818, m. Katherine Leake, 1819, Mason Co.
3. Buford Brockman, m. Elizabeth Catterton, Dec. 17, 1822
4. Tazewell Brockman, m. Sarah Salmon, Nov. 11, 1847
5. Julia A. m. Anderson B. Carr, May 6, 1808
6. Agatha (Agnes E.) Brockman, m. Thomas Edwards, 1815

The names of Samuel's children are established by the deed to follow.

Anderson B. Carr was guardian of Tandy, Buford, Tazewell and Agatha. Later Drury Wood was named guardian. Samuel is believed to have had another son, Jason, referred to in guardianship papers who probably died prior to deed of 1847. Also Simpson Brockman is believed to have been a son.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1847 Samuel Brockman's Heirs to Bluford Brockman. Book 45, Page 166.

This Indenture made the 15th day of May in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and forty-seven Between the Heirs of Samuel Brockman, Dec'd (viz:) Syms Brockman of Amherst County, Tazwell Brockman, Buford Brockman, Thomas Edwards and Aness (Agnes) his wife of the County of Albemarle and all of the State of Virginia, and Tandy Brockman of the County of Todd and State of Kentucky and Anderson Carr of the town of Memphis, State of Tennessee, Witnesseth that the said Syms Brockman, Tazwell Brockman, Thomas Edwards and Agnes his wife, Tandy Brockman and Anderson Carr in right of his wife doth covenant and agree with the said Buford (or Blewford) Brockman for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted bargained and sold, etc. unto the said Buford Brockman his heirs and assigns "one half of the tract of land which was reserved and occupied by the late Widdow Brockman, dec'd the mother of the afore said parties as the right of dower which was layed off under an order of Commissioners appointed by the County Court of Albemarle containing by estimation one hundred and ninety-six acres more or less and bounded as follows: (to wit)- by Thomas Edwards, Capt. Henry Hank in Shotwells line, Tandy Brockman to the beginning it being the lots of the said Buford, Syms and Tazwell, and hereby conveyed to the said Buford heirs and assigns forever" etc. "and that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar in hand paid by the said Tandy Brockman do hereby grant bargain, etc. unto the said Tandy Brockman all that part of the aforesaid Dower containing extimation one hundred and sixty-eight acres more or less bounded as followeth: To wit: by Buford Brockman to the beginning - To have and to hold" and furthermore the said Syms Brockman, Tandy Brockman, Buford Brockman, Tazwell Brockman and Andrew Carr (Anderson in marriage record) for themselves and their heirs doth agree with the said Thomas Edwards that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid by the said Thomas Edwards hath granted bargained and sold to the said Thomas Edwards "one certain lot of said Dower Land containing by estimation sixty-one acres more or less" (metes and bounds only--no names). To have and to hold aforesaid land with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging, etc. In witness whereof the parties have hereunto put their hands and seals the day and date first above written--

Syms Brockman	SEAL
Tandy Brockman	SEAL
Buford Brockman	SEAL
Thomas Edwards	SEAL
Agnes E. Edwards	SEAL
Tazwell Brockman	SEAL

In the Clerk's Office of Albemarle County Court 7th Day of June, 1847. This deed was presented to me in my said office and being duly certified was thereupon admitted to record.

Teste: I. Garrett, C.C.

Ann, wife of Samuel Brockman, died about 1847, as shown by division of her property in Albemarle County. In 1818, Tandy Brockman, a son from Christian County, Kentucky, appointed Sim Brockman his brother agent to represent him in sale of his rights in his father's estate. Tazewell left his estate in 1896 to wife Sarah and Lizzie M. Edwards, wife of Charles T. Edwards, presumably daughter and son-in-law. The Will of Bluford, probated Aug. 15, 1878, leaves estate to daughter Lusetta, wife of A. J. Mitchell "for taking care of her mother and me".

SAMUEL BROCKMAN, son of John and Mary Brockman, was left by his father 100 acres in Louisa County, part of a tract purchased from Philipp Aylett. The other portion, 99 acres, he left to an unborn child, born after his death and named Major. In 1776, Major transferred his land to brother Samuel. Samuel apparently continued to live in Orange County where he paid personal property taxes up to 1785 as Samuel Jr.

Samuel Brockman of Trinity Parish, Louisa County, in 1798 transferred 144 acres to John White, Jr. This tract was sold in 1800 to William and Mary Brockman, who sold it in 1810 to Lawrence Young. In 1798, Samuel and wife Christian sold 55 acres to Thomas Bibb. This disposed of all the real estate owned by Samuel in Louisa County. He apparently moved to Louisa between 1785 and 1788. In 1788 a power of attorney was executed to him by Anthony Thomson, giving his residence as Louisa.

Samuel was administrator of John Burruss' estate and made settlement in 1783, W. B. 3, Page 159. Samuel's 1st wife may have been a Burrus and these children nieces of his 1st wife. Joseph Woofolk, in his will of 1778, left his wife, Christian, his estate provided she did not marry; one-half if she did. In November, 1778, the executors paid cash to Christian Woolfolk, Brother John Woolfolk, with Joseph Jr. were executors, although Joseph Jr., I do not believe was 21, if tax records are correct.

In May, 1779, W. B. 3, Page 164, the executors received cash from Christian Brockman, 4 pounds 4 shillings--since she had chosen to marry Samuel rather than be a widow and "enjoy" her legacy. In the sale of her property, Samuel and Lewis Brockman bought in much.

We believe the children of Samuel, by his two marriages, to be as follows:

Lewis, m. Betsie Bledsoe, Goochland County, March 12, 1779. Recorded in the Douglas Parish Registers as Bletsoe. Served in some capacity in the Revolutionary War service. James, who married Milly Turner, July 18, 1806, could have been their son. Bledsoe Brockman, who married Elizabeth Landrum was likely a son; also son Walker.
James, m. Nancy Bledsoe, sister of Betsie and daughter of Aaron Bledsoe, Dec. 6, 1790. See Minute Book, Orange County, Page 61, for Revolutionary War service. Son Oliver Died in 1795 in Orange intestate. Aaron Bledsoe was administrator.

Aaron m. Lydia Porter

Moses, m. Eleanor Brockman

John, m. Nancy Long, Dec. 2, 1788. No proof that John was a son.

Andrew, m. Mildred Brockman

Susan, m. Moses Perry, March 23, 1786.
Job, m. _____. Lived in Fayette County, Ky.
Jos. Woolfolk, Jr., m. Betsy Barnett, July 5, 1786, dau. of Jos. Barnett.

SAMUEL BROCKMAN, JR., son of John and Mary, received 500 acres adjoining his uncle's property. Land Grants, Book 10, P. 661, Oct. 26, 1787. John Brockman of Orange, son of Samuel and Rebecca, who also supplied services in the Revolutionary War, appointed "my friend Dillard Collins of Clark County, Kentucky, to handle my lands in Kentucky".

The disposition of Samuel's property in Kentucky is not known, but we do have a copy of survey which reads:

"Surveyed August 27, 1785, for Samuel Brockman, Junior, 500 acres of land by virtue of one Treasury Warrant, No. 3309, entered July 3, 1780, in the County of Fayette on main Licking Creek joining Samuel Brockman Senior. Entry of 1000 acres, being part of an entry of 1500 acres.

(signed) Daniele Boone

Samuel Boon, Daniel Morgan Boon, Chain men
Jefferson Bryan Boon. Markers

Land Patent No. 685

Theo. Marshall, P.M."

Samuel Brockman was twice married. The name of his first wife is not known, except as Mary - but as shown by the tax records in 1783, he had a son James, age 16, and a step-son, Joseph Woolfolk, age 21. The age of son James would put his marriage before 1767. He was 21 in 1755, the date of his father's will, putting his birth at about 1733. Lewis, who is believed to be his son, was married 1779, which would put his first marriage by 1758. He married second, Christian Woolfolk, widow of Joseph Woolfolk, 1779, and she had a son Joseph who was then 17, so she was married 1st not later than 1762. Christian was dau. of Henry Bibb. In 1783, Sarah Burrus, orphan of John, came into court and asked that Samuel Brockman Jr. be designated as her guardian and the court then appointed him guardian of Sarah and sister Mary. Mary, 1st wife of Samuel, I believe to be Mary Bell, daughter of Roger Bell, Jr. and mentioned in his will of 1773 to "daughter Mary Brockman".

Samuel Brockman shared in the division of the property of Samuel I, his father being deceased. He may have acted as principal for his brothers and sisters. He is shown as owner of a number of slaves that belonged to Samuel I and which were mentioned in his will. The use of "Jr." has confused the issue. It is apparent that in Orange where older Samuels lived, he used Jr. and in Louisa where he alone lived he used Samuel, which is the way he was referred to in his father's will.

In 1785, Samuel Brockman Sr. (II) husband of Rebecca, received a land grant of 1000 acres in Kentucky on Licking River. In 1796 after his death, the court upon motion of Dillard Collins, appointed Michael Cassidy, Winslow Parker, Jacob Reed and Patrick Allison commissioners to take the 1000 acres in the name of Samuel Brockman Sr. And in 1796, May 12, Dillard Collins as agent, sold the land.

Roger Bell's will was dated December 3, 1773, and probated Aug. 25, 1774. (Book 2, Page 479, Orange County, Va.) He named sons; Thomas, John, William, Joseph and Henry. Daughters; Betty Leek, Mary Brockman, Ursula Bowling, Ann Linney, Grandaughters; Lucy and Franky Wisdom.

Roger Bell Sr. had a daughter Mary, who married Edward Smith. His will dated September 17, 1755, and proved Sept. 23, 1756, at Orange, left to wife Mary Smith, "land which was left to her by her father Roger Bell and which I sold to William Claton. Witnesses, Roger and John Bell". A land transfer by the widow shows children, Ambrose, Isabella and Elizabeth, wife of James Atkins.

Children of Lewis Brockman and Belsie Bledsoe Brockman were probably:

1. James Brockman, m. Milly Turner, July 18, 1806.
2. Bledsoe Brockman, m. Elizabeth Landrun, June 2, 1802.

Deed Book F. Pages 447-448, Louisa County, Va. Power of Attorney. Anthony Thomson of Trinity Parish, County of Louisa (a Planter) appoints "my trusty friend Saml. Brockman of the same County and Parish, Gentleman . . . . my true and lawful attorney . . . to receive from John Quarles and others, defendants of a suit in King William Court, brought by Fleeman legatees, the sum of two thousand pounds. Dated: Oct. 15, 1788. Signed: Anthony Thomson. Witnesses: Wm. Linney, Waddy Thomson. Recorded June 8, 1789. Teste: Jno. Nelson, Clk.

Deed Book H, Page 349. Samuel Brockman of Orange County to William White, Minor, of Louisa County. Consideration: 1 shilling. Conveys one negro boy named Frank about 4 years old. Dated March 10, 1783. Signed: Saml. Brockman. Recorded: March 10, 1783. Acknowledgement says it is a deed of Gift.

Deed Book I, Page 107. Samuel Brockman of Parish of Trinity, County of Louisa. Good will and affection I bear towards my grandchildren Jessa Perey and Nansa Perey, both of same County and Parish. Give them one negro girl named Jain which I allotted to give to their mother if she had lived. December 14, 1795. Pr. me Samuel Brockman. Recorded December 14, 1795.

Deed Book I, Pages 479-80-81. Deed dated June 15, 1798, recorded Sept. 10, 1798, Samuel Brockman and wife Christian of County of Louisa, to John White, Jr. of County of Louisa. Consideration: 280 lbs. current money. Conveys land in County of Louisa on North Anna River, 144 acres, adjoining John Graves, Uriah Tate, Laurence Young, Thomas Bibb and said river. Signed: Samuel Brockman, Christian Brockman. Witnesses: J. W. Branham, Joereorgine Smith, John Edwards. Commission of William Thomson and Wm. Wash, Justices of Louisa County. Acknowledgment of Christian Brockman, wife, before said Justices.

W. B. 3, Page 159 - Orange County, Va. Samuel Brockman was administrator of John Burruss, 1783. No heirs are shown. He left no will.

D. B. 18, Page 348, Orange County, Va. Dated January 1, 1785. Samuel Brockman and Christian his wife, Orange County, to Lewis Brockman of Orange. 100 pounds. 150 acres on N. side Pamunky River, adjoining John Henderson, small distance above Brock's Bridge down to John Ellis' line, Samuel Brockman "Junr." line, to road. Signed: Samuel Brockman (SEAL), Christian X (her mark) Brockman (SEAL). No witnesses. Recorded Jan. 24, 1785.

June 21, 1805, Lewis and wife Elizabeth sold 134 acres to John Graves.

D. B. 18, Page 414, Orange County, Va. Dated Oct. 27, 1785. Joseph Woolfolk of Orange to William Brockman of Orange. 161 pounds "unto Wm. Brockman and to Samuel Brockman and Rebecca his wife during their life" 160 acres on East side of South fork Pamunky River, adjoining John Henderson Cooks mill run. Signed: Joseph Woolfolk (L. S.) Not witnessed. Recorded: Oct. 27, 1785.

D. B. 21, Page 270, Orange County, Va. Dated Oct. 23, 1797. Wm. Lindsay and Ann his wife, of Orange, to William Brockman. 394 pounds. 247 acres in Orange, adjoining Wm. Chandler, Thomas Deer, Maj. Wm. Moore. Signed: Wm. Lindsay (L.S.) Nancy Lindsay (L.S.) Recorded: Oct. 23, 1797.

Samuel Brockman, son of John and Mary Collins Brockman, married 1st Mary Bell, daughter of Roger Bell, and by her had several children. He married 2nd Christian Woolfolk, widow of Joseph Woolfolk. Christian was a daughter of Henry Bibb and Eleanor Fleming. Her sister, Anne, married Anthony Thompson. Eleanor Fleming was daughter of William Fleming whose will was probated in Hanover County, Sept. 13, 1743, by which he left his estate in Virginia and England to his grandchildren: "Wm. Pollard; Benjamin Bibb; Thomas Bibb; Mary Pollard who married George Thompson; Mary Fleming who married Pleasant Cocke; Martha Pollard who married Wm. Biggers; Elizabeth married John Wiley; Martha Fleming who married Harry Gaines; Elizabeth Bibb who married Nathaniel Garland, and Christian Bibb who married Jos. Woolfolk, to them share and share alike." In addition he made provision for relatives whom he expected to come from England. This information was obtained from a suit filed by the grandchildren against the Fleming estate for property left them under this will.

In the early compilation of this book the parentage of Aaron, Moses and Andrew Brockman seemed very indefinite but it now appears to me these three were sons of Samuel Brockman, and this conclusion is based upon deeds, extracts of which follow, and the will of Aaron Brockman filed in Kentucky. Aaron Brockman married Lydia Porter, daughter of Ebbin Porter of Louisa. Moses and Andrew Brockman purchased land in Orange in 1793, giving their residence as Louisa. Purchase was made when Moses was just 21 years of age and his brother Andrew, it appears, may have been younger. The two brothers married sisters who were daughters of William Brockman of Orange.

Deed Book J, P. 66 Dated 13 Oct. 1800 - Recorded 13 Oct. 1800. Aaron Brockman and Lydia his wife of County of Louisa to John Atkins of County of Orange, 122 Lbs. consideration. Sells 154 1/4 acres in Louisa on Goldmine Creek, bought of Benj. Bibb, surveyed by Bonds Poindexter 1793. Adj. James Landrom, Samuel Hog, Ralph Quarles, Ebbin Porter, Mathew Johnson, Chas. Poindexter.

Signed: Aron Brockman (Seal)
Liddy Brockman (Seal)

Deed Book I, P. 710 Dated 2 Nov. 1799 - Recorded 13 Jan. 1800. Jobe Brockman of Louisa County to Thos. Bell of County of Orange, 30 Lbs. consideration. Sells tract of land bought of John Lea on Hickory Creek, Louisa County, cont. 88 acres. Adj. John Daniel; John Smith; Ephriam Padgett, James Chambers on a road--

Signed: Jobe Brockman (Seal)

Deed Book G, P. 283 Dated 8 April 1793 - Recorded 8 April 1793. Benj. Bibb and Agness Bibb to Aaron Brockman, all of Louisa -- for 100 Lbs. consideration "for diverse good causes him thereunto moving but especially for and in consideration of the sum of 100 Lbs." Same land described thru (D.B."J", P. 66) exactly.

Signed: Benjamin Bibb (Seal)
Agness Bibb (Seal)

Deed Book "I", P. 611 Dated April 8, 1799 - Recorded 8 April, 1799. John Lea and Rachel his wife, to Job Brockman, all of Louisa County. 120 dollars consideration. Sells 88 acres. Same description as in (D.B. "G", P. 283).

Signed: John Lea (Seal)
_____ (Seal)

Will Book "D", Page 464. In the Name of God Amen I Aaron Brockman of the County of Fayette and State of Kentucky being sick and weak of body but of sound and disposing mind and memory do hereby make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say,

Imprimis, It is my desire that all my just debts and funeral expenses be first paid.

Item I lend to my beloved wife Lydia Brockman all my estate both real and personal during her natural life or during her widowhood and no longer for the support of herself and all my children that is under age at this time or until my son John Brockman arrives at the age of Twenty one years of age or my said wife's death.

Item I give and bequeath to my son James Brockman one hundred dollars and all my Blacksmith's tools and no more.

Item I give and bequeath to my son John Brockman all my lands that I now possess in Fayette and in Scott County in the State of Kentucky and no more.

Item I give and bequeath to my four daughters Viz, Cyntha Cox, Elizabeth Brockman, Polly Brockman and Hernico Brockman the Ballance of my Estate both real and personal to be equally divided between my said four daughters share and share alike to them and theirs forever not otherwise disposed of them and their lawful heirs begotten of their body. And I do hereby appoint my two trusty friends Roger Quarles and James Wood my Executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all other or former Wills or Testaments by me heretofore made.

I Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 15th day of December one thousand eight hundred and eighteen.

Aaron Brockman (SEAL)

Signed Sealed Published and declared as and for the last Will and Testament of the above named Aaron Brockman in presence of us

William Guilliam
James Wood, Jr.

Part of the 17th line from the top and the whole of the 18th, 19th, 20th and part of the 21st line was erased out before signed by the direction of Aaron Brockman in the presence of the witnesses.

State of Kentucky
to wit February Court 1819
Fayette County

This last will and testament of Aaron Brockman, dec'd was presented in open court and proved by the Oaths of William Guilliam and James Wood, Junr. the two subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and the same is thereupon truly recorded in my office.

Att. J. C. Rodes, Clk.

Minute Book 2, Page 238, Orange County, Va. Sarah Burruss, orphan of John Burruss, dec'd came into court July 24, 1783 and chose Samuel Brockman "Jr." her guardian and court appointed the said Brockman guardian to Mary Burruss, another orphan of the said John Burruss.

Return Provision Collected by Benj. Winslow of Orange County, Va.

From 8 Feb. to 8 Sept., 1781
Brockman, Lewis 200
" Samuel. 300

Return Beeves Collected by Benj. Winslow

8 Sept. 30 Nov. (date torn)
Brockman, Wm. . . . . 250 lbs.
" Sam'l . . . . . 700 lbs.
" John. . . . . 350 lbs.
" Samuel. . . . . 275 lbs.

List of Certificates Granted, 1780

Page 5 Brockman, Samuel . . . . . L505:4:0 Paid
Page 6 Brockman, Samuel L45
(None were paid until 1782)

- -

"HISTORICAL REGISTER OF VIRGINIANS IN THE REVOLUTION" by Gwathmey: Jesse Brockman served in the 7th Continental Line. John Brockman had a pension in Albemarle County (son of Wm. and Elizabeth). Major Brockman served in the 7th Continental Line. Samuel Brockman recommended in Orange for Lieutenancy. Thomas Brockman served in the 1st, 10th and 14th Continental Lines. William Brockman was a soldier from Orange, see "Eckenrod's List".

"VA. MILITIA IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR" by McAlister. Section 272: Samuel Brockman in Orange County recommended for Lieutenancy 27 Feb. 1777.

Court Order Book B, Page 296, August Court, 1796. "Upon motion of Dillard Collins--Michael Cassidy, Winslow Parker, Jacob Reed and Patrick Allison are appointed Commissioners to take depositions for the establishment of land in the name of Samuel Brockman Sr. of 1,000 acres on the North Fork of Licking River and make report to the next court." (Book 12, Page 60, Aug. 27, 1785, Fayette County, Ky., now Mason County.)

- -

Book 21, Page 13, Orange County, Va., Feb. 22, 1796. John Brockman of Orange County, Virginia appoints "my friend, Dillard Collins of Clark County, Ky." attorney to handle "my lands in Kentucky".

- -

Kentucky Register, Vol. 23, Page 236. "Dillard Collins, Agent . . . sale of lands of Samuel Brockman, May 12, 1796, Mason County, Ky. 1,000 acres on Licking River.

Samuel Brockman, Jr. 500 acres, adjoining the above land. (Book 13, Page 235, Aug. 27, 1785)

- -

"I hereby certify I have received for publick use of Lewis Brockman Two hundred Pounds of beef for which he is entitled to receive payment given under my hand this 20th of July 1781. Ben Winslow, D.C.O.C. 200 Beef L2..10"

The will of Jacob Burras, spelled Burroughs, Burris and Burruss, dated 1742, gives a list of his children and among them Thomas who must have been the spouse of Frances Tandy and Justiniana. Samuel was born about 1733 and Jacob Burras' will indicates that in 1742 most of his children were minors.

Deed Book 15, Page 288, March 26, 1771 records deed of Samuel Brockman Jr. and wife Mary for 300 acres in Orange which land was purchased from Thomas Merry then deceased and wife Agnes in 1769. This deed indicates the christian name of Samuel's first wife. Sarah and Mary Burris who were wards of Samuel Brockman, were probably daughters of John Burris. Samuel Brockman lived on the home place of father John. This is shown by a deed by which Joseph sells to Samuel the 150 acres "which the said Samuel now lives on and which was willed to me by my father John, Aug. 8, 1755." Deed dated Nov. 3, 1762, recorded 1772. Joseph then bought 100 acres on Priddy's Creek on Albemarle line from William, his brother and wife Elizabeth, 60 acres of which he sold in 1787 to James Fitzgerald, Jr. and 11 acres to William Dollins. In 1785 Samuel and Christian sell the old home place of 150 acres to Lewis Brockman, believed to be his son. He then moved to Louisa Co. and after sold his land there in 1798, he is believed to have gone to Ky. Job, son of Samuel, is found in Fayette County, Ky. On Sept. 13, 1825, Alice Brockman executes a deed to Samuel Brockman, referring to her one-third interest in the estate of Job. It is to be assumed from this that Alice was one of three children of Job. Lewis, another son of Samuel, who married Betsie Bledsoe, apparently went to Kentucky. The names of his children are not known, however, in 1824, Lewis appears as bondsman in marriage bond of Samuel Brockman and Sarah A. Smedley. Other Brockmans married in Fayette are:

Will Brockman and Martha Edward, 1839
William Brockman and Mrs. Catherine Armstrong
Thos. S. Brockman and Jane Richie, in 1831
Jos. D. Brockman and Isabella Shrewsberry, 1845

The records in Kershaw County, N. C. show that Moses Perry and Susan his wife, also David Thomson and Elizabeth his wife, as residents, the latter moving to Spartanburg, S. C.

AARON BLEDSOE: The Bledsoe family came from Northumberland County. We find in Beverly Fleet's "Colonial Abstracts" wills by George Bledsoe and his wife Elizabeth, February 12, 1705, mentioning children John, George, William, Abraham, and Thomas, then under 21 years. George and William were executors. A deed shows transfer by Abraham of land left by father George. John and Thomas were cited and fined May 19, 1714, for failing to go to church. Just which one of these was the father of Aaron I do not know. A study of the source to be found in most state libraries would probably throw light on the matter.

The Minute Book of Spottsylvania County, states Capt. William Bledsoe and his officers, James Williams and George Home (Hume) took oath as officers in the

Continental Militia, 1729. In the Orange County petitions of October 20, 1770, I find the name of John Bledsoe and have a photostatic copy of his signature. In the Orange County settlement of claims for services in the Revolutionary War I have a photostat of account showing receipt from John Bledsoe of 250 lbs. beef, on November 9, 1781, which was signed by Benjamin Winslow.

Aaron Bledsoe went from Orange, Va. to Green County, Ga. in the early 1800's and died there 1808, according to will. Wife, Mary. Lewis Brockman, one of the executors.

Children of Aaron Bledsoe and Mary his wife:

1. Nancy, m. James Brockman, Dec. 6, 1790. D. 1795. (Son of Samuel Jr. of Orange)
2. Betsy, m. Lewis Brockman, March 12, 1779, in Goochland County. (See Douglas Registers, Goochland County. Name spelled "Betsie") There was a grandson Walker Brockman. James Brockman, son-in-law served as justice of peace, in Georgia. There was a Bledsoe Brockman who married Elizabeth Landrum, daughter of Thomas Landrum, in Orange, June 2, 1802.
3. William, m. Sally Morton
   a. Elijah Morton Bledsoe
   b. James Bledsoe, m. Elizabeth Street, 1820
4. James
5. John
6. Moses
7. Peggy, m. Robert Wright
8. Aaron
9. Mary, m. John Sams
10. Joseph
11. Elijah

WILL of AARON BLEDSOE, SR., from records in Greensboro, Ga., (1806-1816,)
Will-Book "E",
Pages 76-77-78.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN.

I, Aaron Bledsoe, of the County of Greene, being sick of body but of sound and disposing memory, and being desirous to dispose of such worldly goods as it hath pleased God to bless me with, doth make this, my Last Will and Testament, in manner and form following:

ITEM. Land. My beloved wife, Mary Bledsoe, during her natural life, the plantation on which I now live, also seven negroes to-wit: Frank, Winslow, Cate and Jimmy, and three negro children, their names as follows: Willy, Lane and Jude, the said girl Jude to go to my son-in-law Robert Wright and his wife Peggy whenever my wife Mary Bledsoe thinks proper, to them and their heirs. Three work horses and my riding horse, three beds and furniture, and the stock of hogs, cows, plantation utensils, household and kitchen furniture and corn, fodder, pork and so forth, to last her one year.

ITEM. It is my Will and desire that my executors procure a sufficiency of my estate to pay all lawful claims and debts whatsoever, that they also sell my mountain lands in Virginia lying in Orange County and it be divided as follows: Into eight parts and my daughter Nancy Brockman to have two parts of the same for a negro fellow which my son Joseph Bledsoe parted from, being lent to him which belonged to her and her heirs, which she takes as the full amount against my estate forever.

ITEM. I give my daughter Nancy Brockman, one negro woman by name Jin and her child Oliver and two parts of my land in Virginia to her and her heirs forever.

ITEM. Give my son, William Bledsoe, one-eighth part of my land in Virginia, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give my son-in-law, Lewis Brockman, one-eighth part of the said lands, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give my son, James Bledsoe, one-eighth of the said lands, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give to my son John Bledsoe, one-eighth part of the said lands, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give to my son, Moses Bledsoe, one-eighth part of said lands, one bed and furniture, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give to my son-in-law, Robert Wright, and my daughter Peggy, two negro girls names Silvy and Juse, one bed and furniture to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM. Give unto my son, Aaron Bledsoe, one-eighth part of the said lands, one bed and furniture, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Give to my son-in-law, John Sams, and his wife Mary, ten shillings, to them and their heirs forever.

ITEM. Give to my son Elijah, ten shillings, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. Desire that my executors procure out of my estate a sufficiency to pay grandson Walker Brockman, one horse, saddle and bridle to the amount of $85., one bed and furniture.

The property which I lend to my wife Mary Bledsoe, after her death to be divided into three equal parts, the land and girl Jude excepted, the land to be divided equally between two sons Moses and Aaron, to them and their heirs, the girl Jude to go to my son-in-law Robert Wright and my daughter Peggy, to them and their heirs forever.

Also the balance of the property to be divided equally between Moses, Aaron and Nancy which I leave my wife Mary. The executors to be paid for all necessary trouble out of my Mountain lands, likewise my son Moses to be maintained out of the same profits which shall arise from my wife Mary Bledsoe's part during her natural life. I do hereby nominate and appoint my son-in-law Lewis Brockman and my two sons James and Moses executors to my Last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all other Wills by me made, recommending my body to the grave in a decent manner and my Soul the disposes of future events.

As witness my hand and seal this the thirty-first day of August, eighteen hundred and eight.

Witnessed:
Thomas Danull
William Danull
Thomas Greer

(signed) AARON BLEDSOE (Seal)

(Aaron Bledsoe, Sr., WILL, Continued, page 3)

Greene Court of Ordinary, September Term 1809.

The foregoing Last Will and Testament of Aaron Bledsoe, dec'd., and duly proved in Open Court by the oaths of Thomas Danull, William Danull and Thomas Greer, who after being duly sworn, saith that they saw him sign the same for the purpose of exscripted and ordered to be recorded.
Sworn to in Open Court this 4th Sept., 1809.

A. Carleton, Jr.
for T. Carleton, Co.R.

MARY BROCKMAN, sister of Samuel of Orange, married William White, Sept. 10, 1782. Little is known of their family. In Jefferson County, estate settlement of Mary White, 1820, includes:

1. William White
2. John, deceased. His children: William G., Lucinda, Mary, Elizabeth, Sallie, Glover, Robert and Ann.
3. Mary, m. Balthorpe.
4. Eliza, m. Floyd.

Grandchildren: Winnie Balthorpe Eliza Floyd Eliza J. White
Mary M. White

Great Grandchildren: Mary Jane Glass Lee White
Robert William Glass

July 15, 1820. Probated Dec. 11, 1820. Fayette Co. Abstracts.

14

John Brockman, son of John and Mary Brockman, was left by the will of his father 100 acres of land in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, which he purchased from Thos. Cook. He stipulated that certain other bequests were to be turned over to son John when he reached the age of 21. The will of John Sr. was entered for probate April, 1756, about the time son John reached majority. On May 2, 1759, Samuel Brockman signed a bond for 120 pounds, guaranteeing distribution to his brothers and sisters, "orphans of John Brockman, deceased". John, the second son, is not mentioned in the bond, so it is fair to assume that he was born 1737-38 and was then of age.

John Brockman married Amelia Martin in Orange County and moved to North Carolina. He served in the Revolutionary War and then moved to South Carolina. He died in South Carolina, 1801.

- -

Book 13, Page 115, Orange County, Va. Deed from John Brockman and his wife Amelia, to William Cook, dated September 25, 1760. 100 acres for 25 pounds. His father, deceased, bought the land from Thomas Cook (Cook's Patent) in 1728 and willed it to John Jr. Thomas Burris was a witness.

- -

Certificate by Secretary, North Carolina Historical Commission. This is to certify that there appears in Book C in my official custody under the title "For sundries furnished and cash paid the Militia of North Carolina, Virginia and South Carolina as allowed by the Auditor of Hillsborough District in December, 1781, as per report No. 81, the following entry: 1400--John Brockman 2500.00 currency".

(signed) R. I. W. Connor, Secretary

WILL OF JOHN BROCKMAN, d. 1800-01.

In the name of God, Amen. I John Brockman of the State of South Carolina and district of Laurens, Being in a low state of health but of Sound and perfect memory, do make constitute and ordain this my last will and testement in manner and form as following. Item, I lend unto my beloved wife Amelia Brockman the hold of my personnal Estate togeather with the house and plantation where I now live including one half of the said tract of land that I now Live on During her life and after my Death it is my will that my son Henrey Brockman possess the other half of my Said tract of land including the griss mill that I possess on Enoree river. That being the hold of my real Estate and after the Death of my said wife Amelia Brockman it is also my will that my son Henrey Brockman do own and possess the hold of my real estate forever. It is also my will that if at any time after my death my said wife Amelia Brockman shall think proper to sell or dispose of any parte of the said Estate, it is my will that such sail or disposal shall forever bee good in law, etc. It is also my will that after the Death of my said wife Amelia Brockman that the hold of my personnal Estate then remaining bee publickley sold except one still and boiller and materials belonging to said distillerey which is to be disposed of in manner under written and the money arising from the sale of the said Estate is to bee divided in manner and form as follows that is to say to bee equalley divided betwean my beloved children Anney Parks, Marah Dean, Frankey Mullins, and Henery Brockman and whereas my daughter Lucey Owens is dead and has left three children, to wit; Betsey Owens and Amelia Owens and John Henrey Owens it is my will that the said three children Betsey Amelia and John Henrey Owens shall have one fifth parte of my said personnal Estate which is equal to one childs parte. My Sun Henrey Brockmans parte onley excepted, and that fifth parte of my said parsonnal estate to be equally divided between the three children Betsey Ameley and John Henrey Owens and whereas I have left to my three grandchildren a childs parte it is my will that the father of the said children Betsey Owens and Amelia Owens and John Henrey Owens shall not have more than one shilling sterling of my s'd Estate--that is to say John Owens Sen'r - and whereas my daughter Frankey Mullins has no eshue it is my will that at her death the hold of her parte of this Estate togeather with a negro man named James that I have lent her shall revert back to be equally divided amongst the lawful heirs of my bodey-and also it is my will that Thomas Mullins husband to the above mentioned Frankey Mullins shall not have more than one shilling sterling of this s'd estate. It is also my will that the still and boiller and utensels belonging to the said distillerey as within mentioned after the Death of my said wife Amelia Brockman be delivered to my gran sun John Brockman sun of Henrey Brockman unto him forever, etc. and Lastley I appoint my beloved wife Amelia Brockman Excetrix and my sun Henrey Brockman Exeter of this my last will and testement and I do hereby revoke and disnnual all other wills by me made. In witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 27th day of November 1800.

in presents of: Dan Wright
Robert Burton
Asa Wright

John Brockman (seale)

(John Brockman WILL continued)

The within will proved before me by Robert Burton and Daniel Wright Esq. this the 13th day of Feby 1801.

David Anderson

STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA,
COUNTY OF LAURENS.

THIS IS TO CERTIFY: That the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the original will of John Brockman on file in Box 9, pkg. 6 (1801)

WITNESS my hand and seal of the Court this the 17th day of Sept., A. D., 1947

J. Hewlette Wasson, Probate Judge,
Laurens County, S. C.

COMMENTS BY LEONARD ANDREA

I have searched all the Index lists for the name of Brockman and that surname does not appear in any S. C. Index from 1675 to 1784....When John Broskman of N. C. appeared before the Council to ask for a grant of land.... This was dated 3 Aug. 1784.

JOHN BROCKMAN a land grant for 516a of land in Laurens County of 96 District dated 29 April 1785.

In the S. C. Historical Commission is a plat for this land as follows John Brockman, a plat for 516a of land issued upon a warrant by John Thomas Location Commissioner....said land surveyed by George Salmon 5 Aug. 1784 and bounded by the Old Indian Boundary of 96 District and upon the north side of the Enoree River and one one side by vacant land and the other side by lands of Denny Anderson.

From Other data I learned that John Brockman removed to Laurens Co. from Caswell Co., N. C.

In Raleigh N. C. in The Archives! "John Brockman...For sundries furnished and cash paid the Militia of North Carolina, Virginia and South Carolina, as allowed by the Auditor of Hillsboro District in December 1781, as per report No. 81, the following entry: 1400 JOHN BROCKMAN 2500.. Currency." (Note: John of Orange)

John Brockman enlisted from Caswell Co. N. C. and in adjoining county of Guilford N. C....John Brockman was rather an old man to have served actively unless as an officer, but I have been told that he acted as an officer in the Revolution...I do note in the DAR files that several members have joined thru the service of John Brockman of Caswell Co. N.C. and of Laurens Co. S.C.

The file for Ebenezer Floid or Floyd and for Militia duty under Capt. Rosamond in Laurens District of 96.....Ebenezer Floyd made this indent pay over to JOHN BROCKMAN 9 Jan. 1790 and sworn to before David Wright, J.P. for

Laurens District.....John Brockman in Columbia collected this indent pay for Ebenezer Floyd....John Brockman signed a receipt which is on file in Hist. Com...The signature is good and any person wanting a photostat of the signature can secure same by writing and enclosing 35¢ to Mr. A. S. Salley, S.C. Historical Com., Columbia, S.C. and ask for the photostat of the receipt signed by John Brockman in the file of Ebenezer Floid.

The only other land plat on file in S.C. Historical Commission is a plat for 633a of land laid out for THOMAS P. BROCKMAN in Spartanburg on the waters of Abner Creek and surveyed for him 24 Aug. 1823 by Josiah Kilgore and bounded by lands of the Charles Moore grant, Anthony Toomer, James Langford, William Hendricks and by the Clowney lands and the Leonard lands."

Amelia Martaine, m. John Brockman

Martane, Martain, Martin Family of Orange County, Va.

- -

The Martaine family were evidently of French origin and the name became Martin in common parlance. They held land in Hanover, Spotsylvania and in Orange counties as shown by records and associations.

- -

Robert Martaine, m. Ann Easom, sister of Henry Easom (probably Eastham)

Robert Martaine's will dated 1781, and proved 1783, Orange County, names wife Ann Martaine, and children: Henry Martane (his will 1757 names father, mother, sisters and bros.); Ann Martane, m. John White; George Martane; Amelia Martane, m. John Brockman; Robert Martane; Frances Martane, m. after 1757; Mary Martane, m. John Young; Sarah Martane, m. John Young as his second wife; Richard Martane, m. _____ d. before 1781 leaving issue; Elizabeth Martane, m. _____ Howard.

Quoting from Robert Martane's will "I cut off my son-in-law, John Young with 1 shilling for marrying his wife's sister". "I cut off my daughter Sarah with one shilling for marrying her brother-in-law."
To grandaughters, Nancy and Jane Young (evidently daughters of Mary)

- -

Ann Martane's will, dated March 8, 1788, probated Feb. 23, 1789, names her daughters Sarah Young and Mary Martane.

- -

Henery Martain's will, proved Nov. 24, 1757, Orange County, Va. (signed Henry Martin)

"land left to me by my uncle Henry Easam (Hanery Easam)"
"to my father Robt. Marten"
"and my mother Ann Marten"
"To all my brothers and sisters, George, Amelia, sister Frankey, Robert"

- -

John Brockman's will, dated 1800, and probated at Greenville, Laurens Co., S. C., Feb. 13, 1801, named the following children and grandchildren:

29 1. Henry, m. Susannah Patterson
   a. will mentions son John
30 2. Anne, m. Thomas Parks
32 3. Mary, m. Joel Dean
   4. Frances, m. Thomas Mullins (children)
31 5. Lucy, m. John Owens (she died before her father)
   a. Betsey Owens)
   b. Amelia Owens) Mentioned in Will
   c. John Henry Owens)

WILLIAM BROCKMAN, son of John and Mary Brockman, was born October 23, 1740, in Orange County, and died in Boone County, Kentucky, in 1812. His wife was Elizabeth, dau. William Brockman and wife Elizabeth (Smith) Brockman. She was born January 15, 1749, and died in Boone County, December 14, 1822. Descendants have seen their tombstones. They moved from Orange to Kentucky between 1806 and 1810.

Children:

1. Jane, m. William Dollins
2. Nelly (Eleanor), m. Moses Brockman, 1796
3. Nancy, m. Elijah Lucas, Aug. 24, 1801
4. Mildren (Amela), m. Andrew Brockman, April 22, 1793
5. Sally, m. Benjamin Ball
6. Catherine, m. John Rogers
7. John, m. Lucy Delaney
8. William Jr., m. Lucy Brockman, Feb. 5, 1806, in Albemarle
9. Elizabeth m. Wm. W. Embre, Nov. 2, 1812. Documents show that there were 9 children and relatives claim the 9th was Elizabeth who married Mehannes. I have found no proof of this. I think she married Embre.

Lucy Brockman, daughter-in-law who married William Jr. (a son), was a resident of Albemarle. The names of her children indicate Sims ancestry, and I believe she was daughter of Ambrose Brockman and wife Nancy Sims.

While living in Orange, William apparently operated a mill as William Brockman and Co. In 1768 the company brings suit for debt. Jan. 28, 1779 a permit was issued for a mill on Wine Creek. In May 1805, William and wife and Moses make a gift to Nancy, daughter of William "Free from her husband Elijah Lucas".

William Brockman received a land grant of 415 acres in Orange County, (Book 38, P. 385) Sept. 6, 1798, part of which he sold in 1803 to Robert Osborn.

Memorandum of an Agreement made and entered into this tenth of June in the year seventeen hundred and ninety nine Between, Thomas Smith Senr. of the County of Orange of the one part and Elizabeth Brockman, James Smith, Thomas Smith, William Brockman, George Smith, William Smith son of John of the other part Witnesseth That whereas the wife of the sd. Thomas Smith Senr. has lately departed this life and the sd. Thomas being old and infirm and not expected to transact his own business to so much advantage as through the agency of another and likewise for preventing those anxieties and inquietudes which too frequently result from a situation like the one on which the contracting parties are placed the sd. Thomas contracts and agrees that on the twentieth of November ensuing

The whole estate in the possession of the sd. Thomas shall be equally divided except the land he the sd. Thomas lives on the bed of the sd. Thomas and the horse Jack and the crop now growing. The Land and property last recited after the death of the said Thomas shall from thenceforth become the property of the sd. James. The crop now a growing shall be at the disposal of the said James and deemed his property the sd. James contracts on his part to support the said Thomas his Father in a decent manner of which good men shall approve and to demean himself towards the said Thomas as becomes a child during the life time of the said Thomas, the said James shall be at liberty to sell the land in the life of the said Thomas with the consent of the said Thomas all the estate of the said Thomas except as before excepted is to be equally divided between the said Elizabeth Brockman, Thomas Smith, William Brockman, George Smith and the sd. William Smith the said Thomas however is first to account and pay unto the common stock thirty five pounds that sum being advanced by way of a piece of land given by the sd. Thomas Senr. to Thomas Junr. The parties last mentioned shall be entitled to all the property of whatever kind or degree except that particularly excepted in favour of James and are hereby authorized and impowered to collect all debts due the said Thomas or the deceased wife of the said Thomas and are to pay the debts due from the said Thomas. In Witness whereof the parties present have hereunto set their hands and affixed the seals this 10th of June 1799.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in presence of	Thomas his X mark Smith	(LS.)
Js. Barbour	Elizabeth Brockman	(L.S.)
Richd. Barbour.	James Smith	(L.S.)
Thos. BArbour	William Brockman	(L.S.)
S. Brockman		(L.S.)
	George Smith	(L.S.)
	William Smith	(L.S.)

At a Courtheld for Orange County on Monday the 24th of June 1799
This indenture of Agreement Between Thomas Smith Elizabeth Brockman and others was proved by the oaths of James Barbour and Thomas Barbour two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be Recorded.

Geo. C. Taylor C. O. C.

D. B. 21 page 446-47

Authors Comment: It is obvious by this document that Thomas Smith Jr. and James Smith are sons of Thos. Smith, Sr. Division of property equally between, William Smith, grandson and Elizabeth and William Brockman, suggests that the two latter may have been grandchildren. It will also be noted that George Smith signed as bondsman in marriage of William Brockman of Albemarle and Mary Smith, in 1784.

This Indenture made the 10th day of June in the year 1799 Between Thomas Smith Senr. of the County of Orange of the one part and, James Smith of the County of Albemarle of the other part, Witnesseth that the said Thomas for divers good causes and considerations thereunto specially moving and for the

sum of one cent to him the said Thomas in hand paid by the said James the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath bargained, sold and delivered unto the said James the tract of land on which the said Thomas now lives containing by estimation two hundred acres be the same more or less To him the said James his heirs, Exors, or assigns Provided always it is to be unequivocalley understood that this Deed is not to operate till after the Death of the said Thomas and that the said Thomas to have a life estate in the said land and after the termination of the life of the said Thomas it is to be then understood the said James is to have the land directly upon the Death of the sd. Thomas to him the said James his heirs and assigns forever. In Witness whereof the said Thomas hath hereunto put his hand and affixed his seal the day and date above.

Thomas his X mark Smith (L.S.)

Sealed and Delivered in
presence of

Js. Barbour, William Smith
Thos. Barbour Saml. Brockman.

Probated 28 Oct. 1799.

D.B. 21 Page 487.

Book A, Page 430 T. Brockman heirs to John Brockman, whereas William (now deceased), died intestate in the state of Kentucky in or about the year 1812, seized of a certain tract of land containing about 221¼ acres,

And whereas the said legatees of the said William Brockman, deceased, have jointly and severally agreed to relinquish to Elizabeth Brockman (widow of the said deceased) each of their right and title to the 221 acres of land aforesaid during her natural life, and whereas Mildred Brockman, Eleanor Brockman (wife of Moses Brockman), Nancy Brockman, Catherine and Sally Brockman, five of the daughters of the said William Brockman, deceased, are each entitled in the reversion to one equal ninth part of so much of said tract of 221 acres after the death of said widow aforesaid,

Now therefore, this deed made the 4th day of December, 1816, between the said Mildred Brockman and John Brockman.

In a deed from William Brockman to Lucinda, wife of John Brockman, William Brockman conveyed 2/9 of this 221 acres, his share as son of said Brockman, and a 1/9 share which he bought from William and Jane Dollins, Jane being mentioned as another heir of said Brockman.

At a court begun and held at Boone Court House in Boone County, Kentucky, on Monday, 7th day of September, 1812.

On motion of Andrew Brockman letters of administration of the estate of William Brockman, deceased, is granted herein, who entered into bond with William Brockman and Moses Brockman, his securities in the penalty of two thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs.

Signed, Will Lebree, Jas. Graves, Abraham De Pew, Moses Scott, Weden Sleet, Mark McPherson. Sworn to by M. E. Rogers, Clerk of Boone County.

There are some obvious conclusions to draw from the foregoing documents and the ones to follow. The deed from William Brockman to Lucinda, wife of John Brockman, instead of to John Brockman and wife Lucinda, indicates that Lucinda must have been divorced. John Brockman signing the following P. of A. for self and as guardian for Polly Brockman (presumably a minor) indicates she is his daughter. The marriage of brother William to Lucy Brockman in 1806, who is unaccounted for, indicates she was divorced wife of brother John. The fact that there was no bondsman or "permission granted by" strengthens the theory that she was of age and so recognized by the marriage clerk. The Simms names given to her children suggest but not proves that she was daughter of Ambrose Brockman.

All of the known children of Elizabeth (Betsy) Brockman and spouse William Brockman have indicated their claims in estate of William Brockman, whose will was probated in Albemarle 1809. Betsy in a P. of A. says she is his daughter and her children and sons-in-law, called her "heirs" join with her in the document, with the exception of Andrew who signed his interests to Roger Bell, and the ninth child which Mrs. E. H. Eichelzer believes to have been Elizabeth.

Power of Attorney of Elizabeth (Betsy) Brockman, daughter of William and wife Elizabeth Brockman and her heirs.

WHEREAS William Brockman, dec'd. late of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia by his last will and Testament as recorded in the Clerk's Office of the Court of the County aforesaid did bequeath unto his daughter, Betsy Brockman a certain legacy or legacies.

NOW BE IT known to all whom it may concern that I the said Betsy Brockman and also we William Dollins, Moses Brockman, William Brockman, John Brockman for himself and as guardian for Polly Brockman, Elizah Lucas, John Rogers and Sally Brockman, heirs of said Betsy Brockman, all of the County of Boone and State of Kentucky do hereby constitute, ordain and appoint Andrew Brockman of said County of Boone our lawfull attorney in fact for us and in our name but for our use and benefit to ask, demand, sue for and recover from any person or persons in whose hands the same be, all such legacy or legacies which we or either of us are entitled to by the aforesaid last will and testament of the said William Brockman, dec'd. and to receipt for the same. And we do hereby fully authorize and empower our said attorney to rent, lease, sell or dispose of in any way, all or any part of the lands that we or either of us are in any wise entitled to by the said will and to make and execute a deed or deeds for the same. And further we do hereby empower our said Attorney to transact all business of whatever nature or kind it may be with which we or either of us are concerned under the said will either by suit or compromise or any other way. And lastly we hereby ratify and confirm all and singular the acts and deeds which may be done by our said attorney in the premises as fully and completely as we or either of us might or could have personally done.

In testimony whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals this 7th day of August 1813.

Betsy Brockman	(SEAL)
William Dollins	(SEAL)
Moses Brockman	(SEAL)
William Brockman	(SEAL)
John Brockman	(SEAL)
John Brockman guardian for	
Polly Brockman	(SEAL)
John Rogers	(SEAL)
Sally Brockman	(SEAL)

STATE OF KENTUCKY

BOONE COUNTY SS:

We, Joseph Graves and Abrahm Depeu two of the Justices of the Peace for said County do certify that the within named Betsy Brockman, William Dollins, Moses Brockman, William Brockman, John Brockman, John Rogers and Sally Brockman whose signature is to the within power of attorney acknowledged the same before us to be their act and deed hand and seal.

Given under our hands this 9th day of August 1813.

Joseph Graves, J.P.B.C.
Abrahm Depeu, J.P.B.C.

COMMONWEALTH OF KENTUCKY

BOONE COUNTY SS:

I, Absalom Graves, Clerk of the Court of said County of Boone do hereby certify that Joseph Graves and Abraham Depeu whose signatures are to the above certificate are two of the Commonwealth's Justices of the Peace in and for said County duly commissioned and qualified to act as such and their full faith and credit is and ought to be given to all their official acts as such.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of my said office this 9th day of August 1813 and in the 22nd year of the Commonwealth.

Absolum Graves

(SEAL)

STATE OF KENTUCKY

BOONE COUNTY SS:

Unel Sebree, the senior magistrate in and for said County of Boone do hereby certify that Absolum Graves whose signature is to the within certificate is Clerk of the Court of said County and that the same is in due form and that full faith and credit is and ought to be given to all his official acts as such.

Given under my hand this 9th day of August 1813.

Unel Sebree, J.P.B.C.

VIRGINIA

At a Court held for Albemarle County the sixth day of December 1813.

This Power of Attorney was produced into court and duly certified from Boone County, State of Kentucky and ordered to be recorded.

D.B. 18 page 515 Teste: John Nicholas, C.C.

A copy

Teste: - Eva W. Maupin, Clerk.

Transfers of land in William's family by his children show that they bought back the old homestead willed to Joseph, son of John and Mary, which Joseph had sold.

WILLIAM BROCKMAN, JR., son of William and Elizabeth Smith Brockman, born Jan. 17, 1777; married Lucy Brockman--born Jan. 19, 1787, in Albemarle County, Feb. 3, 1806; married by Rev. Jacob Watts. The middle name Smith is from records, said to have been copied from bible of William Brockman, Sr.
Children:

1. Burlinda Brockman, born Oct. 22, 1807, m. Geo. Moore, May 31, 1822.
2. Willis Brockman, born Aug. 13, 1809.
3. Nancy Brockman, born Sept. 4, 1811.
4. Simms Brockman, born May 22, 1813, married Rachel Garton, d. 1856 in Miller Co., Mo. His wife died in 1869. One child, Dr. H. H. Brockman, b. 1850, m. Mahala Walker. They had, Ella, Laura, Louise, Willie B, Ethel, Lena, and infant who died.
5. John Brockman, born Jan. 11, 1816.
6. Elizabeth Emry Brockman, born Mar. 25, 1818, m. Uriah Dooley.
7. William M. Brockman, born Jan. 17, 1829.
8. Ellen Brockman, born Aug. 28, 1822.
9. Julia Brockman, born Jan. 28, 1825.

ORANGE COUNTY PETITIONS

February 27, 1771

To the Honorable house of delegates for the State of Virginia--Convened and siting in the town of Richmond the Humble Petition of the Inhabitants of the County of Orange but more especially the malitia, humbly sheweth that tho we are very sensable that the malitia of a Country is the strength thereof and that power thru which laws are enforced, yet are by no means willing to shew ourselves in any sort refractory, do think it our indispensable duty at any time, nevertheless, to offer to your most wise consideration our modest complaints against any act you should at any time pass which to us may seem burthensome, nor neither would we here presumptionsly insinuate that we hold ourselves better judges than our lawmakers of what shall be done as most condusive to the safety of the country and benefitt of the people, however as man is but man, and so fallible, and assembleys of all sorts may contain an unworthy member, yet we would willingly believe that our honorable house of delegates are free from designing men and composed of such only who with unanimity are agreed to study that alone which tends to promote publick good and as much as may consist therewith the happiness and well being of the individual. Emboldened from this trust we offer to your honorable convention this our petition, praying you again to consider your act (as we suppose) intitled an act for raising the fifteenth part of the malitia to serve eighteen months in continental service--which (as we humbly conceive) tends greatly to aggrieve us, your humble petitioners, as well as the good inhabitants of this commonwealth in general, and being moved by worthy zeal for the prosperity of our country, we think it such an act as hath a manifest tendancy to awaken regret and so produce timidness in the minds of the people toward the great cause we are now engaged to contend for, and consequently to brake union therein, which consequences (in our judgment) will be of much hurt--but nevertheless, not willing to shew ourselves backward in any thing you, our legislative body, think proper to prescribe to us as a law, we in obedience to that act and more especially ever mindful of the indulgence you allowed (to witt) the liberty to hire a man for three years

or during the war, having on that occasion (according to our several classes) mett and have endeavored the raising a man by hire but cannot do so, and on the other hand considering the long service of eighteen months it seems to us importable, not only as seperation for that length of time from our dear families would so depress our spirits as to cool our zeal for that Cause which we do yet wish to prosper, but also, because our families (which is very dear unto us) losing our care of two crops, must in all human probability come to misery and ruin. We therefore most humbly hope that your honorable body will think proper to redress us herein by a repeal of the 1st Act and agree in your honourable assembly that three months service of the malitia at one time may suffice, which your petitioners are most chearfully willing to undergo tho at the risque of our fortunes and lives, your consideration hereof and compliance with this, our petition, will much refresh the spirits of your petitioners. And we shall pray--

Johnny Scott			
James Wayte	Henry White		
James Connolly	Joel White		
William Lucas	Galand White	Robert Bradlee	Lewis Gaar
John Willhart	David Griffith	William Lucas	John Patterson
Mordica Bruce	May Buxton	Edw. Deering	Tho. Smith
Richard Payne	James Dohoney	Robert Sanford	Wm. Burton
Robt. Watts	Jacob Erhart	Wm. Webb	J. Benton
John Carrell	Adam Ehart	Jeremiah White	Robert Bostrom
John Buxton	Thos. Fearney	William Sebree	John Nash
John White	John Snell	May Buxton, Snr.	Rich'd. Laneer
Joel Stockghill	William Brockman	Benj. Head	Jn. Sutton Jr.
John Rucker	Charles Creall		

ELEANOR (NELLY) BROCKMAN, daughter of William and Elizabeth Brockman, was born in Orange County, Va., August 19, 1770. (Given in another record as Aug. 6, 1769.) On April 26, 1796, she married in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va., Moses Brockman who was born July 25, 1775, and died June 29, 1849. Eleanor, the wife, died in Clinton County, Indiana, March 23, 1842. The first record of Moses Brockman was a joint purchase with his brother Andrew, of land in Orange County, Sept. 20, 1796. In 1797 they bought 97 acres from James Fitzgarrell. In 1802, Moses bought out Andrew and also the 11 acres which Joseph Brockman and wife Mary Page had sold to William Dollins, the two pieces being part of the old John Brockman homestead willed to son Joseph.

MILDRED or Amela Brockman, the latter shown on marriage record at Orange, sister of Eleanor, married Andrew Brockman, brother of Moses, April 22, 1793. In 1813 Andrew assigned his interest in an estate (we assume that of his wife) to Roger Bell.

SUSANNAH, daughter of Moses and Eleanor Brockman, was born in Orange County, September 14, 1799, and on September 25, 1816, she married Elijah Rogers in Kentucky, where the family had moved. Elijah died March 28, 1872, and Susannah died October 12, 1884. This data is taken from their tombstones in Clinton County, Indiana.

Descendants of Eleanor and Moses Brockman

1. Susannah, m. Elijah Rogers.
   a. Nancy Rogers, m. Allen Sparks, son of James and Elizabeth Ray Sparks.
      1. Elijah Sparks

a. Nola Sparks, m. Edward H. Eichelzer
2. Sarah Sparks
3. John Sparks
2. Fanny, m. Anthony M. Leake, 1815.
3. Nancy, m. Walter Leake, in Kentucky, 1804. Died 1855 in Clinton Co., Ind.

Nov. 26, 1939
By K. G. Brockman
Richland, Washington

LINE OF ANDREW BROCKMAN, BELIEVED TO
BE SON OF ANDREW AND AMELIA BROCKMAN

In the late 18th and the early 19th century the families of Brockman, Bratton, Buchanon and Dice lived in Virginia. They left there together and went to Montgomery County, Ind. prior to 1823. This is proved by land grants issued to Andrew Brockman bearing that date. Indiana had become a state in 1816. They intermarried and became the ancestors of our family.

ANDREW BROCKMAN: Born in Virginia (before 1800). He married Milla Leek and they had 8 children born in Virginia. His wife died there and he and his children moved to Indiana. Later he made his home with his son John and at his death he was burried in the family burrying ground at the old Shiloh Church near Mace, Indiana.

JOHN BROCKMAN: Married Elizabeth Craig Dec. 6, 1827 and lived on a half section of land granted to his father. Their family consisted of five children. About a year after the death of his wife Elizabeth he married Eleanor Buchanon Nov. 16, 1837. There were no children of this marriage. He was a farmer. When he died he was burried in the family plot with his father. His wife Eliz. Craig was the daughter of Newel and Ann Craig, and sister of John and Campbell Craig.

ROBERT ANDREW BROCKMAN: He was born in Montgomery Co. near Mace; the fourth child and the only son. He spent his life on the farm left him by his father. He married Adeline Bratton and they had two children Eva Alice and Lavanda. His wife and youngest child died shortly after her birth. Eva married Newton H. Meek and to them were born three children, Ethel, Edith Meek Camplin and Earl. In 1864 he married Susan Amanda Thomson, to them were born Robert Morton and Clara F. Brockman. He died suddenly of sunstroke four months before the birth of his youngest child. He was burried in the same cemetary with his father and grandfather.

ROBERT MORTON BROCKMAN: He was born in Montgomery Co. on the family farm. Later moved to a farm in Boone Co., attended country school, then moved to Crawfordsvill and graduated from Wabash College in 1889. He became a school teacher and taught in Lakin, Kan. and Kearney Neb. On June 15, 1893 he married Mary Ann McCalip in Muncie, Ind. and they went to live in Kearney, Neb., and their first child Katherine was born Dec. 16, 1894. Then they moved to Crawfordsville, Ind. in June 1895. On Nov. 17, 1896 the second child, Mildred was born. In Sept. 1897 they moved to New Haven, Ind. and on Feb. 25, 1898 the third child, Martha was born. They came to St. Paul, 1905.

Children of Andrew Brockman and Milla Leek Brockman

1. Betsy
2. Sally
3. James D.
4. Tandy
5. John b. 1-19-1805 d. 3-21-1856
   m. Elizabeth Craig b. 11-10-1801 d. 8-8-1836
   2nd Eleanor Buchanon
6. Wm. E.
7. Polly
8. Lucy

- -

Children of John Brockman and Elizabeth Craig Brockman

1. Permelia Ann b. 10-9-1828 d. 9-4-1830
2. Almeda Cirtley b. 4-15-1830 d. 4-23-1868
3. Jane Craig b. 1-12-1832 d. 1868
4. Robert Andrew b. 12-4-1833 d. 8-10-1868
   m. 2 - Susan Thomson b. 6-5-1838 d. 3-4-1919
   1 - Adeline Bratton
5. Elizabeth Bell b. 4-22-1836 d. 10-8-1853

- -

Children of Robert Andrew Brockman and Susan Thomson Brockman

1. Robert Morton
   m. Mary Ann McCalip
2. Clara F.
   by Adeline Bratton, 1st wife,
   1. Eva Alice, m. Newton H. Meek
   2. Lavanda
      a. Ethel
      b. Edith, m. Camplin
      c. Earl

- -

Children of Robert Morton Brockman and Mary Ann McCalip Brockman

1. Katherine, a physician of Richland, Wash.
2. Mildred
   m. Clarence Mann, Minneapolis, Minn.
3. Martha
   m. Robert D. Sinclair
4. Elizabeth
   m. Harland P. Nasvik
5. Helen,
   m. John Barton

16

JOSEPH BROCKMAN, son of John and Mary, was born in Orange County. He was under 14 in 1759 when brother Samuel was appointed guardian. The Douglas Parish Register shows his marriage to Mary Page, both giving their residence

in Goochland County, on April 15, 1773. He must have been born about 1750. On Page 163 the birth record shows that a son Robert was born July 8, 1775, and baptized Oct. 1, 1775. Joseph was left by his father John, 150 acres of land, and Samuel I, father of John, confirmed this legacy in his will dated Nov. 3, 1762. On July 23, 1772, Jos. transferred to Samuel Jr. a part of this tract "left me by my father John and willed to me by Samuel his father" (Book 15, Page 512, Orange County, Va.). In 1787, Joseph and wife Mary sold to James Fitzgarrell 60 acres. Later he sold 11 acres to William Dollins, his nephew, husband of Jane Brockman, who was daughter of Joseph's brother William (Book 19, Page 10.6.) Andrew and Moses Brockman who married sisters of Jane, bought 97 acres of James Fitzgerald, in 1797, including land he had bought from Joseph Brockman. In 1802 Moses bought out (brother) Andrew and also bought the 11 acres from William Dollins, stating in the deed that this land was a part of the homestead of John which was willed to Joseph. Not having found all the children of Joseph, it appears that Andrew and Moses may have been sons of Samuel and in that case they married first cousins which was not at all unusual. The population was sparse and these vigorous pioneers had to have mates. War Department records (So. W - 1835-36, Pages 2, 36) show Joseph Brockman, private Continental Line, Va., annual allowance $96; received total $1056.90. Pension granted Jan. 9, 1822; age 91 years at death. According to amount of pension he was on roll nearly 12 years. If he was 78 in 1821, then his age at death would be close to 91, as indicated. If this is Jos., son of John, then the pension records are not correct as to age. Following is the official pension record:

Veteran's name	Brockman, Joseph
Pension case number:	S 40 031
Parents:	Names not shown
Birth:	Date and place not given. In 1821 he was aged 78 years.
Service:	When veteran applied for pension in 1821, it was stated that he enlisted and served as a Private in the Virginia Troops under Captains Ludiman, William Price, Colonels Davis and Muhlenberg. His length of service was 18 months.
Pension:	Joseph Brockman was pensioned on Certificate No. 18 458, issued under act of March 18, 1818, Virginia Agency.
Family:	In 1821 the veteran stated that he "had no wife or child living with him." No further family data are given.
Residence:	In September 1821 he was residing in Albemarle County, Virginia.
Death:	Date and place not given. (Died at age 91, 1834)

- -

MANUSCRIPT REFERENCES, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS SERVICES. Found in 8th and 9th Reports Va. State Library (Called also ECKENRODE'S LISTS OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS.

Brockman, Joseph Pen. 2. 36. Private Brockman's Report of Sec'y of War 1835 in 3 volumes Vol II has Va.
Page 36 Va. Section Albemarle Co. Joseph Brockman, Private Allowance $96.00 per year. Served in Va. Line. Placed on Pension Roll 9 Jan. 1822. Pension began 3d Sept. 1821. Age 78 years.

- - - - - - - - - - - - -

"HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE CO." by Woods. Page 369-JOSEPH BROCKMAN served in Capt Lindman's co. Col Davies Regiment. Was not in any battle discharged at Powhatan C.H.

The tax records at Albemarle indicate there was a son Joseph, Jr., and that Robert was a miller who married Sarah Brockman, June 16, 1846. The granting of a pension as early as 1821, indicates that Joseph was then in poverty. It is hard to believe that his children left him in poverty, yet these old pioneers were hard-headed and tough to manage.

17

Children of Susannah Brockman, daughter of John and Mary, and Joseph Atkins:

1. Frankie, b. 1755
2. Joseph Atkins, b. 1757, m. Milly James, Sept. 22, 1775.
3. John Atkins, b. 1759, m. Nancy Burris.
4. Susannah, b. 1760
5. Jonathan, b. 1762
6. Ann, b. 1764
7. Hezekiah, b. 1767
8. Mary, b. 1769
9. Sarah, b. 1771
10. Martha, b. 1773
11. Sarah Lydia, b. 1775
12. Rhodie, b. 1779
13. Rebecca

Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Edward who died 1756, married James Atkins, probably parents of Joseph Atkins. Elizabeth had a sister Isabella and brother Ambrose.

- --

In 1793, AARON BROOCKMAN purchased land in Louisa County from Benjamin Bibb. Where he came from nobody knows. In 1800 Aaron and wife Lydia sold the same land on Gold Mine Creek to John Atkins, son of Susannah Brockman and Joseph Atkins. He then moved to Woodford County, Ky. In the book KENTUCKY PIONEER AND COURT RECORDS we find the following references: Book D, Page 464, Dec. 15, 1818: Will of Aaron Brockman, leaving legacies to his wife Lydia and the following children:

1. John
2. James
3. Cynthia, m. _____ Cox
4. Elizabeth
5. Polly
6. Henrico

Lydia was daughter of Ebbin Porter. She married Aaron Brockman in Louisa, Aug. 2, 1791. Security -- James Porter.

John Brockman and wife transferred land to Margaret Atkins; Book R, Page 220, 1827. Aaron and wife Lydia transferred land to John Atkins; Book J, Louisa County, 1800. It is believed that Aaron who spelled his name BROOCKMAN in his marriage bond was from Boutetort County, where we find in 1807 Betsy Broockman, marriage to Andrew Circle, and William, to Elza Jane Bradly in 1838. There was also a family of Brookmans there, Catherine, George, Henry, James, Peggy, daughter of John and William, spelled with and without the "c".

18

MAJOR BROCKMAN was born in Virginia, but emigrated to North Carolina, and later to South Carolina. He married in Virginia, Goochland County, on Nov. 11, 1779, Mary Patterson, daughter of Turner and Susanna Patterson

Deed Book, page 193, Louisa, Va. This indenture, this 13th day of Oct. in the year of our Lord Christ, 1776, and between Major Brockman of Guilford, N. C., and Samuel Brockman of Orange County, Va., of the other part, that this Major Brockman, for divers good causes and in consideration of having moved from that county, and especially in consideration of fifty pounds Current Money, conveys to the said Samuel Brockman that tract of land lying in Louisa County, being estimated 199 acres, which land was given to the said Major Brockman by their father, John Brockman, deceased, of Orange County, which land the said John Brockman did purchase of Phil. Elliott (Aylett), * * * To Samuel Brockman, his heirs and assigns forever.

Signed: Major Brockman.

Witness: Edward Cave, Lewis Brockman, Isaac Ware.

Major Brockman was a Revolutionary soldier and is referred to in the following documents: V. R. 7, W. D. 160---7, 3 & 4 V. R., W. D. 305---1. These records may be found in the War Department at Washington, and the Virginia State Library.

WAR DEPARTMENT, Plate 7. War Department Pay Roll Capt. Spencer's Co. 7th Va. Dec. 1777 to April 1778 Major Brockman began 13 Dec. 2 months 15 days at $6 2/3 per day. L5:0:0.

WAR DEPARTMENT 284, Plate 1. Pay Roll Capt. Reuben Lipscomb 7th Va. under Lt.-Col. Wm. Heth month June 1778: Major Brockman, private $6 2/3.

WAR DEPARTMENT 305, Plate 1. For month of July Major Brock is evidently intended for Brockman: Month of August Major Brock again.
" " September Major Brock again
" " October " " "

Children of Major Brockman and wife Mary:

22 1. James m. 1st Mary Burroughs
2nd Lucy Brockman
2. Mary. No record.
3. Barney, b. Oct. 10, 1819, died in Orange, Texas. m. Telitha Brockman, b. Jan. 16, 1821 in Tenn., died at Bryan, Texas, 1898. Children: Martha, Mollie, Minnie, Sallie, Nora, Tom R., Jim W. and Stephen Harlan Brockman.

Stephen H. Brockman, b. Jan. 15, 1855, Nashville, Tenn. m. Mattie Ann Conway. Children:

1. Low E., m. Mae Royall
   a. Evelyn m. Lemke
      1. Virginia, m. had one dau.
      2. A daughter
   b. Edwin, m. _____, one dau.
   c. Mildred m. Vinnedge. No children.
2. Marvin T. m. Allie Duncan
   a. Harlan
   b. Ruby Loraine m. Chavers
      1. Joe
      2. Gary
3. Willie Mae m. Lock McNeely
   1. Melvin m. one child, Janice
   2. Winona m. _____ Hoyle, no children.
4. Elmer Conway, m. Katie Pieart
   a. Stephen Harlan
   b. Dorothy _____ children, Richard, David, Harlan
5. Leha Myrtie m. Tom Howard Black
   a. Mary Ann m. _____ Frierson
      child Judy Elaine
6. Emma Augusta m. Miles B. Lebo

This line comes from Mrs. Gussie Lebo, Arlington, Tex.

19

RICHARD SIMMS BROCKMAN of Albemarle and Amherst Counties, Va., married Martha (Patsy) Dickerson, daughter of Wiley Dickerson, Dec. 22, 1812.

John Dickerson settled in the northern part of Albemarle County, while yet a part of Louisa. He lived on the north fork of the Rivanna, not far from Piney Mountain. He died in 1778. He and his wife, Mary, had three sons, John, William and Thomas. Thomas died in 1807. His wife's name was Mildred and his children were Frances, the wife of Rev. John Goodman, who married 2nd, Wm. Thurman, and 3rd, John Crossthwait; Thomas Wiley who married Nancy, the daughter of Rev. Jacob Watts; Griffith and Lucy. Another brother, Wiley Dickerson, in 1789 married Mary, the daughter of John Carr. He died in 1847. His children were William; Malinda, the wife of George W. Turpin; Martha, the wife of Richard Simms Brockman; the wife of B. C. Johnson; Mary, the wife of Elisha Thurman, and Sarah, the wife of Archibald Duke.

Simms Brockman is shown as taxpayer in Orange from 1815 to 1825, and may have lived there later. He is believed to have been associated with President Madison -- managing the Montpelier estate. In August 1815, as a resident of Orange, he bought land in Albemarle County. He subsequently moved to Amherst where he died in 1869. His will was probated in August of that year.

WILL OF SIMS BROCKMAN

I, Sims Brockman, being in feeble health, but of sound mind, do make this my last will and testament.

First. I do appoint my son Willis A. Brockman my Executor, and it is my desire that he be permitted to qualify without giving any security.

Second. After all my just debts are paid, I give and bequeath all the remainder of my estate to my children, to be equally divided between them, without any reference to what I have given them heretofore.

Third. I will that my son Fountain Brockman's portion of my estate shall be in trust for the benefit of his wife and children, and he, Fountain Brockman, is hereby appointed Trustee, without being required to give any security, also that my son Wm. E. Brockman's portion shall be in trust for the benefit of his wife and children, and he is hereby appointed trustee without security. Also I will that my son Tandy B. Brockman's portion shall be in trust, for the benefit of his wife and children, and he is hereby appointed trustee without security. Also it is my will that my daughter Julia A. Waldridge's portion shall be in trust for her individual benefit and I hereby appoint her son James S. Waldridge her trustee without requiring security. I also will that the portion of my estate to Patrick H. Drummond's children, by my daughter Eliza, shall be in trust, for their benefit, and said Patrick H. Drummond is hereby appointed trustee for them without any security to be required, and he is authorized to distribute to each one as they become of age, or sooner if he thinks best;

Fourth. It is my wish that my son Willis shall take my riding mare by allowing one hundred and fifty dollars for her.

Fifth. Having sold my lands to my son Tandy, as trustee for his wife and children, but none of the purchase money having been paid, now I will that, after all the purchase money is paid, my son Willis, as my Executor shall execute a deed, according to the written agreement between my son Tandy trustee and myself, given under my hand this 22nd day of April, 1869.

Sixth. If my son Willis should have to come from the State of Georgia to attend to the settlement of my estate, I will, that, all his expenses shall be paid out of my estate.

Sims Brockman

Witnesses: Henry Loving
Saml. C. Gibson

At a court held for the County of Amherst on the 16th day of August, 1869. A paper purporting to be the last will and testament of Sims Brockman decd. was produced in Court and proved by the oaths of Henry Loving one of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to lie for further proof and on the ____ day of September 1869 was again produced in Court and fully proved by the oath of Saml. C. Gibson a subscribing witness thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of W. A. Brockman the Executor therein named who made oath according to law, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of $500 conditioned as the law directs, certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

Teste: Leo Daniel, Jr. D.C.

Know all men by these presents, that I, W. A. Brockman, am held and firmly bound into the Commonwealth of Virginia in the just and full sum of Five hundred dollars to be paid to the said Commonwealth, to the payment whereof, well and truly to be made we bind ourselves and each of our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally firmly by these presents; sealed with our seals, and dated the 20th day of September 1869.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound W. A. Brockman hath qualified as the Executor of Sims Brockman, decd,

Now if the said W. A. Brockman shall well and truly discharge the duties of his office as Executor aforesaid, then this obligation shall be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

W. A. Brockman (SEAL)

At a Court held for the County of Amherst on the 20th day of September, 1869. This Bond was this day acknowledged in open Court, by the party thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Will F. Rose, Ck.

A Copy,
Teste: Wm. E. Pandidge, Clerk

Recorded in Will
Book 17, page 507
Amherst County Clerk's Office

<u>The children of Richard Simms Brockman and Martha Dickerson Brockman</u> were as follows:

1. Fountaine D., m. 1st. Lucy Ann Ficklin, Sept. 12, 1836
   2nd. Sarah Langhorn, April 4, 1843
   3rd. Mary A. Terrell, Dec. 16, 1846 (daughter of Joel Terrell) Children: Lulie M. and Maltie G. both deceased.

2. Harriet C., m. 1st. Benj. C. Rothwell, April 2, 1835 (in Orange County)
2nd. William Jeffries, Oct. 27, 1841, (in Albemarle County)
3. Tandy B., m. Mary Jane Sims. He died in Amherst County, 1896
20A 4. William Edward, m. Virginia Loving Patterson
21 5. Willis Allen, m. 1st. Petitt of Nelson Co.
2nd. Rosalia Wood
6. Mary Elizabeth, m. Patrick H. Drummond, Jan. 28, 1848 (Amherst)
7. Julia A., m. _____ Waldridge, had son James S.

On December 20, 1868, W. A. Brockman qualified as guardian of Florance D. Brockman (daughter by marriage to Miss Petitt) giving a bond for $20,000 with Sims Brockman, Patrick Drummond and Henry Loving as sureties.

Children of William E. Brockman and Virginia Loving Patterson Brockman: (she died at Richhill, Mo. about 1880)

1. Charles William
2. Mary Emma
3. Eldridge Thornhill, b. Feb. 4, 1862, Nelson County, Va.
4. Martha Jane

20

Tandy B. Brockman, son of Richard Simms Brockman and Martha Patsey Dickerson Brockman, was married in Albemarle County to Mary Jane Sims on December 18, 1847. The will of his father gave him certain real estate in trust for his wife and children. Just why this was done is not clear. As shown by the will of Sims Brockman, 1869, all of his children were left property in this fashion. Mrs. J. C. Varner, Lexington, Va. (Jane Brockman) writes that her grandfather Tandy Brockman moved from Charlottesville to Amherst while her father was attending the University of Virginia to manage the farm of his father Richard Sims. Later Sims, son of Tandy, purchased the lower half of the property. Frank G. Brockman, Sandidges, Va. states that Tandy moved to Amherst in 1860. In 1859 Richard D. Sims and wife Betsey (parents of Mary Jane Brockman) and Sims and wife Patsy executed a deed of trust, covering land occupied by Tandy and referred to in will of Sims Brockman, making a gift of the property to "Mary Jane Brockman, the present wife of Tandy Brockman" for life only and to her children at her death. Frank G. Brockman is the source for the information which he recalls seeing in the Southern Planter, that Sims Brockman was "overseer" for President Madison and that Tandy had a table passed down to present generations, that came from the home of the President. This article is reported to have stated that Sims Brockman was a German immigrant, which obviously is incorrect as Sims Brockman's earliest American ancestor was Samuel Brockman of King and Queen County, who died in Orange, 1766.

Children of Tandy B. Brockman and Mary Jane Sims
d. 1896

A. Richard Sims Brockman, m. Elizabeth Massie Tyree May 6, 1873
b. April 8, 1849 — b. Sept. 27, 1849
d. Jan. 22, 1902 — d. Dec. 25, 1929
B. Eliza Brockman, m. Bradley Wilmer
C. S. Watkins Brockman, m. (1) Eddie J. Eubank
(2) Susie Penn
(1 child) Eddie Brockman, d. unmarried.

D. Sallie W. Brockman, m. M. K. Wallace
d. July 15, 1912

A. Children of Richard Sims Brockman and wife Betty:
1. Richard Herbert Brockman, m. Ollie Marshall Tucker, Dec. 27, 1894
b. Sept. 20, 1874 d. Oct. 11, 1946
d. Aug. 19, 1932 Children: 5 boys and 4 girls.
2. Linda M. Brockman
b. Sept. 29, 1876
d. Aug. 9, 1892
3. Jane Sims Brockman, m. John Clinton Varner, July 10, 1907
b. Jan. 12, 1879 Children: 4 sons.
4. John Tyree Brockman, m. Virginia Lewis Tucker, Nov. 5, 1910
b. Jan. 2, 1881
d. July 26, 1945 Three children - all married.
5. Frank M. Brockman
b. May 27, 1885
d. Nov. 9, 1894

A_1. (Richard Herbert Brockman's children)
a. Frank Glynn Brockman, m. Vernie Sarah Davies, July 16, 1927
b. Sept. 21, 1895
(1) Herbert Gale Brockman
b. June 1, 1928
d. Jan. 2, 1929
(2) Jean Davies Brockman
b. May 10, 1930
(3) Lewis Grey Brockman
b. March 4, 1932
b. Annie Marshall Brockman, m. Thornton Hite, Dec. 27, 1925
b. March 5, 1899
(1) Robert Thornton Hite
b. Dec. 7, 1926
c. Mary Massie Brockman, m. Camm Patteson, June 23, 1928
b. June 30, 1900
(1) Janice Marshall Patteson
b. June 23, 1929
(2) Evelyn Brent Patteson
b. Oct. 10, 1931
d. Paul Tucker Brockman, m. Nancy Fulcher, Dec. 23, 1923
b. March 26, 1902
(1) Linda V. Brockman, m. Joseph D. Mitchell, Sept. 2, 1943
b. Oct. 28, 1924
(a) Carolyn Ann Mitchell
b. Aug. 2, 1944
(b) Joseph D. Mitchell, Jr.
b. April 4, 1946
(2) Richard Lee Brockman
b. Feb. 14, 1927
(3) Lewis Barnes Brockman
b. March 5, 1929
e. Richard Sims Brockman, m. Katie Tucker, Dec. 27, 1924
b. March 26, 1902
(1) Alice Marshall Brockman
b. Feb. 21, 1926
d. Feb. 24, 1926

(2) James Edward Brockman
b. March 26, 1927
(3) Alvin Tucker Brockman
b. March 31, 1932
(4) Roland Sims Brockman
b. Sept. 17, 1934
f. Elsie Christine Brockman, m. Robert T. Saunders, July 15, 1925
b. Aug. 4, 1903
(1) Mary Shirley Saunders
b. Jan. 31, 1927
(2) Edith Christine Saunders
b. Aug. 18, 1929
(3) Margaret Dabney Saunders
b. July 22, 1931
(4) Robert T. Saunders, Jr.
b. Feb. 28, 1935
(5) William H. Saunders
b. July 5, 1937
g. Jesse Earl Brockman, m. Theo. Patteson, March 20, 1926
b. Jan. 5, 1905
(1) Henry L. Brockman
b. June 26, 1927
(2) Ann Patteson Brockman
b. March 1, 1929
h. Margaret Elizabeth Brockman, m. B. Smith Campbell, Feb. 21, 1924
b. Sept. 15, 1907
(1) Frances Melton Campbell, m. Walter Thurman Babcock, Sept. 9,1944
b. May 23, 1925
(a) Walter Lawrence Babcock
b. July 2, 1946
(2) Berkeley Brockman Campbell
b. Jan. 16, 1933
(3) Lewis Myers Campbell
b. May 30, 1936
(4) Thomas Smith Campbell
b. March 3, 1940
i. Irma Sue Brockman
b. Sept. 12, 1909
d. Oct. 2, 1911
j. Herbert Page Brockman, m. Edna Lois Campbell, Oct. 20, 1932
b. Sept. 14, 1912
(1) Herbert Clarke Brockman
b. Aug. 24, 1933
(2) Bernard Douglass Brockman
b. July 5, 1936

A_3. (Jane Sims Brockman Varner's children)
a. Andrew Brockman Varner, m. Gladys Maxwell
(1) Andrew Brockman Varner, Jr.
b. John Clinton Varner, Jr.
c. Richard McCall Varner
d. Carl Leigh Varner

A_4. (John Tyree Brockman's children)
a. Aubrey Stode Brockman, m. Kathryn Warner
b. Sept. 30, 1911

(1) Aubrey Strode Brockman, Jr.
(2) Mary Kathryn Brockman -
b. Jan. 16, 1947
b. John Cabell Brockman, m. Elizabeth Jaunita Steen, Sept. 23, 1944
b. April 29, 1915
c. Peyton Dabney Brockman, m. Cecile Vernelle Harvey, June 16, 1945
b. April 16, 1917
(1) Michael Dabney Brockman
b. July 23, 1947

B. (Eliza Brockman Wilmer's children)
1. Garnet T. Wilmer, m. Lucy P. Wilmer, Nov. 18, 1912
b. July 1, 1885
a. Adella T. Wilmer, m. Charles M. Frye, Dec. 29, 1931
b. Jan. 28, 1914
(1) Robert H. Frye
b. Nov. 27, 1932
b. Garnet L. Wilmer
b. Aug. 27, 1915
c. Alma M. Wilmer, m. Roscoe P. Crowder, July 16, 1938
b. Dec. 8, 1917
d. Thomas H. Wilmer
b. Jan. 13, 1923
e. Richard M. Wilmer
b. Oct. 22, 1924
f. Alton L. Wilmer
b. March 1, 1927
2. Ernest Ray Wilmer, m. Glennie Mary Padgett
a. Mary Ernestine Wilmer, m. Brayton J. Knight
(1) Carole Lee Knight
(2) Rebecca Anne Knight
b. Lucile Marie Wilmer, m. Stafford Ray Woodall
(1) Robert Ray Woodall
c. Troy Richard Wilmer, m. Bessie Crewy
c. Dorothy Maxine Wilmer, m. James Milton Fariss
(1) Marinda Lou Fariss
(2) James Milton Fariss, Jr.
(3) Hannah Lynn Fariss
3. Richard Brockman Wilmer, m. Sallie Sue Hunt
a. Richard Brockman Wilmer, Jr.

D. (Sallie W. Brockman Wallace's children)
1. Cornelia A. Wallace, m. _____ Taylor
2. Tandy M. Wallace
3. Morton S. Wallace
4. William K. Wallace

(Moved to Hillsborough County, Fla. -- lost all record of this family)

22

JAMES HENRY BROCKMAN was born March 17, 1782, and died April 15, 1857. He was twice married. His first wife was Mary Burroughs, who became the mother of two children and then died. Mr. Brockman moved to South Carolina and settled in Greenville, where he married his cousin Lucy, daughter of Henry and Susannah Brockman, b. May 21, 1789, died at age 79. Children:

1. John Burroughs Brockman, m. and moved to Georgia.
2. Polly, m. Wm. H. Mahaffey

3. Susan Patterson, m. John W. T. Holland.
4. Henry, m. Ruth Liddell.
5. Elizabeth, m. Simeon R. Westmoreland.
6. Lucetta, m. Mark Bennett.
7. William T., m. Elizabeth Bennett.
8. James F. Brockman, m. Mary F. Greer

ELIZABETH, the third daughter of Hiram and Rebecca Anderson Bennett, born November 3rd, 1821, married William Thomas (born November 28th, 1818; died October 23rd, 1904), the son of James and Lucy (Brockman) Brockman. She died July 2nd, 1881, after a lingering illness.

William T. and Elizabeth B. Brockman had nine children:

Lucy Ann, born August 8th, 1843, m. John P. Mason
John Landrum, born October 16th, 1845
Frances, born October 26th, 1846, m. Lawrence Peace
Sanford Vandiver, born October 20th, 1848.
Thomas Oliver, born October 19th, 1850.
William Henry, born June 24th, 1852.
James Hiram, born February 10th, 1854.
Alethea, born June 22nd, 1856, an invalid since girlhood.
Rosa (Snow), born April 6th, 1858.

Lucy Ann Brockman, born Aug. 8, 1843, married John Berry Mason of Greer, December 20, 1860. John Berry, born June 24, 1837. They had six children as follows:

Fannie Louise, b. Sept. 16, 1861.
William B., b. April 18, 1866.
Thomas, b. 1867, d. 1868.
Betty, b. 1871, d. 1875
Ada, b. 1873, d. 1875
Lucay Ann Mason, m. Micajah Barnett, b. June 12, 1838, d. July 2, 1912 in Georgetown Texas.

See Denny Anderson, book page 131.

William Brockman Mason, b. 1865, Greer,S. C., d._____, m. Olive Sterling of Georgetown, Tex.,_____. They had three boys and four girls as follows:

1. John Mason (Austin Tex.) has one son (R.R. bus.).
2. Charles Brockman Mason, has one daughter (in oil bus.).
3. Wm. Pettus Mason has two girls and two boys by 1st wife. He has 2nd wife with two sons. Lives in Georgetown, Tex.
4. Fannie Mason Moehring (Georgetown). They have four boys: one in Tacoma, Wash.; one in Adak, Alaska; two boys at home.
5. Ruth Mason Brown, has one daughter, lives in Salt Lake City, Utah. (Married twice).
6. Frankie, Jr. had three daughters by 1st husband; 2nd husband Bob Schvabel, San Antonio, Tex.
7. Ethel Mason, d. young.

Fannie Mason Brady, b. Sept. 16, 1861, Greer,S. C.; d. May 9, 1905, Georgetown, Tex; m. Charles J. Brady of Campobelo; b. April 15, 1859; d. Oct. 31, 1932. They had eleven children as follows:

1. William Thomas, b. Aug. 21, 1880, Georgetown, Tex., m. Lilly Combs, 1904. They had four children: Ennis, d. 1946, Mabel, Nora, Tom.
2. Charles Pettus, b. Nov. 26, 1882, m. Bama Bently, 1906. They had three daughters: Louise, Bama, Aline.
3. Benton Strange Brady, b. Jan. 7, 1885, m. Erma Singleton, 1910. They had one son: Benton S., Jr.
4. Jay Foster Brady, b. Apr. 4, 1888, d. July 1918.
5. Bessie Ann, b. July 1, 1890, d. Nov. 1907.
6. Fannie Mae, b. Sept. 5, 1893, m. Sam Harris of Georgetown, Tex., Oct. 31, 1909. They had four sons: James, Samuel, Jack, Charles.
7. Sam Lanham, b. Aug. 5, 1894, d. 1925.
8. Ella Brady, b. June 18, 1896, m. Eugene Towns, 1914. They had two children: Ellagene, Charles.
9. Christina Brady, b. July 21, 1898, m. Reuben Biggs (aviator). They had two children: Pat and Doris.
10. Pat Brady, b. Jan. 1, 1901, m. Willie Rogers, June 8, 1924. They had two children: Sam Harris and William Pat.
11. Mary Ethel, b. Sept. 4, 1903, d. Aug. 1904.

John Vandiver Mason, b. Feb. 14, 1869, Greer, S. C., m. Adele Bertha Cummings of Charleston, S. C. Her father, Joseph Cummings, moved from Ware, Mass. in 1890 to Charleston. Miss Cummings was a graduate of the Memminger Normal School of Charleston. She was an accomplished musician, playing the organ, piano, and trumpet. She taught music in Charleston after her graduation up to the time of her marriage on Aug. 20, 1903, to John V. Mason. They made their home in Providence, R. I., where Mr. Mason held the position of principal of the shorthand dept. They had two boys: William Vandiver and Robert Cummings Mason.

William V. Mason, b. May 17, 1904, m. Agnes L. Baker, b. 1902. They have two children: Shirley Adele, b. Jan. 12, 1930 and Richard Edward, b. Oct. 12, 1932. William V. Mason served in World War II, and reached rank of Major in the Coast Artillery. After the surrender of the Germans, he resigned from the army and joined Red Cross. In 1946 he served in the Philippines, but in 1947 he was transferred to Yokohama, Japan where he was made assistant director of the A. R. Ciss Japal. His family lives in Providence.

Robert Cummings Mason, b. Feb. 3, 1908, Providence, R. I., m. Esther Quick, of Washington, b. March 10, 1910. They made their home at Vienna, Va. R. C. Mason d. March 10, 1943, leaving two children: Ralph Howard, b. Dec. 2, 1933 and Jean Evelyn Mason, b. May 17, 1936. Robert C. Mason was a fine business executive, holding an official position with the Civil Aeronautics branch of the U. S. Government, Washington, D. C.

Frances Brockman (b. Oct. 27, 1846; d. Dec. 16, 1928) dau. of William T. and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman, m. Lawrence Peace (b. Sept. 6, 1824; d. Nov. 18, 1908). Children:

1st five children died young
6. Theodore Peace (b. June 24, 1876; d. 1920?), m. Texie Allison
   Ernest Peace (b. 1906?)
7. Nora Peace (b. July, 1881), m. William Austin
   Fannie
   Ernest (twins)
8. Bessie Elizabeth Peace (b. 1878) m. Archie Gaines Vaughn
9. John Edwin Peace (b. Mar. 29, 1887) m. Florence Elizabeth Holl

10. Fannie Lenora, (b. June 28, 1882)
11. Cleveland Vandever (b. Oct. 21, 1888) m. Emma Elizabeth Tucker Aug. 14, 1907
12. Noettie Annie, m. Lewis Aedmon Mason

Bessie Elizabeth Peace (b. 1878) m. Archie Gaines Vaughn (b. Apr. 1878)
Children:

Earline S. Vaughn (b. Sept. 18, 1905) m. Claude Campbell

Gaines B. Campbell (b. Aug. 21, 1923), Roy E. Campbell (b. Apr. 9, 1930), Hugh M. Campbell (b. Apr. 9, 1930), Velida Campbell (d. in infancy), Barbara E. Campbell (b. Jan. 5, 1932), Jack T. Campbell (b. July 29, 1937).

Gertrude Frances Vaughn (b. Jan. 31, 1907) m. Hurbert Lee Greer

Benny Ray Greer (b. Aug. 28, 1925), Jack Donald Greer (b. Nov. 18, 1927), Frances Fay Greer (b. July 15, 1930), Ted Calvin Greer (b. June 1, 1934), Grady Lee Greer (b. June 28, 1936).

Viola Vaughn (b. July 21, 1910) m. Grover Clark

Dan Clark (b. July 17, 1929)

Ralph Grady Vaughn (b. June 4, 1918) m. Corrine Durham

Robert Gary Vaughn (b. Apr. 16, 1938), Billy Earle Vaughn (b. Aug. 21, 1942).

Georgia Merle Vaughn (b. Aug. 7, 1914) m. Wilburn Mullins

Norma Phyllis Mullins (b. Feb. 19, 1935)

Thomas Earle Vaughn (Rev) (b. Sept. 13, 1920) m. Bessie Mae McManus

John Edwin Peace (b. Mar. 29, 1887) m. Florence Elizabeth Holl. Children:

Ruby Edwin Peace (b. June 1, 1906) m. Martin B. Jones (b. Oct. 20, 1908)

Donald Edwin (b. Jan. 23, 1930), Larry Allen (b. Nov. 20, 1941).

Frances Dakota Peace (b. Dec. 19, 1908) m. Thos. Gentry Stroud (b. Nov. 10, 1893) July 9, 1931

Norma Jean (b. Nov. 29, 1932), Thos. Edwin (b. Sept. 21, 1934), Marcia Ann (b. Dec. 29, 1936), David Michael (b. Aug. 15, 1944).

Florence Iantha (b. July 24, 1913) m. Charles B. Brannon (b. Apr. 27, 1908) Mar. 27, 1935

Elizabeth Jane (b. Aug. 30, 1939)

Hallie Bess (b. July 22, 1911) m. Pink Garlan Frady (b. Jan. 12, 1916) Apr. 9, 1941

Susan Elizabeth (b. May 5, 1943)

John Marchant Peace (b. May 16, 1916) m. Gladys Owens

Randall Peace, LaMaurice Peace, Joye Ann Peace.

Paul Douglas Peace (b. Apr. 19, 1922) m. Elizabeth Wilson

Gerald Peace (b. May 1944)

Cleveland Vandever Peace (b. Oct. 21, 1888) m. Emma Elizabeth Tucker Aug. 14, 1907. Children:

Eva Peace (b. Mar. 20, 1908) m. Julius Steen
Louise Miller

Nevada Peace (b. Mar. 27, 1909) m. Paul Coggins
Marvine, Catherine

Mattie Lee Peace (b. Apr. 25, 1910; d. Apr. 8, 1936) m. P. Wood

L. C. Peace (b. June 27, 1911) m. Galdice Martin
Larry, Ronnie, Jerry

Frances Nora Peace (b. May 29, 1913) m. Wydeman Rogers

Willie Mae Peace (b. Apr. 15, 1915) m. Erskine Nelson
Patricia Ann

Robert James Peace (b. July 4, 1916) m. Virra Cate Putman
Jimmie, Gale

John Belton Peace (b. June 18, 1918) m. Catherine Wilson
Douglas, Billie, Jean

Wilma Marie Peace (b. Feb. 29, 1920) m. Floyd Nelson
Wade, Willie Carrel

Lee Roy Peace (b. Nov. 29, 1922) m. Eletha Henderson

Mary Elizabeth Peace (b. Jan. 4, 1924) m. Ray Lawson

Thomas Oliver Peace (b. Jan. 5, 1925)

Flora Peace (b. Jan. 25, 1926) m. Lester Rogers

Nora Peace (d. in infancy)

Noettie Annie Peace, (b. July 3, 1884.) m. Lewis Redmon Mason Dec. 25, 1903. b. Sept. 9, 1881; d. Sept. 14, 1944.) Children:

1. Thelma Irene Mason, (b. April 11, 1905) m. Vernon Duncan Nov. 29, 1928 (no children)

2. Wylma Elizebeth Mason (b. Sept. 3, 1907) m. Elmer Perry Edwards, Nov. 18, 1923 (b. May 11, 1903)

Marguerite Elizebeth Edwards, (b. July 11, 1934) m. Rev. G. J.

Stafford (b. March 6, 1921) Nov. 23, 1943.

G. J. Stafford, Jr. (b. Aug. 23, 1946)

Patricia Anne Edwards (b. Sept. 13, 1932)

Karon Mason Edwards, (b. Nov. 30, 1939)

3. Vera Lewis Mason, (b. Oct. 1, 1910) m. W. A. Jones March 3, 1929 (no children)

4. Grettie May Mason, (b. Dec. 26, 1908; d. Nov. 28, 1911)

5. William Marshall Mason, (b. Feb. 28, 1913) m. Vivian Howell Apr. 18, 1930

Dorothy Anne Mason, (b. Jan. 27, 1933); Sara Ellen (b. Feb. 26, 1935)

6. Bluford Earle Mason, (b. June 1, 1915; d. Nov. 13, 1929)

7. Frances Nelle Mason, (b. Jan. 11, 1919) m. Robert Marshall McConathy, Jr. Apr. 22, 1939

Barbara Nelle McConathy, (b. May 3, 1941); Robin McConathy, (b. Sept. 27, 1944.

8. Annie Lucy Mason (b. Aug. 26, 1920) m. Sterling Silver Dec. 25, 1935

Robert Earle Silver, (b. Nov. 16, 1937)

9. Lewis Junior Mason (b. July 3, 1922; d. Aug. 11, 1923)

William Henry Brockman, 6th child of William T. Brockman and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman-M- Martha (Mattie) Evelyn Hunt. Children;-

Elizabeth D. Brockman B-Jan. 14, 1881- Deceased; John Esley Brockman B Jan. 29, 1883; Thomas Hunt Brockman b Mar. 14th, 1884; William Cleveland Brockman, B. Oct 3rd 1885- Died May 23, 1887; Homer Sanfor Brockman, B- July 4th, 1887; Nannie Vandalia Brockman Lancaster, B Dec. 22nd, 1888; James Oliver Brockman, B- Nov. 11th, 1890; Paul Vandiver Brockman B- Oct. 6th, 1895.

John Esley Brockman, B- Jan. 29th, 1883, M Cora Workman, B on May 23rd, 1907. Children;

Infant Dau- July 3, 1922.

Hepsylene Hunt Brockman, Born Oct. 28th, 1908 Married Ben Fred Greer June 22nd, 1933. Children of Hepsylene. Hepsy Benita b. Feb. 25th, 1935; Ben Fred, Jr. b. Dec. 2, 1939 - Died Aug. 27, 1942; Nan Campbelle, b. Mar. 19th, 1943; Cora Jeanne B. Aug. 9th, 1945.

Thomas Hunt Brockman m. Leona M. Green, 1905. Children;-

Martha Lou; William Jackson m. Sarah E. Moore; Son Jerry b. Aug. 28, 1940; Thomas Marshall b. Oct. 3rd, 1912, died Apr. 4th, 1914; Betty Evelyn b. Feb. 9th, 1926.

William Cleveland Brockman, b. Oct. 8th, 1885, Died May 23rd, 1887.

Homer Sanford Brockman m. Mary Earle Hunt, Jan. 21, 1922. Children;-

Homer Sanford, Jr. b. Apr. 12, 1923 m. Patricia Abercrombie, Son James Sanford b. Oct. 9, 1946; Mattie Bowen b. Oct. 27, 1927 m. Tommie James Tzouvelekas 6-29-47; Homer, Jr. Served three years in the U.S. Naval Air Corps, discharged with rank of "Ensign".

Nannie Vandalia Brockman m. James Bennett Lancaster, Nov. 15, 1911. Children;-

Evelyn Lucile b. July 6, 1914 m. Noah Omness Branscom; James Bennett, Jr. b. Feb. 22, 1918; William Walker, b. Feb 1st, 1920 m. Margaret (Peggy) Eileen Wilson. James Bennett, Jr. served 2 years in U. S. Med. Naval Corps DDS. Discharged with rank of Lt. jg. William Walker served 4 years in U. S. Navy, World War II, discharged with rank Lt. jg; then re-enlisted as full liet. William received Presidential citation while serving of the "YorkTown".

Rosa Elizabeth Brockman, 9th child of William Thomas and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman (b. Apr. 6, 1858; d. Apr. 26, 1889) m. Victor Manning Snow (d. Feb. 22, 1925) in 1877. Children:

Gretta Ann Snow m. 1st - Geo. Littlefields, 2nd - C. S. Skinner; William Thomas Snow m. Ella Bennefield; Ernest Mortimer Snow m. Carrie Ellen Cox; Eddith May Snow m. Ralph M. Burdette; True Victor Snow m. Della Templeton; Sumner Ansly Snow m. Dollie V. Pearson; Landrum Snow.

Gretta Ann Snow dau. of Rosy E. and Manning V. Snow. Married twice:

1. George Littlefields, Dec. 1893 (he d. Feb. 1896)
    1. Lionel Dacree Littlefields (b. Oct. 18, 1894) m. Louise Chumley Littlefields (b. Apr. 1, 1895)
        1. Grace Littlefields (b. Jan. 23, 1913) m. Lynwood D. Jordan, (b. Dec. 21, 1916)
            Lynwood D. Jordan Jr.
    2. George Smith Littlefields, (b. Nov. 25, 1918)
    3. Annie Lou Littlefields (b. Aug. 15, 1921) m. L.L. Williams (b. Jan. 3, 1921)
    4. Rosa Littlefields (b. July 21, 1926)

2. Clarence Gates Skinner (b. Aug. 28, 1877; d. May 1, 1934)
    1. Rosa Lee Skinner (b. Nov. 30, 1900; d. Sep. 20, 1907)
    2. Mattie Lou Skinner (b. May 5, 1903) m. Tanie Walter Hyatt (b. Aug. 30, 1898) on Dec. 26, 1923
        1. Mariam Skinner Hyatt (b. Feb. 20, 1925; d. Feb. 4, 1931)
        2. Betty Ann Hyatt (b. Sept. 26, 1927)
        3. Walter Winford Hyatt (b. Mar. 30, 1930)
    3. Mamie Skinner (b. Oct. 28, 1905) m. Vernon Boyd Babb (b. Mar. 4, 1904) Mar. 10, 1927
        1. Vernon Boyd Babb, Jr. (b. Mar. 22, 1929)
    4. James Manning Skinner (b. Apr. 7, 1907) m. Addie Lipscomb Skinner (b. Aug. 20, 1908) July 14, 1929
        1. Harold Eugene Skinner (b. Apr. 14, 1930)
        2. Ernest Wilks Skinner (b. July 24, 1931)

5. Maggie May Skinner (b. Nov. 1909) m. George Butler Clancy (b. July 5, 1909) on Aug. 21, 1933
    1. Sidney Skinner Clancy (b. Mar. 13, 1935)
    2. Gretta Carrine Clancy (b. Apr. 22, 1937)
    3. Margaret Skinner Clancy (b. May 9, 1942)
6. Ella Vee Skinner (b. June 8, 1912) m. Dewey Dunnon Goodwin (b. Mar. 29, 1907) on June 21, 1930
    1. Posy James Goodwin (b. July 30, 1931)
    2. Joan Goodwin (b. Apr. 12, 1933)
    3. Doris Rebecca Goodwin (b. Apr. 12, 1935)
    4. Edwin Goodwin (b. Feb. 3, 1940)
7. Clarence Gates Skinner (b. Oct. 20, 1914) m. Loucile Rhodes (b. Sept. 21, 1913) on Aug. 1, 1936
8. Minnie O'Neal Skinner (b. 1917) m. Gordon Amos Sllen (b. May 24, 1918) on Sept. 12, 1936.
    1. Amos Douglas Allen (b. July 24, 1938)
9. Henry Franklin Skinner (b. May 23, 1921; d. Apr. 23, 1933)
10. Harold Gates Skinner (b. Feb. 1, 1923; d. Mar. 1, 1924)

William Thomas Snow (b. Feb. 10, 1880) m. Ella Bennefield of Greenville, S. C.)

1. An infant (deceased)
2. Gladys Snow, m. Otis H. Hart (d. Jan. 1, 1948)
    1. William H. Hart
    2. Frank Hart
    3. Mary Ellen Hart
    4. Joe Hart
3. Norwood Snow, m. Edith McGee
    1. Joyce, m. _____ Glover

Ernest Mortimer Snow (b. Sept. 19, 1881) m. Carrie Ellen Cox (b. Dec. 1, 1882) on Sept. 28, 1902

1. Edith Gertrude Snow (b. May 11, 1907)

Eddith Mae Snow (b. July 14, 1883) m. Ralph McHugh Burdette, Sept. 19, 1907

1. Grace Alline Burdette (b. Mar. 5, 1909) m. Claude Newton Johnson May 5, 1935.
    1. Claude Newton Johnson, Jr. (b. Apr. 28, 1936)
2. Mary Lou Burdette (b. Oct. 21, 1910) m. Toy Patrick Snoddy, Sept. 19, 1935
    1. Patricia Mae Snoddy (b. June 21, 1936)
    2. Betty Ann Snoddy (b. Oct. 21, 1937)
    3. James Burdette Snoddy (b. Jan. 29, 1943)
3. Clara Snow Burdette (b. Oct. 26, 1912, d. in infancy)
4. Blanche Burdette (b. Apr. 14, 1914) m. John Kannon Brockman on Oct. 10, 1937
    1. William Ralph Brockman (b. Jan. 30, 1943)
5. Samuel Paul Burdette, (b. Jan. 1, 1916) m. Frances Gertrude Blackstone, Aug. 15, 1941
    1. Martha Frances Blackstone (b. May 12, 1943)

6. Eva Mae Burdette (b. June 21, 1918)
7. Onnie Lee Burdette) b. Apr. 21, 1920)
8. Sara McHugh Burdette (b. Dec. 25, 1923)

True Victor Snow (b. Aug. 25, 1885; d. Apr. 20, 1934) m. Maggie Della Templeton, on Dec. 15, 1907

1. Ralph Perry Snow (b. Nov. 29, 1909; d. June 22, 1936) m. Pearle Cooper, on Dec. 19, 1930
    1. William Zaidee Snow (b. Oct. 26, 1932)
2. Mattie Elizabeth Snow (b. Jan. 28, 1914) m. Charles A. Griffith Sept. 19, 1937
    1. Alpha June Griffith (b. July 7, 1938)
    2. Joanne Griffith (June 11, 1947)
3. Paul Franklin Snow (b. Aug. 19, 1919) m. Elizabeth Thompson, Nov. 25, 1943
    1. Paulette Elizabeth Snow (b. July 14, 1945; d. in infancy)

Sumner Ansly Snow (b. May 27, 1887) m. Dollie Varden Pearson, Apr. 25, 1909 (d. 1946)

1. Wallace Ansly Snow (b. Apr. 9, 1914) m. Melvina Cornelia Murray, Dec. 23, 1939
    1. Wallace Ansly, Jr. (b. Aug. 8, 1941)
    2. Joseph Manning Snow (b. Aug. 12, 1943)
    3. Dollie Rebecca Snow (b. Nov. 13, 1946)
2. Albert Lindsly Snow (b. Dec. 12, 1915) m. Annie Kate Langston, Nov. 17, 1947

Landrum Brockman (b. Apr. 21, 1889) not married.

James Oliver Brockman b. Nov. 11, 1890, m. Sara (Sally) Caroline Hammett June 26, 1913. Children:

James Hammett b. June 28, 1914 m. Elizabeth (Betsy) Ryan.
James was 1st Sargent in Med. Corps stationed Gen Hosp England.
David Bernard, b. Oct. 7, 1916 m. Anna Elizabeth Collins
Daughter Pamelia Ann b. Nov. 18, 1946
David Bernard served in World War two in the Air Craft outfit with General Patton's army in Germany. Was discharged with a rank of Corporal.
Sara Caroline, b. Oct. 29, 1917 m. J. Q. Gibson. Children:
Sara Caroline, b. Apr. 4, 1937.
Virginia Louise, b. Nov. 21, 1938
John Quincy 4th, b. Mar. 25, 1942
Judith Amelia b. Apr. 27, 1943.
William Harris Brockman b. Aug. 15, 1919 m. Edith Tingle
Son William Gordon, b. Sept. 5, 1944
James Oliver Brockman, Jr. b. Nov. 21, 1921 m. Gerda Elizabeth Eden Miller
Twins - David Neilson and Diane Cathrine b. June 12, 1947.
Oliver served 4 years in U S Naval Air Patrol, in service at present with rank of Lt-jg U S Air Patrol.

Paul Vandiver Brockman b Oct. 6, 1895 m. Allie Mae Baggott, Oct. 10, 1917. Children:

Catherine Baggott b. Sept. 8, 1918 m. John (Jack) W. Sanders March, 1941.
Son Edward Brockman Sanders b. July 1, 1943.
Dau Dona Carol Sanders b. Mar. 11, 1946.

Sanford V. Brockman m. 1st - Mattie S. Fowler, m. 2nd - Janie Drummond. Children:

Minnie Lenora Brockman (deceased infant); William Madison Brockman M D deceased); Thomas Walter Brockman; Edwin Oconnor Brockman, deceased; Jesse Fitzhugh Brockman; Maggie V. Brockman deceased; Susan Elizabeth Brockman, deceased; Carrie Lillian Brockman, deceased; Mollie Lu Anne Brockman; Mitsy Pearl Brockman.

Jesse F. Brockman, m. 1st - Theola Parson, m. 2nd - Lucy Burdette. Children:

Dollye L. Brockman m. Ralph A. Rogers; William V. Brockman m. Kathleen Pearson, 2 Children; Betty Brockman (Mrs. M. D. Watkins, Jr., Mignon Brockman; Margaret Lee Brockman m. B. Riley Fowler, Rosemary Fowler.

William Martin Brockman, the eldest son of John Landrum and Delia Farr Hunt Brockman, and grandson of William T. and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman, was born April 12, 1882. Died July 14, 1933. On January 26, 1910 he was married to Viola (born November 29, 1884) the daughter of James K. and Emma Lenhardt Lathem. They have four children:

John Kannon, born November 19, 1910
Minnie Elizabeth, born June 2, 1912
William Frank, born October 15, 1913
James Lathem, born July 22, 1921

John K. married October 10, 1937, Blanch (born April 14, 1914) the daughter of Ralph and Edith Snow Burdette. They have a son, William Ralph, born January 30, 1943.

James L. married August 1, 1947, Catherine (born April 26, 1927) the daughter of William T. and Ruth Huff Hester.

Thomas Oliver, the fifth child of William Thomas and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman was born October 19, 1853, died November 13, 1925. Thomas Oliver Brockman married January 2, 1876 Louisa Adaline (born January 4, 1835 and died January 12, 1926), the daughter of John and Lucretia Groce. They had four children.

Oliver Toy born January 31, 1877 married Mamie L. Gilreath, daughter of Andrew Gilreath August 1904.
Walter Bowen, born October 31, 1881 married Bertha McNabb, December 12th, 1918, daughter of Mary Jane Farr and John McNabb.
John Belton born June 11, 1886 died July 10, 1942, never married.
Lillian L. born October 5, 1891 died October 31, 1938, never married.

James Hiram Brockman, the seventh child of William T. and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman, was born February 10th, 1854, at the old Brockman homestead on Enoree River. He was married December 13th, 1878, to Frances Ursula (born July 15th,

1858), the daughter of Major William and Frances Dean Hoy, a distant kinswoman. They have eight children:

Myron Ernest, born October 31st, 1879.
William Thomas, born October 11th, 1881.
Albert Hoy, born September 18th, 1883.
Hiram LeRoy, born February 16th, 1886.
Earle Wingo, born November 11th, 1888.
John Belton, born October 21st, 1891.
Frances Dean, born November 11th, 1895; died February 20th, 1896.
Lucy Olivia, born February 21st, 1897.

Myron Ernest Brockman, Born Oct. 31, 1879 at Reidville, S. C., oldest son of James Hiram and Frances Ursula Hoy Brockman. Finished public schools of Reidville and graduate of Furman University A B 1903, Greenville S. C. Graduate work at Johns Hopkins and Univ. of Va. Began teaching school when 18 years of age. After graduation taught at Beech Island, S. C., Supt. Schools Westminster, S. C. Seneca, S. C. and Principal Greenville, S. C. High School. In 1920 was elected Superintendent of City Schools, Chester, S. C. where he has worked until the present.

In 1907 he married Miss Nancy Wilson of Greenville, S. C. She died Dec. 9, 1924 leaving four sons. In 1928 he married her sister, Miss Florence Wilson. Children:

Myron E. Brockman, Jr. Born Aug. 9, 1913
James Wilson Brockman, Born Dec. 5, 1915
Allan Andrews Brockman, Born April 19, 1921
Robert Wallace Brockman, Born Dec. 8, 1924.

All four sons are graduates of the Chester High School. Myron, Jr. educated at the Citadel and Furman University, Greenville, S. C. He married Montez Harris in January 1935, divorced July, 1947. In August, 1947, he married Draga Heimann in Shanghai, China where he was stationed as air force engineer for the Chinese government. He served in Army Air Corps as engineer with the rank of T/Sgt. He is now located in Washington, D. C. James W. Brockman, two years at Furman University, First Lieut. in armored div. of U. S. Army in European area.

Aug. 29, 1942 he married Ammie Hall Sims of Rock Hill, S. C. They have one child, James W. Brockman, Jr. James is now engaged with Poultry Farming at Monroe, N. C. Later he will engage in this business at Chester, S. C. Allan Andrews Brockman, secured his A B degree from Wofford College, Spartanburg, S. C. While there he made Phi Beta Cappa scholarship Fraternity. Was awarded a fellowship in English at Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn., where he received his Master's degree in June, 1946. Unable to enter the armed forces he worked for defense plants in Baltimore for three and one-half years. He is now an instructor in English at the University of Maryland near Washington, D. C. He plans to get his Doctor's degree in English within the next two years.

Robert Wallace Brockman, served in the Army Air Corps for three and one-half years Weather Division in Asiatic Area. In China when the war ended. Secured his Bachelor's degree Vanderbilt University in August, 1947. Is now at Vanderbilt on a fellowship and will receive his Master's degree in Chemistry in the summer of 1948. He is strongly considering getting his Doctor's degree in this field within the next two years.

MRS. HADEN C. TAYLOR - Dallas, Texas. Descendant of John and Amelia Martin Brockman - through both her mother and father's separate lines.

MYRON E. BROCKMAN
Chester, South Carolina

Born: October 31, 1879, Greer, S.C. Son of J. Hiram and Frances Hoy Brockman. Superintendent of City Schools in Chester, S.C. since 1920.

Began teaching 1897. Stopped to enter Furman University, Greenville, S.C. fall of 1899. Graduated A.B. 1903.
President, South Carolina Editorial Association, 1938.
Vice President, National Editorial Association, 1939
Chairman, Chester Red Cross Chapter, 1928
Chairman, Polio Chapter, 1942
Secretary and President, Rotary Club
Superintendent, First Baptist Sunday School, 1922

ALBERT HOY BROCKMAN, third son of James Hiram and Frances Ursula Hoy Brockman, was born in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, on September 18, 1883. On June 7, 1908, he was married to May Wilson, (daughter of Adolphus Lee Wilson and Ella Elizabeth Wood, his wife) born October 15, 1886. They had the following children:

(a) James Ralph Brockman, born Sept. 13, 1909
(b) Frances Elizabeth, born March 4, 1911, died Sept. 12, 1916
(c) Lillie Mae Brockman, born Sept. 10, 1912
(d) Jessie Wilson (twin) born August 26, 1913, died September 11, 1917;
(e) Infant twin sister of (d) born August 26, 1913, died August 26, 1913
(f) Albert Hoy Brockman, Jr., born March 19, 1916
(g) Harold Dean Brockman, born November 26, 1918, died February 10, 1919
(h) Hiram Lee Brockman, born January 12, 1920
(i) Murray Wilson Brockman, born October 22, 1922, died September 10, 1944, in the service of his country, near Strausbourg, France, and lies buried in St. Avold U.S. Military Cemetery, near Metz, France. He was unmarried.
(j) Grace Merle Brockman, born December 27, 1923.

JAMES RALPH BROCKMAN, son of Albert Hoy and May Wilson Brockman, born September 13, 1909, married Hazel Griffith, on December 24, 1932, daughter of William Pinckney Griffith and his wife Mary Elizabeth Cole. They had the following children:

1. Frances Elizabeth, born April 21, 1934
2. Virginia Mae, born May 20, 1938
3. Merle Elaine, born April 28, 1943
4. James Ralph, Jr., born April 28, 1944 (twin)
5. Robert Earle, born April 28, 1944, died _____ , 1944

Deceased

LILLIE MAE BROCKMAN, born September 12, 1912, married Dohmer Epps Dunn on April 2, 1942, son of Jim and Ellen McBee Dunn. They have two children:

1. Amelia Ann Dunn, born December 7, 1943
2. David Lee Dunn, born October 28, 1947

Deceased

Deceased

ALBERT HOY BROCKMAN, JR. fifth child of Albert Hoy Brockman and May Wilson Brockman, born March 19, 1916, married Lois Faye Whitmire on March 23, 1940. She was born April 12, 1918, and is the daughter of Eugene Whitmire and Mary Jones Whitmire, Brevard, N. C. R 1. They have two children:

1. Bennett Albert Brockman, born October 14, 1942
2. Murray Wilson Brockman, born July 13, 1945

Deceased

HIRAM LEE BROCKMAN, eighth child of Albert Hoy and May Wilson Brockman, was born January 12, 1920. He was married on July 6, 1944, to Mildred Cobb, born January 4, 1924, daughter of Charles R. and Bessie Cobb of Westminster, South Carolina.

Deceased

GRACE MERLE BROCKMAN, daughter of Albert Hoy and May Wilson Brockman, was born December 27, 1923, was married on August 29, 1947, to James Elmer Taylor, born September 26, 1918, son of Piney Bell Taylor and Bonnie Parrish Taylor of Elba, Alabama.

Earle Wings Brockman m. Eva Middleton. Children:

1. Earle W. Jr., b. June 7, 1918; 2. Sarah M. b. June 15, 1921; 3. Ben. G. b. Jan. 18, 1924; 4. Robert H. b. June 20, 1931.

William Thomas Brockman, M.D. second son of James Hiram and Frances Hoy Brockman attended Furman University and graduated in medicine at Medical College of the State of South Carolina Charleston, S.C. 1909. He did general practice in Greer, S.C. for fourteen before limiting his work. He pioneered in the field of proctology in South Carolina and the southern states. For a number of months and years he was the only member of the American Proctologic Society in North and South Carolina and Georgia. He has been given credit in having influenced in reorganizing and helping to make the Greenville County Medical Society one of the leading societies of the state. He originated and helped in publishing the Greenville County Medical Society Bulletin, and is chairman of publicity committee which advocates that all publicity be done through proper channels of medical society. He was President of South Carolina Medical Association in 1945-46. During that time he spent many hours before committees of House and Senate in advocating the Blue Cross Hospitalization Insurance in S. C. the Hill - Burton bill and Expansion of the Medical College of the State of South Carolina. He is a member of the American Proctologic Society, Chairman of Section on Proctology in the Southern Medical Association which comprises eighteen states. William Thomas Brockman, M.D. married October 27, 1914, Bernice Lamira (born March 20th, 1886) daughter of John Terry Wood and Lulie Leonard Wood. They had five children.

William Thomas Brockman, Jr. born January 12th, 1917. When very young he was very fond of music and began to study piano at the age of eight. At the age of fifteen he entered the music school of Converse College, Spartanburg, S.C. majoring in piano with Walter Spry. During this period his academic subjects were pursued at Furman University in Greenville. He graduated at Converse College with the Degree of Bachelor of Music in 1936.

After an audition with Joseph Hofman, he was awarded a scholarship and studied at the Curtis Institute of Music in 1936. In 1941 he was awarded a scholarship at the Juilliard Graduate School in New York with Olga Samaroff Stokowski. In the same year he also won the Youth Award, a solo appearance with the Philadelphia Orchestra under Eugene Ormandy. This occurred in December 1941 and three months later he entered the Army as a private. He served for four years in various parts of the European theater, including Britain and the Mediterranean area, first in the Transportation Corps. At the time of his discharge in April 1946 he held a lieutenant's commission.

Last summer he made his first appearance in over five years as soloist, two concertos with the Philadelphia Orchestra under Mitropoulos at the Robin Hood Dell, Philadelphia.

Mary Leonard born April 26th, 1919, died October 12th, 1919. Elinor Claire born August 14, 1920 attended Winthrop College, Rock Hill and Furman University, Greenville, married Willis Fuller Horton December 31, 1941 (born June 30, 1919) son of Willis Fuller and Nancy Pearle McGee Horton. They have three children.

Willis Fuller Horton III born November 24th, 1942.
James Thomas Horton born September 26th, 1944.
Terry Wood Horton born September 22, 1947

Joe Ben Brockman born February 9th, 1923, graduated at Georgia Military Academy in 1940 and attended the Citadel, Charleston, S. C. for one year before being called into the army. He was in service for forty-six months, two years serving overseas in European theater. At present he is a student at Furham University.

Nancy McGee Brockman, born June 14th, 1925 attended St. Mary's School at Raleigh, N. C. and two years at Furman University and graduated at Catherine Gibbs Secreterial School in New York. At present she holds a responsible position with the International Business Machine.

SOUTH CAROLINIAN WINS WORLD FAME AS PIANIST

By SUSIE W. DOUGLAS

CHESTER, S. C. — It is always a pleasure to record a successful career, doubly so when the person concerned is a native son. Thomas Brockman, the subject of this sketch, is a native of Greer, S. C., the son of Dr. and Mrs. W. T. Brockman, who are now living in Greenville, S. C. The Palmetto State is justly proud of this distinguished young pianist.

When Thomas' mother lifted her five-year-old son upon a piano stool and placed his tiny fingers upon the keys, she must have had hopes of his becoming a fine pianist, but she scarcely envisioned his becoming a celebrity for such he is indeed. All fine pianists have started early, but unfortunately, all who start early do not become fine pianists. This child must have responded gladly for he was not forced to practice. The amount of gruelling work which goes into the making of an outstanding musican is not always appreciated. It calls for study, work; more study, more work.

THOMAS BROCKMAN . . . S. C. IS PROUD OF HIM

Thomas, after working for two years with Mrs. Louis James in Greer, was taken to Mrs. Guy Hutchins in Spartanburg, with whom he studied for four years. Mrs. Hutchins, now a resident or part-time resident of Chester, feels a justifiable pride in his success. She is, herself, an outstanding musician. When under Mrs. Hutchins, Thomas won a first prize in contests sponsored by the Federation of Music Clubs for the southeastern states. After studying under Mrs. Hutchins he became a pupil of Mr. Walter Spry of Converse College in Spartanburg.

At seventeen years of age, he played for Josef Hofmann and was given a scholarship in the Curtis Institute of Music where he remained two years. He then studied under Olga Samaroff at the Philadelphia Conservatory, next at the Juilliard Graduate School from which he was graduated in 1948. At this time the War intervened and he spent four years in the service of his country, both in America and in Europe.

WINS PRAISE

As to his appearances in this country, he played with the Philadelphia Orchestra under Ormandy and at the Robin Hood Dell with Mitropoulos. He has given recitals in New York, Washington and Boston scoring triumphs in these and in other large cities. His press notices are enthusiastic and bring out the many-sided facets of his art.

The latest honor conferred upon him was at Fontainebleu, France, where he was awarded the Prix d' Excellence, being one of three to have received this recognition. Fontainebleu is a cultural center where all the fine arts are fostered.

South Carolina boasts of many "firsts" among which is this young pianist. The Palmetto State delights to honor her statesmen, authors, and artists, and in her Hall of Fame inscribes the name of one who is rapidly building a national reputation.

HIRAM LeROY BROCKMAN, M.D., fourth son of James Hiram and Frances Ursula Hoy Brockman, was born in Spartanburg County, S.C. on February 16, 1886, died at Greer, S.C. on April 28, 1942. On December 24, 1918, he was married to Flora Grace Witt, born October 16, 1887, in Lee County, Virginia, daughter of A. P. and Allie Octavia Davis Witt. They had three children:

(a) Hiram LeRoy Brockman, Jr. (M.D.) born at Greer, S.C. on May 24th, 1921;
(b) David Dean Brockman, (M.D.) born at Greer, S.C. on August 4, 1922;
(c) Betty Lou Brockman, born at Greer, S.C. on January 11, 1925, died January 19, 1928.

Lucy Olivia Brockman, daughter of James Hiram Brockman and Frances Hoy, m. Collier Boyd Lanford. Children:

Alyce Lenora Lanford m. Albert Jasper Jones
Alyce Dianne Jones

Frances Dean Lanford m. James W. Gober
Burma Anndean Gober
Nikki Nora Gober
James Leigh Gober

Lucy Brockman Lanford m. John Fredrick Nolte
Lucy Kay Nolte
Nancy Carolyn Nolte
John Fredrick Nolte II

Crystal Collier Lanford deceased child

Dorris Elizabeth Lanford m. Clarence W. Lowrie, Jr.

Barbara Catherine Lanford

23

SAMUEL BURRIS BROCKMAN, JR., son of John and Elizabeth, was married on October 24, 1791, to Nancy Durrett, daughter of Joel Durrett of Louisa County and wife Sarah Chewning, daughter of Samuel Chewning. Joel Durrett was born in Caroline County, Va. (See will of Joel Durrett.) Samuel, with his family, moved by boat from West Virginia to Kentucky. He bought 106 acres in Green Co. Aug. 8, 1810. A deed executed Jan. 5, 1835, Deed Book 16, Page 63, to Samuel Richerson of Green County, Ky. gives the following list of Samuel's children:

1. Durrett Brockman, d. Jan. 23, 1860.
   Married: 1. Jane Wilson - June 7, 1816, in Green County. Daughter of Isaac Wilson and wife Jane Richeson (Richardson)
   2. Mrs. Mary Catherine Casey Boatright, a widow.
2. Tandy Brockman, of Shelby County, Ind. m. Martha (Matilda) Ship. Dec. 21, 1820, Green County. (more later)
3. Washington Brockman, m. Emily Spurline, July 10, 1842.
4. John Brockman, m. Judith Ship, Jan. 11, 1815. (Another record gives the date as 1813)
   Order Book 5, Page 298, Green County, 1842. John Brockman's heirs:
   Hamilton
   James C. m. Julia Ann Sublett, Sept. 16, 1840
   Lucy

Ann
Mary
Tandy
John H. m. Elizabeth Farmer, Dec. 10, 1841
Eleanor
Josiah, m. Mary Ann Buchanan, May 18, 1843; son Tandy
(Melissa Brockman m. Samuel Farmer, March 2, 1836)

5. Lucetta Brockman, m. Joel Durham, 1823
6. Sarah Brockman, m. John Coffee (Caffee)
7. Martha Brockman, m. Joseph Smith, Oct. 27, 1831
8. Nancy Brockman, m. John W. Colvin
9. Jane Brockman, m. Gatewood Quisenberry
10. Perlina Brockman, m. Robert Harding, Nov. 2, 1831
11. Rebecka Brockman, m. John Harding, Aug. 27, 1831
12. Elizabeth Brockman, m. Thomas Kemble, March 21, 1810. Warren County, Ky.
13. Nelly Brockman (Eleanor) m. Eastin Ship, Feb. 3, 1832
14. Frances Brockman, m. Moore.

DURRETT BROCKMAN, son of Samuel Brockman, Jr. and Nancy, born in Orange County, Va., July 4, 1794; died Logan County, Ky., Jan. 23, 1860. He was married on June 7, 1816, at Green County, Ky. to Jane Wilson, born about 1795 in Caroline County, Va. and died after 1827 in Todd County, Ky. Durrett and wife came to Todd County about 1820.

Children of Durrett and Jane Brockman

1. Samuel Burris, who married Mary Frances Boatright of Virginia, in 1835. She was a daughter of Mary Catherine Casey and Daniel Boatright of Virginia. Samuel died in 1861, at Elkton, Ky. and his wife died at Webb City, Mo. in 1904. Their children were:
   A. Perlina Clemintine b. 1859 (Mrs. P.C. Drury, Webb City, Mo.)
   B. Tabitha Ellen (Mrs. James Harvey Nealy)
   C. Lucy, m. James Brickle. b. 1846
   D. Mary (Molly) b. 1844
   E. Belle, b. 1842
   F. Nancy, b. 1841. Moved to Kansas
   G. Minerva
   H. William
   I. James
2. Naomi m. Dowdy
3. Margaret, m. Lanier (La-neer)
4. Betty (Elizabeth)
5. Oswald, b. Nov. 12, 1824, of Elkton, Ky.
   m. 1st - Elizabeth Winston Pitman, 1844, daughter of Elizabeth and Harvey Pitman.
   2nd - Lavinia, sister of his first wife. 1859.
   Oswald was a Dr. and Methodist minister. He died June 28, 1876. Had ten children:
   A. Virginia Cordelia, m. William A. Shemwell. Their daughter Carolyn married Stephen Robinson. They live in Colton, Calif.
   B. James, died in infancy
   C. Lucy, m. Davy Lee of Ky.
   D. George, m. Jinnie Miller
   E. Fannie, d. age 9
   F. Mary Catherine, m. Dick Williams, Their daughter, Mrs. J. O. Chandler

MRS. JAMES HARVEY NEALY

Tabitha Ellen Brockman (Mrs. James Harvey Nealy), the daughter of Samuel Burrus Brockman and Mary Frances Boatright, was born 1851, Todd County, Kentucky; married 1868; died 1944 Webb City, Jasper County, Missouri.

GEORGE RICHARD NEALY, son of Tabitha Ellen Brockman and James Harvey Nealy.

MRS. GEORGE RICHARD NEALY, the former Helen Louise Fisher, daughter of Joseph La Fischeri and his wife Albertine Josephine Nelson Fisher.

This tree over 100 years old was started with a branch off a mock orange tree by Maria Smith, (Mrs. Henry T. Stroud). Mrs. Alice Elms, a grand daughter now 83 years old stands under the tree.

JACQUELYN LOUISE WILLARD MINER and her husband MARVIN DALE MINER.

The following are his children by his second wife.
G. Elizabeth, m. William Stokes
H. Ella) twins, died at 14
I. Sue)
J. Johnny (Lives in Calif.)

6. Isaac, moved to Georgia. Methodist minister
7. Joshua, of Russelville, Logan County, Ky. Methodist minister. Ten children:
   A. William, oldest son, was mayor of St. Louis and was killed in tornado there.

By Carolyn O. Robinson

Children of Durrett and Jane Brockman:

Oswald, born 1824, Todd Co., Ky. died 1860, m. 1st - Elizabeth Winston Pitman, dau. of Harvey Pitman b. 1798 and Elizabeth (Winston) Pitman, b. 1787).

Children of Oswald and Elizabeth W. Pitman:

Lucy - Attended Miss Emerys School. Clarksville, Tenn. Married David Lee.
George - married Millen, had son Horace and dau. Helen.
Virginia Cordelia, - born Tenn. 1847 - 1900, died Los Angeles, Calif. Attended "Green River Academy", Elkton, Ky. Married 1863, William Alexander Shemwell, born, Todd Co., Ky. 1844, son of Samuel Shemwell, (b. 1809, d. 1881) and Permelia Bass Rickman, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 1822, died Todd Co., Ky., 1910.

Children of Virginia C. Brockman and Wm. A. Shemwell:

1. Lillian Belle, born Todd Co., Ky., 1874, died Los Angeles, Calif, 1932. m. 1905, Walter P. Eaton of Brookline, Mass.
2. Carolyn Olivia, born 1888, Topeka, Kansas. Education, - governess. Girls Collegiate School, Los Angeles, Calif., married Dec. 20, 1929 Cyril Stephen Robinson of Warwickshire Co., England, and Hemel, Calif.
3. Bessie Norine, born 1883, Nashville Ill. Education, Governess, "Miss Carys Southern Home School." Baltimore, Maryland. m. 1906, Emil Constant Ducommun of Los Angeles, Calif., b. 1878, died, 1946.

Children of Emil C. Ducommun and Bessie Shemwell Ducommun:

1. Virginia Leonide, b. Jan. 3, 1912, Los Angeles, Calif. Attended Marlborough School and "Katherine Branson's School" Ross, Calif. Member of Junior League of Los Angeles, Calif. Married 1st - 1939, Charles Gibson Taylor of Penn. Son born May 6th, 1940. Anthony Converse Taylor now, (Ward).
   Married 2nd - 1942, Murray Ward of Los Angeles, Calif.
   Graduate of Harvard Military School, of Los Angeles, Calif. and Stanford University, Palo Alto, Calif. Commission Lieutenant in the Naval Reserve six months before Pearl Harbor. Made Commander, served as fleet chief of press censorship for three years. Awarded the Legion of Merit by Fleet Admiral Chester W. Nimitz for invaluable services during the war in the Pacific. Vice-President of Hill, Richards and Co., Los Angeles Calif. Clubs, California, Bel-Air Beach.
2. Charles Emil Ducommun, Born April 27, 1913, Los Angeles, Calif. Graduate of Harvard Military School, Los Angeles, Calif. Stanford University, Palo Alto, Calif. D.K.E. Frat. and Harvard School of Business Adminis-

tration, Mass. World War II. Rank of Lt. US NR. Served as Aid to Admiral Charles M. Cooke, Jr. Chief of Staff to Admiral Ernest J. King. Vice-President AND Treasurer of Ducommun Metals and Supply Co. of Los Angeles, Calif. Clubs - California, Los Angeles Country Club. Bachelors. Bel-Air Beach. Tennis Club, Palm Springs.

Children of Tandy Brockman and Martha Shipp:

1. Richard Brockman, b. 1820
2. James S. Brockman, b. 1822, m. Mary Doron
3. Samuel Brockman, b. 1824; m. Mary E. Sanders
4. Nancy Brockman, b. 1826
5. John Brockman, b. 1828; m. Mary J. Beeson
6. William T. Brockman; b. 1830; m. Martha Lewis
7. Milton Brockman; b. 1831
8. Austin Brockman; b. 1832; m. Elizabeth Hayes
9. Caroline Brockman; b. 1836; m. James Smith; 2nd m. James Sanders
10. Oswell Brockman
11. Emeline Brockman; b. 1840
12. Eastin Brockman.

DEEDS

Book 16, Page 375, Green County, Ky. Jan. 7, 1835 Durrett Brockman deeds to Joseph Smith of Green County, the tract of land "my mother now lives on, but to take effect only at her death." Final decree Jan. 18, 1836.

Book 16, Page 315, Green County, Ky. Jan. 18, 1836 Washington Brockman on August 3, 1830, deeds to Joseph Smith "all my rights and claim and title to land whereon my mother Nancy Brockman, widow and relict of Samuel Brockman lives." 106 acres.

Book 16, Page 375, Green County, Ky. July 14, 1836 Durrett Brockman, on Jan. 7, 1835 deeds to Thomas Kemble "my interest both of my father's estate in Virginia and elsewhere, also my interest in my mother's dower, etc.

Book 2, Page 347, Green County, Ky. Sept. 17, 1838 Will of John Brockman. Son Josiah Brockman executor when of age. Wife Judith Brockman to have all her life, then to my children equally. Dated July 24, 1838.

Order Book 5, Page 298, Green County, Ky. Sept. 9, 1842. John Brockman's heirs named as Hamilton, James, Lucy, Ann, Mary Tandy, John and Eleanor, infants. Joel C. Durham, their guardian.

John Brockman mar. Judy Ship, Jan., 1815 (Page 6.) Another record (Page 139) says they were married 1813. (The preachers were so careless and guessed most of the time.)

James Brockman, farmer, Cass County, Indiana. Born in Kentucky, March 14, 1823. (Son of Tandy and Martha (Shipp) Brockman of Virginia and Kentucky, respectively, who moved to Shelby County, Ind.). Married, 1842, Mary Doron (her parents were

of Pennsylvania and Virginia, of Irish and Dutch descent) Children: John; Martha J; Sarah M; Tandy; and Harriet.

W. T. Brockman, farmer, Johnson County, Indiana. Born in Shelby County, Indiana (son of Tandy and Martha (Shipp) Brockman) Married in 1852 Martha Lewis (her parents were of Virginia) Among their six children: Sarah C.; Mary J.; Tandy; and Clara E.

Tandy Brockman, farmer, was born in Virginia and his parents moved to Kentucky when he was 4 years old. He married Martha Shipp (of Kentucky) and they moved to Shelby County, Indiana.

John Brockman, farmer, Johnson County, Indiana. Born in Shelby County, Indiana, June 21, 1828. In 1861 married Mary Beeson (whose father was of North Carolina) Their children: Vinson; Ulysses; Isaac; Annie and Charles.

DEED BOOK NO. 16, PAGE 63.

This Indenture made and entered into this 5th day of January 1835 between Durrett Brockman of the county of Todd and the State of Kentucky John Brockman Washington Brockman Joel Durham and Lucetta his wife late Lucetta Brockman John Coffee and his wife Sarah late Sarah Brockman Joseph Smith and Martha his wife late Martha Brockman John W. Colvin and Nancy his wife late Nancy Brockman Gatewood Quisenberry and Jane his wife late Jane Brockman Robert Harding and Pelina his wife late Pelina Brockman Frances More late Frances Brockman John Harding and Rebecka his wife late Rebecka Brockman and the last named from Durret Brockman all of the County of Green and State of Kentucky Thomas Kimble and Elizabeth his wife of the County of Warren and State aforesaid Easton Ship and Nelly his wife late Nelly Brockman and Tandy Brockman of the County of Shelby County and the State of Indianna being the legal husband Representatives of Samuel Brockman Dec'd. of the one part and Joseph Richerson of the County of Green and State of Kentucky of the other part witnesseth that for & in consideration of the sum of four hundred & Fifty dollars to us in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby by us acknowledged, have this day granted bargained and sold unto the said Richerson and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto him & his heirs forever all of the tract of land owned by our father Samuel Brockman Dec'd. & purchased by him of Aron Dawson.

Lying and being in the County of Green and state of Kentucky on the waters of pitman creek containing one hundred and sixty seven acres and a half and bounded as follows to wit: Beginning at a hickory and dogwood west corner of said land and corner to Thomas Wright & others therewith Wrights line N 48 E 139 3/4 poles to a stake between two blazed hickory a dogwood and gum thence S 46½ E 170 poles to three dogwoods in the north west line of the line of the said Joseph Richerson thence with his line S 43 W 171 1/3 poles to a hickory and gum former corner to Polly Hay in said line thence with his line N 33 W 190 poles to the beginning to have & to hold the aforesaid premises and appurtenances unto the said Richerson and his heirs forever and we the said heirs and representatives aforesaid bind ourselves our heirs Exrs or assigns to warrant and defend the said land appurtenances unto the said Richerson & his heirs free from the claims of ourselves heirs &c and all and every person claims by through or under us but should said Richerson loose sd land by any more successful claims than we bind ourselves to pay to said Richerson the above sum of four hundred and fifty dollars in testimony whereof we have hereunto set out hands and seals this day and date first above written signed sealed and delivered in presents of

James Durham

Arch'd Webster
I. B. Chandler

Robert Harding
her
Perlina x Harding
mark his
Tandy Brockman x
mark
his
John x Harding
mark
his
Rebecca x Harding
mark
Thomas Kimble

Elisabeth B. Kimble
her
Franiss x Moore
mark

Durret Brockman

John x Brockman

Washington Brockman

Eastin Ship

Eleanor Ship

Gatewood Quishenbury

Jane Quishenbury

John W. Colvin

Nancy Colvin

John Coffey

Sarah Coffey

Joseph Smith

Martha Smith

Joel C. Durham

Lucetta T Durham

Kentucky Green County Sct.

We I B Chandler and Arch'd Webster two of the Commonwealth's Justices of the peace for said county do certify that Eleanor Ship the wife of the within named Eastin Ship Jane Quishenbury wife of the within names G Quishenbury Nancy Colvin wife of the within named Jno. W Colvin Sarah Coffee wife of the within named John Coffey Martha Smith wife of the within named Joseph Smith Lucetta Durham wife of the within named Joel Durham Perloina Harding wife of the within named Robt. Harding, Rebecka Harding wife of the within named John Harding this day personally appeared before us who being examined privily and apart from their husbands as the law directs voluntarily within there own free wills and consent relinquished their rights of dower to the premises conveyed by this deed and the same is certified to the clerk of the County for the county of Green for record where the premises live. Given under our hand and seals this 5th day of January, 1835.

I. B. Chandler J.P.G.C.

Arch'd Webster J.P.G.C.

Kentucky Sct)

I, John Barret Clerk of the Green County Court do certify that this deed from the heirs of Samuel Brockman Dec'd to Joseph Richerson was on the 16th day of March, 1835 produced to me in my office and proven by the oath of Archibald

Webster and afterwards on the 27th day of May 1835 proven by the oath of John B. Chandler to be the act and Deed of all the within named grantors and the same together with this certificate are truly recorded in my office Given under my hand this 8th day of June 1835.

John Barret C. G. C.

By Wm. I. Wood D. C.

A Copy Attest:

Carl Wade, Clerk Green County Court

By Marie Bloyd D.C.

By Crystal J. Willard

Durrett Brockman, first son of Samuel Burrus Brockman Jr., who married Nancy Durrett in 1791, was born July 4, 1794 in Orange County, Virginia. He married Jane Wilson, daughter of Isaac Wilson and Jane Richerson, from Caroline County, in Greensburg, Kentucky, June 7, 1816, and moved to Todd County, Kentucky, in 1820. He was a planter and a member of the Masonic order. He died Jan. 23, 1860 and is buried in Brockman Cemetery, Pearidge, on land which was at one time in Logan County. Children:

Joshua, oldest son William was Mayor of St. Louis (1896) and killed in cyclone there. Naomi, m. Mr. Dowdy of Clarksville, Tenn.; one child William. Isaac; Margaret; Oswald, married (1st) Elizabeth Winston Pittman, (2nd) Lavina Pittman; Samuel Burrus; Elizabeth (Betty).

Samuel Burrus Brockman, youngest son of Durrett, was named after his parental grandfather. In 1841 he married Mary Frances Boatright from Richmond, Virginia, daughter of Daniel Boatright and Mary Catherine Casey. He was a brick mason by trade and a Master Mason in 1851. He died 1861 in Elkton. His wife, Mary Frances Brockman Coleman, died in Webb City, Missouri, 1904.

Their children: Perlina Clemintine (Mrs. P. C. Drury, Webb City, Mo.); Tabitha Ellen; Mary (Molly); Nancy (daughter, Lucy Golf of Joplin, Mo.); Minerva; William; James.

Tabitha Ellen Brockman, born Oct. 26, 1851, Elkton, Todd County, Ky. married Sept. 22, 1868, to James Harvey Nealy, son of William Jackson Nealy and Gillie Jane Greer from Wilson and Overton County, Tenn. About 1898 the family moved to Webb City, Mo. where Mr. Nealy worked as millman in the lead and zinc mines. A portrait of Ellen Brockman shows a beautiful girl of dark hair and deep set blue eyes. She was a fearless woman with pride of birth and a deep love of her beautiful native Kentucky. She died Dec. 12, 1944.

Children of Ellen Brockman and James Nealy are: William, married Anna Hood of Carthage, Mo.; George Richard; Charlie, m. Mary _____ ; Samuel, Horace, married Pearl Mannes, Carterville, Mo.; Minnie, married Geddes Hall; Pearl, married Frank Taylor.

George Richard Nealy, born October 25, 1870 in Elkton, Kentucky, married Helen Louise Fisher in 1900 at Webb City, Mo. Mr. Nealy joined the Methodist church early in life. In Webb City he worked as mill man and as Superintendent of a group of men in the Tri-State area. His hobby was thoroughbred horses and

bird dogs. He was a good father and husband and was well liked by his associates. Mr. Nealy died April 5, 1932.

Helen Louise Fisher was born in Munson, Mass. Feb. 14, 1873, the daughter of Joseph La Fischeri born in Alsace Lorraine, France, and his wife Albertine Josephine Nelson of Warberg, Sweden. She attended country school at Richland, Mo. and high school and normal school at Springfield. She is a queenly mother having given sacrificially to the rearing of her children. She is a member of the Presbyterian church, Civic Club, and City Assessor.

Children of George Nealy and Louise Fisher are: Edgar Carl, married Emma Nolan, 1926, (descendent of Chouteau and Gratiots who founded St. Louis, Mo. Mr. Nealy is research chemist, Eagle Picher, and has one son Eddie Jr.); George Jr. (died in infancy); Crystal Josephine; Melvin Franklin (d. 1923); Byron Lynn, married Helen Miller, 1936, in Pattern Dept., Douglass Aircraft, Long Beach, 3 children: Judy, Susan, Robert; Helen Louise, (died 1925).

Crystal Nealy born Feb. 12, 1905, married June 12, 1929 to Alton Willard b. May 10, 1905, son of Albert Byrd Willard and Della Mae Farris of Baxter Springs, Kansas. Mr. Willard is from a pioneer Cherokee county family, his grandmother Lucinda Willard being the first white child born in Indian Territory. He is shipping clerk for Root Mfg. Co. Mrs. Willard is a member of the First Presbyterian Church and Daughters of the American Revolution. She is a pianist and organist. Their children are: Jacquelyn Louise, born March 2, 1930; Janet Lynn, born Sept. 5, 1940; Michael Alton, born Nov. 16, 1944.

Will of Joel Durrett (Wife Sarah Chewning)

WILL BOOK NO. 1 PAGE 114, Green Co., Ky.

In the name of God amen, I Joel Durrett, Planter of the State of Kentucky and County of Green being weak and infirm in body but of sound and disposing mind and memory and calling to mind the mortality of my body do make constitute and ordain this my last will and testament and do hereby revoke and disannul all and every will and testament heretofore made by me and first of all I commend my body to the dust from whence it came to be decently buried by my executors and my soul to God who gave it untill the glorouis morning of the resurection when according to divine promise I expect to receive my body again gloriously improved, and as to my wordly substance with which it hath pleased God to endow me I will, bequeath, and dispose of in the following manner, to-wit:- First to my beloved wife Sarah I give and bequeath during her natural life the land plantation and premises on which I live with the household and kitchen furniture and stock of horses, cattle, hogs and sheep of which I am possessed or so much as she sees cause to retain in her possession and also my negroes, Daniel and his wife Judy, Jack, and Harry and Dick and Hannah if she chooses to stay and live with her mistress, and next to my beloved son John (m. Sallie Hubbard 8-27-18) I give and bequeath Jane which he has had some time in possession with all her increase and to his heirs forever, and to my beloved daughter, Nancy (m. Samuel Brockman) I give and bequeath a negro woman named Judah which she has had in possession and her increase and to heirs forever, and to my beloved daughter Betsy (m. Carter Hubbard) I give and bequeath a negro woman named Linda and her increase and her heirs forever and to my beloved daughter Fanny I give and bequeath a negro woman named Cyntha and her increase and to her heirs forever, and to my beloved son Larken (m. Ann Maukin) I give and bequeath a negro girl named Tabby and her increase and to his heirs forever and to my beloved daughter Milly (m. Moses Quisenberry) I give and bequeath a negro woman named

Lucy and her increase and to her heirs forever, and to my beloved daughter Dinah (m. Joseph Hubbard) I give and bequeath a negro girl named Mahala and her increase and to heirs forever, and to my beloved son Achilles (m. Lydia Quisenberry 9-23-1800) and heirs I give and bequeath a negro girl named Delilah and her increase to them and to their heirs forever, and the cattle that I have lent my said son and beds and furniture both household and kitchen and also fifty acres of land whereon my said son now lives to their heirs forever, and it is my will and pleasure that my said son Achilles have the use of the said negro and property during his natural life for the purpose raising and supporting his childred provided he takes due care to convert it to that purpose but if otherwise to be at the discretion of my executors to take possession of all said property and slave or slaves and to dispose of it, to the best advantage and for the benefit of the childred and heirs of my said son Achilles and it is my further will and pleasure that the residue of the slaves not already disposed of be equally divided amongst my childred aforesaid also that if my beloved wife Sarah should see cause she is at her own discretion to give up any superfluous stock or furniture to be disposed of in the manner aforesaid after all my lawful debts are paid also it is my will and pleasure that all the estate real and personal left to my beloved wife and remains at her decease should be equally divided amongst my said childred or in case of their decease to their natural heirs having respect to my son Achilles heirs as aforesaid mentioned and I do constitute and ordain my beloved wife Executrix and John Chandler and John Smith Executors of this my last will and testament in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this fifth day of August, 1813.

Joel Durrett (Seal)

Signed and sealed in presence of

Thomas Smith
Lucy Smith
Richard Hord
Josiah Bass

At a County Court held for Green County at the Court house in Greensburgh this 26th day of September, 1814, the within will of Joel Durrett, dec'd, was produced to the Court by John Chandler, John Smith and Sarah Durrett the Executors therein named and proven by the oath of Lucy Smith, Richard Hord and Josiah Bass to be the act and deed of the said Joel Durrett and that at the time of executing the same that they believed him to be in his perfect mind and memory and the same is ordered to be recorded which is done accordingly.

Test John Barret C G. C.

A Copy, Attest:

Floyd Patterson, Clerk

By Evelyn S. Miller D.C.

Jacob B. Brockman married Jane Burris (grandaughter of Thomas Sr.), Clark County Kentucky records, Dec. 20, 1815. The will of Thomas Burris Jr., dated Nov. 2, 1832, mentions daughter Jane "now Jane Matthews" and her four Brockman children, Asa, James Thomas, Elizabeth, and Jacob Brockman. All four married Quisenberrys. James Thomas married Frances, daughter of Tandy Quisenberry; Jacob married Narcissa, daughter of Tandy; Elizabeth married Thacker, son of Tandy. Asa married Lucy Quisenberry, a cousin of the other three. Nancy, dau. of Thos. Burris, Jr is reported to have married 1st, Frank Brockman, 2nd, Morton.

Children of Jacob B. Brockman and wife Jane Burris:

1. Jacob, m. 1st. Narcissa Quisenberry
   Their children:
   1. Ormie, m. John Scott
   2. Colby
   3. Albert C. m. Crotia Prather, in 1880, Children:
      Ormie
      Virginia
      Mary)
      Ruth)-married, live in Boulder, Colorado
      Leanta)
   2nd. Mary Stephenson
2. Asa, m. 1st. Lucy Quisenberry
   1. one child, Roger, killed in Civil War
   2nd. Susan Huguely
   1. James Wesley, m. Mary Spence
   2. John, m. Florence Dawson
   3. Minkie
   4. Rachael, m. Dawson
   5. Lee
   6. Thomas
   7. Maggie
3. James Thomas, m. Frances Quisenberry
4. Elizabeth, m. Thacker Quisenberry

James Wesley Brockman and Mary Spence of Boone County, Missouri, had a daughter Margaret Lee who married Graham Vest Proctor in Mexico, Missouri. Their children were

1. Roger Lee, m. Mary. Had three children
2. Madge, m. Melville D. Kennedy in Kansas City.

John Brockman, son of Asa, was born May 27, 1854, and married in 1882 Florne Dawson. Two children:

1. Asa, m. Mary Proctor
2. Myrtle.

Children of James Thomas Brockman and wife Frances Quisenberry:

1. Mary Jane, m. Ezekiel Quisenberry
2. Tandy Quisenberry, m. Susan Sneed. Children:
   1. Thomas
   2. Elizabeth, m. Robert Seal

3. Minnie, m. Burban Seal
4. Carrie, m. Robert Duncan
5. Frank
6. Henry
7. Ethel
8. Claude
9. Roy

3. Jacob Mills Brockman, m. Mary Frances McDannold, Children:
   1. Thomas Alexander, m. Harriet Tunncliff
   2. Fannie Pearl, m. Henry T. Willis
   3. Ernest Caldwell
   4. Harriet Alma, m. Ansyl Truby Samuels
   5. Menta Caldwell
   6. Claude Elmer
   7. Lena Rivers, m. Chas. B. Huffman. Had daughter Virginia Lee
4. Laura, m. James S. Barns, and had
   1. William
   2. Walter, m. Wilmuth
   3. Montie, m. Charles Dunnaway
5. Addie Graves, m. Chas. Quisenberry, and had
   1. Alma, m. Taylor Squires
   2. Pansy, m. George Williamson
   3. LaUra, m. _____. Had one son
6. Elizabeth
7. Child died in infancy.

<u>Children of Jacob Mills Brockman and Mary Frances McDannold</u>, were

1. Thomas Alexander (called Exie) who married:
   1st Harriet Tunnicliff and had
   1. Bertie Iee, m. Robert Mitchell
   2nd Harriet _____
   2. Travis, m. Naomi
   3. Morgan, m. _____ in Miami
   4. Geraldine
   5. Beverly
2. Fannie Pearl, m. Henry T. Willis
   1. Guileta
   2. Earl Eugene
4. Harriet Alma, (4th child) m. Ansyl Truby Samuels in Edwardsville, Ill. She is editor of the Princeton Herald. Children:
   1. Norvell, m. 1st Marjorie Thurber Barrett, died 1931
      2nd Laura Emma Roper. One child, Jean Roper
   2. James Wesley, m. Margaret Ann Miller. One daughter, Wesley Anne

- -

Elizabeth Brockman, daughter of Jacob B. Brockman and Jane Burris, who married Thacker Quisenberry in Clark County, Ky. had children:

1. Rushia, m. Lowe. Daughter Amelia m. Benjamin Richards
2. Another child. m. and had Annie, who m. Edward Doyle and had child William.

- -

25

Stephen Brockman, son of John and Elizabeth, m. Eliz. Embree May 31, 1803.

- -

Data obtained from the original court records of Green County, Kentucky, by Hattie Scott, Frankfort, Kentucky (Nov.-Dec. 1944)

Stephen Brockman, of Clark County, Kentucky, deeds to Wm. Bradshaw of Green County, 400 acres, beginning at two poplars at Brockman's corner. Oct. 13, 1804 (Deed 4, Page 130)

- -

John Brockman appoints son Stephen Brockman attorney to manage and transact business for myself and wife in Kentucky. Dec. 20, 1802. Wts. Wm. Brockman, in Orange County, Va., came John Brockman, and etc., wts. (6-316)

- -

Stephen Brockman of Christian County, Kentucky, and Thos. Pitman of Mercer County, Ky. Whereas on Aug. 5, 1783, John Brockman, father of Stephen, executed to Wm. Pitman, then of Lincoln County, Ky. 3,795 acres located by Pitman for Brockman, etc. (Green County taken from Lincoln County in 1792 ..... H. Scott)

- -

26

John Brockman of Louisa, son of John and Elizabeth Brockman, was born in Orange County. He was married three times and according to estate settlement, died in 1835.

Marriage records from Louisa County:

1. Mrs. Ann (Minor) Meriwether, on May 31, 1809. She was born Dec. 14,
1 1774. Her death is recorded as 1820. If this is correct, then she and John were divorced, as John married again in 1818.

2. Mary Trice, daughter of Dabney Trice, and wife Isabella, on July 29, 1818. John, husband, was appointed Administrator (Dec. 11, 1826). Mary Trice was Mary Kenneth Estes, dau. of Isabella who was married first to Harris and second to Murwood Estes. Trice was her third husband.

3. Catherine Jenkins, on July 29, 1825. On the death of John Brockman, about 1835, the widow Catherine married Nathaniel Scales 2-1-1838.

Children of John Brockman by the three wives:

1. Francis, died 1835-36 intestate. Married Margaret _____. Son Peter.
2. Charles James. J and Nancy Brockman received part of estate of Col. G. Minor.
3. Virginia, died before 1838. m. Peter Faulkes. Son Peter.
4. Elizabeth D. m. March 21, 1836, to James Gunter. She was daughter of John and Mary Trice. John was appointed Guardian of Elizabeth, April 11, 1831.

There were a number of law suits brought with respect to the division of the property of John Brockman, which is the source of the information above.

At a Court of Quarterly Session Continued and held for the County of Louisa at the Courthouse on Tuesday the 15th day of March 1836.

Present, Edmund Pendleton, Pleasant Hackett
Charles S. Jones and Joseph W. Morris, Gent. Justices.

Brockman's Admr. vs. Brockman &c Chy.

The death of Francis Brockman is suggested and by consent of parties the suit is revived against Margaret Brockman the widow, Peter Brockman the son & heir & Oswald Brockman the Administrator of said Francis Brockman. Oswald Brockman is appointed guardian adlitem to the infant defn'ts to defend for them in this suit - The defendants then filed their answers by the consent of parties, and also by consent this cause then came on to be heard on this day upon the bill & answers, and both sides being heard by counsel the Court doth adjudge order and decree that Peter Scales, Fontaine Merewether, Robert Hart, Lewis Shisler and William T. Lipscomb be appointed Special Commissioners of this Court any three of whom may act with authority to call to their aid some competent surveyor and are directed to lay off and assign to Catharine Brockman widow of John Brockman dec'd by certain metes & bounds one full and equal third part in value of the land of which the said John Brockman died seized & possessed looking in said proceedings both to the quantity and quality of said land to be held as her lawful dower. And that they also allot to her one full & equal third in value of the negroes belonging to the estate of her husband to be held by her for life as her distributable portion of said negroes. And Oswald Brockman & Robert N. Trice are appointed Special Commissioners of this Court and directed to sell the balance of said negroes for cash to the highest bidder at public auction at Louisa Court-house at April Court next (if in their opinion the sale can then be advantageously made) and they are directed to advertise said sale in some newspaper in the City of Richmond as soon after this court as possible & also in such public places in the neighborhood as they may think fit, and then report their proceedings to this court in order to a final decree.

Recorded: MINUTE BOOK 1836-1839, page 23.

A Copy:-

Teste:- _____ Deputy
Clerk for L. A. Keller, Jr., Clerk,
Louisa Circuit Court,
Louisa County, Virginia.

28

OSWALD BROCKMAN was born in Orange County, Va., in 1793. He married Mary Frances Shisler on December 13, 1830. They lived for some time at the place near Thorn Hill, Va., when they sold to Isaac Graves. No further record has been found of them, but it is thought that they reared a large family. Mary, his wife, was the daughter of Lewis Shisler and resided in Louisa County, where she married Mr. Brockman. He was executor of his father's will and administrator of several estates. It is believed he moved further west, where we have lost sight of him, however there was a Oswald in Kentucky but we have not identified him.

ASA BROCKMAN was born in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va., in 1794. At the death of his father he moved from the home place near Monrovia to a plantation near Thorn Hill, Va., which his father bought from Ed Mills, where he held land jointly with his brother Oswald and their mother. January 18, 1819, he married Lucy Ellis Quisenberry, the youngest child of Aaron Quisenberry, Jr. and Sallie Ellis Quisenberry his wife, both of Orange County. George Ellis signed permission. After returning from the War of 1812, Mr. Brockman moved to Madison Run, Va., where he had purchased a homestead from John Rawlings.

Mr. Brockman's wife was of German descent and came from a distinguished German family.

1806 Wildwood Drive
Columbus, Georgia
Sept. 28, 1940

Mr. Wm. Everett Brockman
Minneapolis, Minn.

My dear Mr. Brockman:

The news has just come to me that you are one of my kinsmen through the Quisenberry's--I am wondering if you are not also kin through Thos. Burris? Eliz. Burris married a Brockman.

I was born and reared in Clark Co., Ky. My grandmother was Joice Quisenberry (m. Harrison Thomson) dau. of Joel, son of Rev. James Quisenberry (m. Jane Burris).

Our records claim that Aaron was born about 1715. That being the case, and Joyce G. Dudley's parents m. 1745--Joyce Gayle Dudley was b. about 1746. Aaron died 1795. I have always understood Joyce was very young when she married. My line is:

Maj. Robert Beverley	m.	Frances Fairfax; their son	
Capt. Henry Beverley	m.	Eliz. Smith (dau. of Robt., son of Maj. Gen. Robt. Smith) their dau;	
Judith Beverley	m.	Robt. Johnson; their dau.	
Judith Johnson	m.	Wm. Dudley; their son	
Robt. Dudley	m.	Joyce Gayle (desc. Matthew Gayle who m. Judith) their dau.;	
Joyce Gayle Dudley	m.	Aaron Quisenberry; their son	
(Rev.) James Quisenberry	m.	Jane Burris; their son	
*Joel Quisenberry	m.	Eliz. Haggard, their dau;	(*1st white
Joyce Quisenberry	m.	Harrison Thomson, their dau;	child born Fort
Ann Maria Thomson	m.	Wm. Boone Moore, their dau;	Greensborough,
Elizabeth Groom Moore	m.	John Henderson Hundley - 2 sons	Ky.)

Yours sincerely,

Elizabeth Moore Hundley (Mrs. J.H.)

THE QUISENBERRY FAMILY

The following lineage is taken from Court records and from "Memorials of the Quisenberry Family," by Anderson Chenault Quisenberry. In the Library of Congress at Washington, D.C. The author states: "The following descent lacks absolute confirmation in only a few instances, and the presumptive evidence even in those instances is so strong as to render their correctness practically certain." The origin of the family name, borne by its earliest known ancester one Tielman Questenberg, born in Bodenfelde, Germany, about 1380, was no doubt from a peak of that name in the Harz Mountains and literally means "crested mountain." This was the earliest form of the name, which, however, has been spelled in various forms in England and America, through the present form. Quisenberry, seems to have been most commonly adopted.

1. Tielman Questenberg, born in Bodenfelde, Germany, about 1380, settled in Cologne, Germany, in 1424; married Sybills Suchtelin, and died in 1446; 2. Berthold Questenberg, lived and died in Cologne. In 1445 married Margareth _____ ; 3. Henricus (the Latin name for the German Heinrich) Questenberg, born in Cologne about 1446, educated at the University of Cologne, was one of the Hanse merchants that went to England, where he married Catherine Cutts of Canterbury; 4. Augustine Questynbery, of Canterbury, England, born about 1468, died about 1510; 5. John Questenbury, of Canterbury, born about 1493; 6. Henry Questenbury, of Canterbury, born about 1517; 7. Henry Questenbury, of Leeds, Kent, England, born about 1541, died 1607, married Mildred _____ about 1562; 8. James Quessonberry (as spelled in the church register), born in Leeds, Kent, November 15, 1578; married Joan ____, and died in East Greenwich, Kent, September 16, 1620; 9. Thomas Questenbury, born in Bromley, Kent, March 16, 1600, went to Virginia in 1624, married there, and afterwards returned to England about 1650 and settled in Canterbury and died in Canterbury in 1672; 10. John Quessenbury, born in Westmoreland County, Va., in 1627, died in Westmoreland in 1717, married about 1658 Anne Pope. He assisted in surveying "Stratford," in Westmoreland County, which Thomas Lee bought of Nathaniel Pope, and bought 100 acres adjoining. The old home is still standing, now owned by a man named Jenkins. In 1707 he testified in a court action that he was 80 years old, consequently born in 1627. He died in 1717. He had three children: John (who died in 1695. Leaving no children). William, and Humphrey. 11. Humphrey Quessenbury, born in Westmoreland County, about 1670. Died in King George County not later than 1727, (MacKenzies Colonial Families of U.S., Vol. 1, Page 423 says he married Elizabeth Mothershead.) 12. Thomas Quesenbury, born in King George County and died in Caroline County, Va., in 1795. 13. Aaron Quisenberry, born in Caroline County about 1720, died in Orange County 1795, moved to Spotsylvania County; and afterwards bought 614 acres of land in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, on the north side of the north fork of North Anna River adjoining the Spotsylvania line. He married Joyce Dudley, daughter of Robert and Joyce (Gayle) Dudley of Spotsylvania County, Virginia. Their children were: Aaron, Moses, William, John, George, James, Winifred, Mary and Elizabeth.... 14. Aaron Quisenberry lived and died in Orange County. His second wife was Sally Ellis, by whom there were the following children: Stephen, Thomas, Aaron Shelton, David, Winifred, Polly, Benjamin, Joyce (who married William Reynolds). Sallie (who married John Henderson in 1811. Hezekiah Ellis married Sally Burris, Elizabeth married _____ Nelson. Nancy married C. L. Brockman, Lucy Ellis married Asa Brockman.

US Pension Office 1812 files WO 17877, WC 11419

Lucy E. Brockman, widow of Asa Brockman, P. O. Madison Run, Orange Co. Va. files application for pension on service of husband as Pvt. Capt. Wm. Stevens Co. Va. Militia War of 1812, Apr. 27, 1878. States Asa Brockman was drafted for 4 mo. & served in Capt. Wm. Stevens Co. for 6 mo. & was honorably discharged 1815.

War Dept. Records show official service from Jan. 27, 1814, to May 7, 1814, 101 days.

Widow states she married Asa Brockman Jan. 21, 1819, maiden name Lucy E. Quisenberry. Husband died Mar. 1861. Description of husband: Over 6 feet high, hair dark, eyes blue. Marriage performed by Jeremiah Chandler, Baptist Minister.

Widow allowed pension $8 per mo. from Mar. 9, 1878.

Claim for Bounty Land: Deposition of Asa Brockman 5 Dec. 1850, is aged 57, was in 3rd Regt. Va. Mil. under Col. Thos. Row, volunteered 27 Jan. 1814 for 3 mo. served 3 mo. & 15 days, discharged at Hampton 12 May, 1814.

Bounty Land granted 16160 40 acres in 1850
" " " 11158 120 " " 1855

Will of Asa Brockman, Sr.

I Asa Brockman of Orange County, State of Virginia being of sound mind and disposing memory do make constitute and publish this my last will and testament.

Item 1st. I give to my wife Lucy E. Brockman all of my estate both personal and real during her life.

Item 2 It is my will that my three youngest sons. Joseph, Albert and Thomas shall be educated out of my estate.

Item 3 After the death of my wife, it is my will that all of my property, shall be divided into ten equal parts and disposed of as follows, one part I give to my son Robert, one part to my son John, one part to my son William, one part to my son Asa, one part my son James, one part to my son Joseph, one part to my son Albert, one part to my son Thomas, one part to my granddaughter Lucy Catherine Hayse, the said part which I give to Lucy Catherine Hayse I desire shall be held in trust for her benefit by my Executors until she arrives at twenty one years of age, and should she die before twenty one, then it shall be equally divided between my legal heirs; and lastly I give one part to my two grand daughters Elizabeth and Ida Cooper, to be equally divided between them.

I appoint my sons John and William Brockman Executors of this my last will and testament. Given under my hand and seal this 15th day of March 1861

his
Asa X Brockman Sr. (SEA)
mark

Test

B. F. Dunn

Robert Estes

Dabney Wright

E. T. Lancaster

At a Monthly Court, held for the County of Orange, at the Court House on Monday the 22nd day of April 1861

This last will and testament of Asa Brockman, decd. was proved by the oaths of B. F. Dunn and Robert Estes, two of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

At a Quarterly Court held for the County of Orange, at the Court House, on Monday, the 27th day of May 1867.

On the motion of John Brockman and William Brockman, the executors named in the last will and testament of Asa Brockman, decd. who made oath thereto, according to law, and together with Joseph Brockman and Albert Brockman (who verified upon oath as to their sufficiency) their securities, entered into and acknowledged a bond, which is ordered to be recorded, in the penalty of two thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs. Certificate is granted them for obtaining a probat thereof, in due form

Test

Will Book 12 page 421

The children of Asa and Lucy E. Brockman were as follows:

43 1. William Brockman, m. Lucy M. Bickers
2. Robert, m. Mary Bond, dau. Thos. Bond, Dec. 15, 1846
44 3. John, m. Martha P. Estes.
4. James, killed in Civil War, C. S. A.
45 5. Joseph, m. Elizabeth J. Wright. 1-22-1878
46 6. Albert, m. Cordelia Katherine Estes.
7. Thomas, killed by train.
8. Asa, died from disease contracted in Civil War, C. S. A.
9. Sallie, m. William Cooper; two children, Elizabeth and Ida.
10. Elizabeth (Bettie) m. Thos. Hays; one child, Lucy Catherine.

Princeton, New Jersey
June 4, 1947

Mr. William E. Brockman
Minneapolis, Minn.

My dear Cousin:

I am enclosing the material I have which I think you might want for your book. If I can help in any other way, please let me know.

Tandy Quisenberry (my great-grandfather) was the son of the Reverend James Quisenberry who married Jane Burris, daughter of Thomas Burris, Sr. and Frances Tandy. You know, of course, that Thomas Burris fought at the Great Meadows under Washington and received a pistol for bravery. (The citation, as we would call it today, is in Washington's own handwriting.) But, what is not generally known is that Thomas lost an arm in that battle. I found the record in the old Virginia Journals. That would have made it impossible for him to fight in the Revolution. It was his son, Thomas, who fought in the Revolution. You will be interested in this information about Thomas, Sr., I think, since you are descended from him through his daughter, Elizabeth, who married John Brockman, I am sure.

Here are two interesting notes about the Quisenberrys:

The Reverend James was a Revolutionary soldier--entered the Army at 17. He was in the fort at Boonesboro and his name is on the monument there. He was pastor of the first church built in Kentucky.

Tandy Quisenberry married Margaret Bush, daughter of Captain Philip Bush who was descended from John Bush who came to Virginia in 1618. We all are eligible to the Order of the First Families of Virginia and others of Margaret Bush's descendants are eligible. Through Margaret Bush's mother, Frances Vivion, we are descended (collateral) from Agatha Eltonhead (her sister, Martha, who married Colonel Edwin Conway was my lineal ancestor) who married first Ralph Wormeley, one of the outstanding men in the Colony about 1650. After his death she married Sir Henry Chicheley, Deputy-Royal Governor of Virginia. The Wormeley place, "Rosegill," on the Rappahannock, is still standing. I visited it several years ago. It is beautiful.

With all good wishes,

Cordially,

Harriet Samuels

P.S. I wonder if you are writing anything about the old Brockman place in Orange County, where Kenneth Brockman now lives. Nine generations of Brockmans have lived there, I estimate. As someone said of another place, it has never belonged to anyone but the Brockmans, the Indians and God.

I was down there several years ago and was deeply interested in the old burial ground. I am sure the first Samuel is buried there.

29

HENRY BROCKMAN was born in Virginia Dec. 18, 1764, and married his cousin, Susannah Patterson. They moved to South Carolina from Virginia, about 1790-95, and settled in Spartanburg District. Mr. Brockman was a planter and owned slaves. He died in Greenville District, S. C., Apr. 11, 1834. He and his wife are buried in the graveyard at the Brockman homestead, about midway between Spartanburg and Greenville, and not far from Reidville.

Children:

49 1. Amelia Brockman, m. Thomas Campbell.
50 2. Mary, m. Theophilus Cannon.
3. Anna, m. Hammett. 10 children
4. Frances, m. James Peden.
5. Lucy, m. James Brockman, son of Major
32-B 6. Elizabeth B. m. J. Dawson Smith
33 7. Thomas Patterson, m. Mary Kilgore.
8. Joel D. m. Harriet Terry, May 14, 1816.
9. John. John, not mentioned in will of father Henry, but in will of grandfather John. Joel and John could have been the same.
10. James

Early home of Henry Brockman which was built on the Spartanburg side of the Enoree River in 1770. The plantation comprising this land grant is now owned by the John Henry Brockman family. The present homestead and graveyard are located close by.

This is the old homestead of John D. Smith and wife, Elizabeth Brockman Smith, built in 1779. The home is still in good condition.

Graveyard of the Henry Brockman family located near Reidsville, S. C. Here Henry Brockman and his wife and members of the family are buried.

Tombstones mark the graves of Mr. Bankhead's great-grandfather, Col. T. P. Brockman; his great-grandmother, Mary Kilgore Brockman, and his grandfather, Capt. James Henry Brockman.

WILL OF HENRY BROCKMAN

I Henry Brockman of Greenville district, being of sound mind and memory but calling to mind the frailty of mortal men, do make and ordain this as my Last Will and Testament:

1st. I do give and bequeath to Thomas P. Brockman In Trust for my daughter Milly Campbell the sum of Three hundred dollars: the interest of which sum is to be paid annually to my daughter and after her death, the principal to be equally divided among the heirs of her body.

2nd. I will and bequeath to the heirs of the body of my deceased daughter Mary Polly Cannon, the sum of Two hundred dollars, to be divided equally among them as they become of age.

3rd. I give and bequeath to the heirs of the body of my deceased daughter Anna Hammett the sum of Two hundred dollars, to be equally divided among them as they become of age.

4th. I give and bequeath to my daughter Frances Paden or her heirs the sum of two hundred dollars.

5th. I give and bequeath to my daughter Lucy Brockman or her heirs the sum of Two hundred dollars.

6th. I give and bequeath to the creditors of my Son Joel D. Brockman the sum of Two hundred dollars, to be equally divided according to the amount of each debt, without regard to trade or date and no interest to be calculated on any debt since or after the 1st of January 1823, Each Creditor taking a distributive share shall receive it in full of the debt and receipt the same. An in the event of his creditors failing to take the above sum, Then and in that case I do give and bequeath the said sum to the children of the said Joel D. Brockman, share & share alike, to be paid to them as they become of age also the one eighth part of the part set apart for my beloved wife, after her death.

7th. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth B. Smith or her heirs the sum of Two hundred dollars.

8th. I give and bequeath to my son Thomas P. Brockman or his heirs the sum of Two hundred dollars.

9th. It is my will that where any of my children or Grandchildren are now dead or may die before me, leaving legal heirs that such legal heirs shall represent their parent.

10th. It is my Will that all the above legacies be due at the time the sale money of my Estate is made payable.

11th. I do will and bequeath to James Brockman his heirs and assigns all my tract of land on the North side of Enoree River about 150 Acres provided he pay to my Estate the valuation thereof of three disinterested persons.

12th. I do will and bequeath to my son Thomas P. Brockman his heirs and assigns all my tract of land on which I now live on the South Side of Enoree River about 200 Acres, provided he pay to my Estate the valuation thereof of three disinterested persons.

13th. It is my will and desire that my servants George and Rachael be appraised and have the right to choose their Masters at the appraisement.

14th. I do Will and direct that all the rest of my Estate (and that included in the 11th, 12th, and 13th clause if not taken by valuation) be sold to my Executor on such credit as he may think most advisable.

15th. I do give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Susana Brockman the Interest of all the balance of my Estate, after paying all my just debts and the aforesaid Legacies. The interest of which to be paid to her annually for her support and to assist her to raise Milly Cannon (dau. of Mary B. Cannon) so long as the child is permitted to stay with her.

16th. It is my Will that if at any time, the interest given as above to my beloved wife Susana Brockman should be thought by three disinterested persons not to be a sufficient support for her, she may be allowed to use as much of the principal annually as may be thought necessary for her comfortable support.

17th. I do will that after the death of my beloved wife that all the part set apart for her, shall be equally divided amongst my Eight children or their heirs, in a similar manner as directed by the foregoing clauses.

18th. I do hereby nominate and appoint my son Thomas P. Brockman Executor of this last will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 19th day of July A.D. 1834.

Signed, sealed Published in the presence of — Henry Brockman, (L.S.)

Josiah Kilgore
John Wood
Samuel P. Hudson

Probated April 20, 1835.

Recorded in Will Book B. Pages 135-136
Apt. 10 File No. 3

Edited by Leonarda Andrea

ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN b. 23 Oct. 1796 d. 5 Sept. 1862+
The daughter of HENRY BROCKMAN and his wife, Susanna Patterson was married to JOHN DAWSON SMITH b. 14 Mar. 1791 d. 5 Sept. 1864+, The son of Reuben Smith and his wife, Sylvia Hawkins.

Children.....all are not accounted for.

Louis R. Smith b. 1 April 1815, killed in Battle CSA 8 Aug. 1863
Louisa P. Smith b. 1 April 1815 d. 21 April 1835

A. Sylvia H. Smith m. Isaac West Walker
B. Henry Martin Smith m. Martha M. Gilreath
C. Amelia E. Smith (Millie) m. Enoch Clifton Cunningham
D. Sarah L. Smith m. Joseph James

Col. Thomas Patterson Brockman and wife, Mary Kilgore Brockman, Greenville, S. C.

Presented here are scenes from the old Brockman homeplace, 15 miles southeast of Greenville near Anderson's bridge over the Enoree River on the Woodruff road, where ancestors of William B. Bankhead once lived. The old home itself stands staunchly after the passage of a century and a half.

E. Nancy J. Smith m. Archibald L. Miller
F. Lucy M. Smith m. Willis M. Green
G. Elizabeth Smith m. Greenlee Smith
H. Reuben J. Smith m. Mary Elizabeth Goodlett
I. William Thomas Smith m. Mary Ann Miller
J. John Abner Smith m. Louisa Miller
K. James Dawson Smith m. Mary Jane Bates
L. Mary Maria Smith m. Hembre Green as first husband m. 2 Henry T. Stroud
M. Emily F. Smith m. Capt. Henry T. Stroud

One son married a Miss Gossett, I am unable to determine his name.

+The dates marked "+" are from tombstones....the Bible of Mrs. Lucy M. Smith Green, a daughter, had death dates as follows (Births same as tombstone)
My mother. Elizabeth S. Smith died the 14th day of June 1862
My father. John Dawson Smith died the 4th day of September, 1864.

One son of John Dawson Smith was called "Doc" but I am not sure which one.

A.

SYLVIA H. SMITH, daughter of Elizabeth Brockman and John Dawson Smith (from her Bible), b. 13 Jan. 1814 d. 1 April 1861.
Married Isaac West Walker, son of Susia West and Lynn Walker b. 17 Nov. 1809 d. 30 Mar. 1895.

Children:

John Walker b. 18 Oct. 1833 m. Carolyn King
Elizabeth Walker b. 13 Nov. 1835 m. Erwin Rowe
Minerva Walker b. 8 Dec. 1837 and married twice issue by both m. 1 John C. King and m. 2 Garrison Sheppard
Henry Walker b. 28 Oct. 1839 and killed in battle CSA 2 Feb. 1863.
Martha Walker b. 24 Mar. 1842 m. Washington Howell
Mary Frances Walker b. 10 Nov. 1843 m. James Franklin in Watson
William B. Walker b. 25 Mar. 1845 d. 19 Feb. 1862
Sarah L. Walker b. 17 Sept. 1846 m. George Bramlett
Abram Green Walker b. 13 Aug. 1848 m. Mary Bates
Jefferson Powers Walker b. 28 Feb. 1851 m. Kate Bramlett
George T. Walker b. 15 Aug. 1853 m. Hattie Smith
Dawson Walker b. and d. 25 Nov. 1855.

Many of the descendants of this couple are still residing in the Greenville County area.

B.

HENRY MARTIN SMITH, Son of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, b. 3 Dec. 1816 d. 14 Nov. 1873.
Married Martha M. Gilreath b. 1 Feb. 1821 d. 27 Jan. 1897. Daughter of Hardy Jones Gilreath and Nancy Hughes Green.

Children:

Reuben Elisha Smith died infant.
Sylvia Terry Smith died infant.
James H. Smith b. 21 April 1858 d. 21 Jan. 1859.

Hardy Jones Gilreath Smith m. Victoria Holtzolaw Vaughn
Nancy Stokes Smith m. Francis Westmoreland Morgan
Mary Gilreath Smith m. Thomas Burdett and died without issue
Louis Beauregard Smith m. Ella Pool Holtzclaw
SEVEN Children in all.

LOUIS BEAUREGARD SMITH m. Ella Pool Holtzclaw and had issue of two:
Martin Ansel Smith died aged 15.
Bertie B. Smith died in her middle age....She was long a prominent woman in UDC and DAR work in S. C. and was widely known throughout the USA.
The widow of L. B. Smith is still alive and past 90, in Greer, S.C.

NANCY S. SMITH m. Francis M. Morgan and had issue of 4
Nathaniel W. Morgan wed 1. Belle Gilreath and wed 2nd to..... and had issue by both wives.
Lillie E. Morgan died single at age of 70.
Annie Agnes Morgan died single at age of 65.
Jesse G. Morgan, is dead...wed twice and issue by both wives.

HARDY JONES GILREATH SMITH m. Victoria H. Vaughn and had issue of 11.
Celestine Sarratt Smith m. Redmond Leonardo Andrea, as 2nd wife.
Redmond Leonardo Andrea was the son of Mary Jane Richey Wyatt and her husband, Auguste Andrea.....Auguste Andrea was the son of Leonardo d'Andrea and his wife, Leonore Schwarze.....Leonardo d'Andrea was the son of the Marquis Giovanni d'Andrea and his wife, Lady Lucrezia Rivera of Naples, Italy.....A brother of Leonardo d'Andrea was the Cardinal Jerome (Giralamo) d'Andrea of Rome...This Cardinal was Abbott of Monte Casino Abbey before he was made Cardinal and as Cardinal was at one time secretary to the reigning Holy Father The Pope of the Holy Roman and Catholic Church.
Mary Victoria Andrea died aged 4 months
Agnes Gilreath Andrea m. Fava Emerson Cribb
Zane Andrea Cribb
Remo Emerson Cribb
Olive Jeannette Andrea, single, Florence, S.C.
Frank Auguste Andrea m. Mary Florine Wofford
Mary Frances Andrea
Redmond Angelo Andrea m. Frances Cook
Angela Andrea
Connie Lee Andrea, single, teacher, Columbia, S.C.
Lula Belle Andrea died aged 10 months..her twin
Willie May Andrea m. John Russell Atkinson.
Henry Martin Smith m. Mary Margaret (Mamie) Green.
Edgar M. Green m. Ida Cooper Waddell
Lee Green Smith m. Leila Bruce Carman Mitchell and issue
John Mitchell Smith m. (Do not have name of wife)
Harold Smith
Ruth Smith m. Theron E. Barton. issue 2
Lois Smith m. Day Cox Vaughn....issue 4
Gordon Smith m. Virginia Rodgers...issue 1
Hovey Townes Smith m. Lillian Peoples Howell and issue
Elsie Peoples Smith died aged 18 months
Hilton Smith died single aged 25 years
Mildred Smith m. Elmer Pearson Bomar
George Howell Bomar
Martha Bomar
Lewell E. Bomar.

Children of Hovey Townes Smith and Lillian Peoples Howell (Cont'd).

Charles Edward Smith, single
Dorothy L. Smith, single
Landrum Smith, died single aged 32.
Pinckney Vaughn Smith m. Eva Jones and died without issue.
Walter Smith m. Olive McAlister Anderson
Evelyn Anderson Smith m. V. Butler
Blanche Olive Smith m. 1 Michael Arthur Athanason
Walter Michael Athanason
Her husband killed in Battle World War II and Blanche O.
Smith Athanason m. 2nd William Ward.
Essie V. Smith m. Simon Peter Rabon
Emerson Wiggins Rabon m. Agnes Wallace Edwards
Emerson Wiggins Rabon Jr.
Ella Carol Rabon
Essie Margaret Rabon.
Mable Smith m. Sidney P. Howerton
Elizabeth Brockman Howerton m. Archie Zimmerman Williams
Elizabeth Patricia Williams
Trelena Smith m. 12-23-1909 Samuel W. Vaughan
Hellen Essie Vaughan m. Claude H. Queen
Jannie Victoria Vaughan m. Roy R. Jones
Louis J. Vaughan m. Catherine Larcey
Mattielou Vaughan m. Harry J. Edwards
Morris W. Vaughan m. Margaret Bolner
Mable Vaughan
Emily Vaughan 21 Oct. 1923 died aged 11 months
Sammy W. Vaughan d. 23 Oct. 1939 aged 24 years.
Ennis Smith m. Violet Rhodes Hewer
Betty Lee Smith m. Leland Wendell Kelley.

Henry Martin Smith was son of Hardy Jones Gilreath Smith and his wife, Victoria Holtzclaw Vaughn Smith.

I have a copy of the Bible of Mrs. Lucy M. Smith Green....It is full of interesting data. It has most of the entries of the births of her grandchildren. It also has many death dates of her family.

"My mother, Elizabeth S. Smith, died 14 June 1862."
"My father, John Dawson Smith died 4 Sept. 1864"
"My brother, Louis R. Smith was killed in Battle 8 Aug. 1863"
"My sister, Sarah L. James died 7 May 1877"
My brother, John Abner Smith died 9 Aug. 1878.
Infant Child of H.T. and E.F Stroud born and died 25 May 1866.

My brother, James Dawson Smith was born 21 March 1832.
This conflicts with his tombstone...note however that Lucy M. Smith was b. 3 Jan. 1833...The Bible date in Lucy Smith Green's Bible is more logical than the tombstone date.

My father, John D. Smith was born 14 Mar. 1791
My mother, Elizabeth S. Brockman Smith was born 23 Oct. 1796

My father and mother were married on Christmas Day 1812.

My grand daughter, Menora Green, the wife of John Snow as b. 28 Dec. 1882.

My daughter, Martha E. Holtzclaw died 4 May 1906.
My sister, Emily F. Stroud died 16 Nov. 1879.
My brother, Henry Martin Smith died 14 Nov. 1873.
Moses W. Smith died 2 Dec. 1937...added by daughter.
Hardy J.G. Smith died 21 Feb. 1919.
Victoria Vaughan Smith died 30 April 1937.

C.

AMELIA E. SMITH (Milly), Daughter of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, b. 6 Dec. 1823 d. 6 Dec. 1893 and was married to Enoch Clifton Cunningham.

Children:

Thomas B Cunningham m. Harriet Josephine Watson
Jabez G. Cunningham m. Eva. B. Taylor
Jesse P. Cunningham m. Floy Goodlett
George H. Cunningham m. Mary Green
Ora Cunningham died single as an elderly lady.
Elizabeth P. Cunningham m. J.M. Watson (John M. Watson)
++Annie Cunningham m. James Vaughan Name was Addie A. and not Annie
D.F. Cunningham (Doc) Doctor Franklin Cunningham, m. ?
Mrs. Ann Maria Cunningham Baker...Deceased+
Mrs. Louise Emma Cunningham Peden...deceased+ m. James Peden

I took this data from tombstone and from The Administration of Enoch Clifton Cunningham in Greenville in 1902..... A member of the family kindly gave me the wives and husbands of some of the children.

Shares were given to:

Hattie Irene Baker	Vassey Iola Baker
Thomas Baker	Enoch Clifton Baker
Alice Baker	

For the share of their deceased mother, Mrs. Ann Maria Baker.

Shares were given to:

Janie Peden	Eva Peden
Roxie Peden	Cora Peden
Lizzie Peden	Edgar Peden
Louise Peden	Annie Peden

For the share of their deceased mother, Mrs. Emma L. Peden, deceased wife of JAMES PEDEN.

++Annie w. of James Vaughan was error in Administration for ADDIE w. of James Vaughan. However I may have been wrong. From my personal knowledge I happen to know there was a daughter named ADDIE A. CUNNINGHAM.

This family is still prominent in the Travelers Rest area of Greenville Co., S. C.

D.

SARAH L. SMITH, Daughter of ELIZABETH S.BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, d. 7 May 1877 married as his second wife to Joseph James, son of Clara Benson and Joseph James Sr.

Children:

Thomas A. James m. Jane R. Holtzclaw
William Henry James m. Charlotte Gibson
Mariah James m. J. Pinckney Vaughn
Elizabeth James m. William R. Hudson
Preston James m. Nancy Raines
Edgar Morgan James m. Susan Hudson

Joseph James had by his first wife, Martha Bailey....these children:
Bayliss James m. Sarah Foster
Elizabeth James m. James Suber
Carrie James m. Mr. Wood
John James m. Lou Hannah
Mary James m. Davis Moore

Many of these descendents of Joseph James, by both wives are still residents of Greenville area in S.C.

I have a fairly complete set of the issue of William Henry James and his wife, Charlotte Gibson. Also of Mariah James and her husband, J. Pinckney Vaughn. ...one son of theirs, wed a daughter of John Smith, son of Elizabeth and Greenlee Smith....Ludwell K. Vaughn m. a daughter of John Smith.

A granddaughter of William Henry James and his wife, Charlotte Gibson, wed Nelle James m. Paul Bull, a son os Sunie E. Stroud and James A. Bull.

Tombstone:

Sarah L. Smith / Wife of / Joseph James/. Was born the 28th day of February 1824 / And died 5th day of May 1876.+

+Lucy Green in her Bible has death date as 7 May 1877 as noted above.

Sarah L. Smith, m. Joseph James
1. William H. James (b. 1855; d. 1935), m. Charlotto Gibson (d. 1910)
   1. daughter, m._____ Reese Maude James m. Frank Reese
see below 2. Dr. F. C. James m. Mamie G. Kendrick
   3. W. L. James m. Louise Shepherd Jones
   4. M. D. James m. ? ALSO W. Ennis James m. Mattie Smith
2. Maria James, m. J. Pinckney Vaughn
3. Preston James, m. Nancy Raines
4. Edgar Morgan James, m. Susan Hudson
5. Betty James, m. Will Hudson
6. Thomas A. James m. Jane R. Holtzclaw

William Henry James m. Eliza Charlotte Gibson and had issue of Dr. Frederick Gibson James m. Mammie G. Kendrick, W. Louis James m. Louise Shepherd Jones, M. Donald James m. and (do not know whom he wed).
W. Ennis James m. Mattie Smith
Maude James m. Frank Reese

Elizabeth Smith, m. Greenlee Smith
1. John Smith m. Ella Walker John Brockman Smith, name in full.
1. Eugenia Smith, m. Perry W. Taylor
1. Irene, m. ____ Satterfield
2. Ella, M. _____Vaughn
3. Shirley, m. ____Glenn
4. Minnie, m. ____King
5. Lucille, m. ____Hall
6. (daughter) m. K. O. Glenn
7. C. L. Taylor
8. E. I. Taylor
9. C. E. Taylor
10. J. B. Taylor
11. William Taylor
2. Thomas L. Smith
3. W. C. Smith
4. (daughter) m. B. M. Dillard
5. (daughter) m. L. K. Vaughn (He is descendent of Sally L. James.
6. (daughter) m. O. C. Copeland
7. (daughter) m. E. G. Gresham
2. Doc Smith m. Frances (Fanny) Walker.

E.

NANCY JANE SMITH, Daughter of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, married Archibald Lee Miller (Archie) son of Edmund Miller and his wife, Louise Fowler.

Children:

Roland S. Miller d. 13 Jan. 1871 aged 13 years.
John Dawson Miller m.
Louise Miller m. S. J. Casselberry
Edward Boston Miller m. Allie Everhart...He was a famed Baptist minister...D.D. degree.
Gerald Miller m. H. Brown and reside in Memphis, Tenn.
Sugar A. Miller m. Mr. Humphries of Desoto Co. Miss.
Jefferson Davis Miller m. Mary _____ .
Archie Lafayette Miller m. Cora Blassingame
Emma Fannie Miller m. 1 T. Harper and m. 2 Mr. O'Neal

This family left Greenville County, S.C. about 1875 and settled in Desoto Co. Miss.

Louisa Caroline Miller m. John Abner Smith
Mary Ann Miller m. William Thomas Smith
Archibald Lee Miller m. Nancy Jane Smith
Three brothers and sisters married.
Their brother, W.S. Miller married Kezia Brockman Walker, a daughter of Lynn Walker.

F.

LUCY M. SMITH, Daughter of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, b. 3 Jan. 1833 d. 25 June 1919 and was married 26 Dec. 1852 to Willis M. Green b. 26 Feb. 1829 d. 9 Oct. 1902.

Children:

Ellender F. Green b. 23 Oct. 1853 d. 3 Dec. 1873.
Marthe E. Green b. 10 Sept. 1855 m. James Furman Holtzclaw
James P. Green b. 1 Jan. 1857 m. Martha E. Greene (Mattie)
John Dawson Green b. 7 Feb. 1859 m. Emma Wham
Minnie M. Green b. 2 June 1861 died single 29 Oct. 1937
Willis M. Green Jr. b. 22 Dec. 1863 d. 3 Dec. 1873.
Luther L. Green b. 26 Feb. 1866 m. Flora Montgomery
Edgar Smith Green b. 5 Feb. 1868 m. Mammie Bramlett
Mary Margaret (Mamie) Green b. 24 Mar. 1875 m. Henry Martin Smith.

G.

ELIZABETH BROCKMAN SMITH, Daughter of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, married Greenlee Smith, son of Benjamin and Mary Lindley Smith, rather a grandson.

Greenlee Smith and his wife Elizabeth B. Smith had but two children to live to maturity. They are buried at their old homestead, but I am sorry that I do not have the dates on their tombstones.

Children...Two:

John Brockman Smith m. Ella Walker
+ Doc Smith m. Frances (Fanny) Walker

+I am sorry that I do not know what the "Doc" stands for...Andrea.

It may have been the name Doctor, for some of the unrelated Smiths, of the old Benjamin Smith set wed into the Doctor Family and they had a son, Franklin Doctor Smith...Doctor was the maiden surname of a great grandmother of Greenlee Smith, and Doctor was used as a first name among the children of that set.

John B. Smith m. Ella Walker and they had
Eugenia Smith m. Perry W. Taylor
Irene m.___ Satterfield
Ella m. Vaughn
Shirley m. Mr. Glenn (K.O.)
Minnie m. Mr. King
Lucille m. Mr. Hall
C. L. Taylor
E. I. Taylor
C. E Taylor
J. B. Taylor
William Taylor
Thomas L. Smith
W. C. Smith
Mrs. B. M. Dillard
Mrs. E. G. Gresham
Mrs. O. C. Copeland
Mrs. L. K. Vaughn

H.

REUBEN J. SMITH, Son of ELIZABETH S. BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, m. Mary Elizabeth Goodlett...some of his children

Mary Brockman Smith, died single an old lady
Elizabeth S. Smith m. Do not know whom.
Edward Wyatt Smith m. "
Reuben J. Smith Jr. "
John Dawson Smith "

There may have been other children.....descendents still reside in Greenville Co., S.C. area.

I.

WILLIAM THOMAS SMITH, Son of Elizabeth S. Brockman and John Dawson Smith, married Mary Ann Miller.

Children:

Manning Smith m. M. A. Martin
Angie Smith m. W. W. Watson
Carrie Smith m. Edward Hudson
Walton Smith m. Alice Bramlett
Dora L. Smith m. Leonard Smiley Bigham

There were other children who did not marry.....I never like in genealogy to use initials for in future generations when people read the records, no one will know for what the initial stands for.

In the Book on the BIGHAM Family...it states that Dora L. Smith married Leonard Smiley Bigham and that she was the daughter of RUFUS SMITH of Greenville County. The book also states that she had a sister, Caroline (Carrie) Smith who married Edward Hudson.

J.

JOHN ABNER SMITH, Son of Elizabeth Brockman and John Dawson Smith, married Louisa Caroline Miller in 1853.

Children:

Jay Smith m. Evie Goldbold and resided in Texas.
Lelin L. Smith m. Mr. Bollinger, a linguist of Switzerland.
Edmund Smith m. (Do not know name of his wife).
Anna Smith m. Mr. Spencer
Otho Smith m. (Do not know name of his wife, from Canada).
Olive Smith m. William W. Watson
Emma Smith m. (Do not know name of her husband).
Charles Smith m. and had 2 children.
Brockman Smith died aged 10.
Miller Smith died young.

This family, some reside in S. C., while others are scattered over the USA with many residing in Texas.

K.

JAMES DAWSON SMITH, Son of Elizabeth Brockman and John Dawson Smith, b. 21 May 1832 d. 1 Jan. 1896. 25 Jan. 1858 married Mary Jane Bates b. 17 Dec. 1839 d. 24 August 1904.

Residence at Pendleton, S. C. where he and his wife are buried in the Pendleton Baptist Church yard.

Children:

Cornelia Jane Smith b. 2 Nov. 1858 d. 20 Nov. 1858.
Ida Smith b. 19 Aug. 1860 d. 15 June 1861.
Mamie Brockman Smith m. 1 C. V. Bostic m. 2 J. E. Sitton.
Ella Bates Smith m. William S. Brown.
William Harvey Smith m. Lilly J. Gilmore.
John Dawson Smith m. Lena Russell
Hattie (Harriet) Smith m. Harry A. Sloan
Gordon L. Smith single in 1913.

This data was taken from Simpson's History of old Pendleton, and from the grave stones in Baptist Church yard in Pendleton.
Mamie Smith Bostic / Wife of J. E. Sitton / 24 March 1865 / 7 June 1901
C. V. Bostic / 30 Oct. 1860 / 7 Aug. 1890

James Dawson Smith became a prominent citizen of Pendleton. Many of his descendents still reside in that area. He and his wife were both from Greenville County, S. C.

L.

MARY MARIA SMITH, Daughter of ELIZABETH BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, b. 1 Jan. 1835 d. Married first to Hembre Green who died during the Confederate War and is buried at his plantation graveyard.

Children of Maria M. Smith and her husband, Hembre Green (3):

Eva Green m. Brooks Holtzclaw
James F. Green m. Angeline (Angie) Roberts
George Hembre Green m. Leila O. Gresham

After the death of Hembre Green, his widow, Maria M Green, married a second time to Capt. Henry T. Stroud...no issue by him.

EVA GREEN m. Brooks Holtzclaw and they had issue of:
Emory Holtzclaw m. Clara Johnson and have
Ruth Holtzclaw
Malcolm Holtzclaw
Floride G. Holtzclaw m. Samuel James and have
Margaret James
John H. James
Ralph James
Edward James
Reid Holtzclaw m. Carrie Anderson Goodlett (Was Widow Black)
Nada Holtzclaw
Frances Holtzclaw

Beulah Holtzclaw m. Richard (Dick) Searles and have
Dorothy Searles
William Searles
Edward Searles
Sloan Holtzclaw m. Lila Henderson (Sloan Holtzclaw is dead)
Louise H. Holtzclaw
Grace Holtzclaw
Dawson Holtzclaw m. Peggy
James Holtzclaw
Dawson Holtzclaw, Jr.
Martha Holtzclaw
Robert Holtzclaw
Leila Holtzclaw m. William Dill
Dawson H. Dill
Brooks H. Dill
Mabel Dill
Catherine Dill
Lillian Dill
Marie Dill

JAMES F. GREEN m. Angeline Roberts and they have issue of
Max Green m. Grace
Perry Green m. Margaret Smith
Eleanor Green
Eunice Green
Grady Green m. Ethel Wynn
Eunice Green
Verner Green
Eva Green m. Thomas E. Smith
Azile Green m. Rollins L. Richardson
Rollins L. Richardson Jr.
Jimmie Richardson
Herbert Green m. Annette Watson
Katherine Green
George Green m. Thelma Watson
Mary Green
Paul Green m. Evelyn Lively
Mary Ellen Green
Billie Green

GEORGE HEMBRE GREEN m. Leila O. Gresham
Lois C. Green
Bessie O. Green m. J. Clifton League
J.Clifton League Jr.
George Lewis League
Sherrill H. Green m. Muriel Lewis, Tacoma, Wash.
Ethel G. Green m. B. Riley Greene.
Martha Greene
Lawton W. Green m. Phillis Huff
Phillis Anne Green
Ernest Green
Jacqueline Green
Corrine I. Green

George H. Green resided at Simpsonville, S. C. where he is buried.

MARIA M. SMITH b. 1 Jan. 1835 d. 21 May 1921
She was married first to Hembre Green who died during the War Between the States....Issue 3 as named above.

Maria M. Smith Green, as a widow wed second to Capt. Henry T. Stroud but had no issue by him. She was a loving and devoted step mother to Capt. Stroud's children, whom he had by her sister, Emily F. Smith.

Capt. Henry T. Stroud died 30 Mar. 1921 in Greenville S.C.... Capt. Henry T. Stroud and both his wives are buried in Springwood Cemetery in Greenville, S. C.

Two Children of Maria M. Smith and her first husband, Hembre Green died infants. Tombstones in old Reuben Smith graveyard.....
Infant child of H. and M. M Green, Dianna Green born and died 1 April 1858.
Infant son, George Green, of H. and M. M Green b. 13 Apr. 1859 d. 15 Apr. 18, 1859.

Hembre Green was the son of George Green and his wife, Dianna Green.

M.

EMILY F. SMITH, The youngest child, a daughter, of ELIZABETH BROCKMAN and John Dawson Smith, b. 16 Nov. 1840 d. 16 Nov. 1875, married Capt. Henry T. Stroud b. 24 Dec. 1835 d. 30 Mar. 1921.

Children:

Thompson Stroud b., Tombstone data for Thompson Stroud. B and D 25 May, 1866.
Sloan L. Stroud b. 21 June 1867 m. Marguerite Burks
Alice B. Stroud b. 16 April 1870 m. J. W. Elms
Leonora Stroud m. N. J. Sherrill (Nicholas Johnson Sherrill)
William Dawson Stroud m. Inez Tanner
Sunie E. Stroud m. James A. Bull

In the Bible of Lucy Smith Green, she has this entry "Henry M. Stroud died 14 Nov. 1873" and written beside is "Nephew".

SLOAN L. STROUD, b. 21 June 1867, m. Marguerite Burks and had issue of
Virginia Stroud m. William Nuttycombe

WILLIAM DAWSON STROUD, was b. 24 Dec. 1875, m. Inez Tanner and had issue of
Nora Stroud m. 2 Nov. 1922 to Virgil Clayton Durham
Davis McLane Durham
Jane Blakely Durham
Henry Thomas Stroud m. 8 June 1936 to Opal Johnson
Henry Thomas Stroud
Opal Inez Stroud

LEONORA STROUD m. N. J. Sherrill and had issue of
Sloan Sherrill m. May Jettun
Marguerite Sherrill m. Bradley Bartholomew
Bradley Bartholomew Jr.
Leonora M. Sherrill m. John Monahan
Betsy Monahan
John Monahan Jr.
Stroud Monahan
N.J. Sherrill Jr. m. Grace Hutchinson
Sallie Sherrill

The Bible of Mrs. Lucy Smith Green has:

"My sister, Emily F. Stroud died 16 Nov. 1879". The tombstone has "died 16 Nov. 1875". Tombstone is in error...Sunie E. Stroud born 24 Sept. 1877, died 3 Aug. 1931.....Her Bible also has born in 1877.....She could not have been born two years after the death of her mother. I just happened to catch this error....Tombstone of Sunie E. Bull has her birth as 24 Sept. 1877 and death 7 Aug. 1931.

ALICE BROCKMAN STROUD b. 16 April 1870 m. J. W. ELMS, he died in 1922.
- Emily W. Elms b. 30 Oct. 1889 m. Dr. Louis Markle
  - Dorothy Markle
  - Sarah Markle m. David Blitz; 3 children
  - Michael Markle m. _____ _____, 1 child.
- Sunie Leitner Elms b. 25 Dec. 1892 d. 23 Mar. 1947 and m. Charles S. Hudson.
  - Charles Spurgeon Hudson Jr.
  - Oren Moore Hudson m. Edna _____; 2 children
  - William Hudson m. Virginia McNettie, 1 child.
  - Sunie Elms Hudson d. 23 June 1935..twin to William
  - Elsie Elms Hudson m. Edward Johnson, 1 child.
- Marie Lenora Elms m. Harold H. Heath
  - Harold H. Heath Jr. m. Lyleth M. Neely
    - Lyleth Marie Heath
    - Muriel Alyce Heath
- William John Elms m. Annie Fitchett as first wife and issue by her...
  - Elizabeth Elms m. Gregory Lee
    - Harold Lee
    - Jane Lee
  - J. W. Elms Jr. m. , 1 daughter
  - Alice Marie Elms m. Roy Massingill
    - Roy Massingill, Jr.
  - Sideny Leitner Elms m. Virginia Withers
  - Sloan Stroud Elms m. Ruby Howard, 2 daughters.
  - Douglas Elms m. Isabel Mims.
- Alice Elizabeth Elms m. Raymond J. Cutchin
  - Raymond Cutchin Jr. m. Ruth _____
  - Thomas Cutchin m. _____
  - Marguerite Cutchin m. Larry Welson, 2 children
  - Sideny Cutchin
- Henry Stroud Elms m. 1 Juanita Brown and m. 2 Lucille Firchett
  - Shirley Elms
  - Stroud Elms Both by first wife.

SUNIE E. STROUD b. 24 Sept. 1877 d. 3 Aug. 1931 m. James A. Bull
- Martha Bull m. J. J. Hunter
  - Jack J. Hunter m. Eleanor Bolt
    - Carey Ann Hunter
  - Martha E. (Patsey) Hunter
- Frances Bull m. P. A. Roberts
  - Martha Ann Roberts
- Ruth Bull m. Luther Aull
  - Luther Aull Jr.
  - James Bull Aull
  - Peggy Aull
- James A. Bull Jr. m. Birdie Heirs
  - James A. Bull
  - Emily Bull m. D. M. Richardson
    - D. M. Richardson III

Mrs. James A. Bull formerly of Greenville, S. C., before her marriage was Miss Sunie E. Stroud. She is shown here in her graduating dress with her diploma and flowers from her friends. She was born September 24, 1877 and died August 3, 1931, and is buried in Springwood Cemetery at Greenville, S. C.

Emily F. Smith, wife of Captain Henry T. Stroud, who died November 16, 1879. Member of Brushy Creek Church, youngest daughter of John D. Smith and Elizabeth Brockman, born, raised and passed away in their home built in 1777. The family graveyard is on this Smith plantation where many relatives are buried. The little baby is Lenora Stroud, now Mrs. N. J. Sherrill, Charlotte, N. C.

Speaker Bankhead Greeted By Greenville Relatives 1939

MRS. COLLINS MRS. BANKHEAD MR. BANKHEAD MR. EARLE MR. BENNETT

MRS. WARDLAW MRS. TEAGUE MRS. AIKEN MR. ANDERSON MR. BROCKMAN

More than 100 relatives of Speaker William B. Bankhead gathered in the foyer of the Poinsett hotel yesterday afternoon to greet him and Mrs. Bankhead after their arrival here from Washington. Mr. Bankhead is shown holding a gavel, made of cedar from the family burial ground near the city, which was presented him by Henry Brockman. Dr. Thomas Brockman arranged the reception for Mr. Bankhead before he spoke last night at the annual Chamber of Commerce dinner. Shown here, left to right, are Mrs. L. R. Collins, Mrs. A. B. Wardlaw, Mrs. William B. Bankhead, Mrs. Calvin Teague, Speaker Bankhead, Mrs. Hugh Aiken, Paul Earle, D. B. Anderson, B. A. Bennett and Henry Brockman. Speaker Bankhead's mother was Tallulah Brockman, whose mother took her from Greenville to Alabama when she was a child. The speaker greeted his kin in warm fashion.—(Staff Photo by Simpson).

Paul Bull, son of Sunie E. Stroud and James A. Bull, m. Nelle James (Dtr. W. Ennis James, gr. son Sally Smith m. Joseph James, son of Wm. H. James).
Paul Bull Jr.
Margaret Bull
Daniel H. Bull m. Elizabeth Whetsell
Daniel H. Bull Jr.

BIBLE of Capt. HENRY T. STROUD of
Greenville, S. C.

Henry T. Stroud was born 24th day of December 1835.
Henry T. Stroud was married the 10th day of August 1865 to Emily F. Smith.
Emily F. Smith was born 16th day of November 1840.

Children:

Thompson Stroud was born and died 25th day of May 1866.
Sloan L. Stroud was born the 21st day of June 1867.
Alice Brockman Stroud was born 16th day of April 1870.
Leonora Emily Stroud was born the 22nd day of May 1872.
William Dawson Stroud was born the 24th day of December 1875.
Sunie E. Stroud was born the 24th day of Sept. 1877.

DEATHS:

Emily F. Stroud, the wife of Henry T. Stroud, died the 16th day of November 1879.
Capt. Henry T. Stroud died the 30th day of March 1921.
Mrs. Maria M. Stroud, wife of Henry T. Stroud, died the 21st day of May 1921.

WEDDINGS...no dates for weddings.

Capt. Henry T. Stroud was married to Maria M. Smith Green...the widow of Hembree Green and a sister to "My first wife".
Sloan L. Stroud was married to Marguerite Burks.
Alice B. Stroud was married to J. W. Elms.
Leonora Stroud was married to Nicholas Johnson Sherrill.
William Dawson Stroud was married to Inez Tanner.
Sunie E. Stroud was married to James A. Bull.
Eva J. Green was married to Brooks Holtzclaw.
James F. Green was married to Angeline Roberts.
George Hembre Green was married to Leila O. Gresham (or Grisham).
Dianna Green died an infant the 1st day of April 1858.
George Green, died an infant..was born 13th April and died 15th April 1859.
"These last five children were children of Hembre Green and his wife."

30

ANNE BROCKMAN (dau. John and Amelia) was born in Orange County, Va. She moved to North Carolina with her father, where she married Thomas Parks. Their children are as follows: 1. John, died young. 2. Mary, m. Abraham Gray. 3. Amelia Parks, m. Lunsford Hudson. 4. Samuel, m. Elizabeth Glenn. (more later) 5. James, m. Mary H. Glenn. 6. Nathaniel, m. Mary Meador. 7. Lucy, m. John Meador. 8. Thomas, died young. 9. Susan, m. John Clark. 10. Frances, m. Henry Dean. 11. Henry, died single. Three died in infancy.

AMELIA PARKS was born in Laurens, S. C., and married Lunsford Hudson, a son of Abraham Hudson and Elizabeth Tyler. Miss Tyler was a cousin of Ex-President Tyler. Children: 1. Thomas Parks Hudson, m. Laurinda Green. 2. James Berryman, m. Elizabeth L. Moore. 3. Franklin, m. Louisa Abbott. 4. Baylis Walton, died young. 5. Melissa Martin, m. John Ross. 6. Alvin Fairfax, m. Jane Hawkins. 7. Fatima Hulda, m. Thomas Stokes. 8. Albert Gallatin, m. E. Mellon Green. 9. Samuel Pliny, m. Kizziah Brockman, daughter of Col. Thomas Brockman, of Greenville, S. C. It is thought that they had five children. The only record found, however, is of H. Amelia Hudson, m. _____ Balkam. Res., Dallas, Tex. 10. Elsey William, m. Mary Ann Ross. 11. Elizabeth Ann, m. Oliver P. Philipps. 12. Minerva Caroline, m. Archie Mahaffa. 13. Nancy Parmelia, m. Israel Miller, a physician. They moved to Mississippi, and it is thought that they had eight children, or perhaps nine--Adaline T., m. John Couch. They reside at Endora and have six children: Amanda, m. John Saunders and have one child, Emma. 14. One died unnamed.

MELISSA MARTIN HUDSON was born in 1806, and married John Ross in 1820. Children: Willie, and Millie, dead; Gillie C., m. Reuben Lee; Elizabeth, m. Joshua Baker; Linie, m. Solomon Vaughn; Lunsford; George; John; Alexander; Minerva Harriet, m. Wilson; Jesse Richard m. Margaret Hughes. Their daughter Lela May m. Issac George Kennemer.

31

LUCY BROCKMAN (dau. John and Amelia) was born in St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va., and married John Owen, Jr.

JOHN OWEN, of Spartanburg District, South Carolina, was a Revolutionary soldier and a prosperous planter, who resided for the greater part of his life near Spartanburg, S. C. He married Lucy, a daughter of John Brockman, of St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Virginia.

The following reference is to be found of one of that name: John Owen, South Carolina Volunteer; wounded at Savannah, Ga. (McCrady's South Carolina in the Revolution, Vol. 1, page 417; John Owen, on board the Schooner Pack Horse, a prison ship (McCrady, v. 1, page 475); one by that name from South Carolina, is also referred to in V. R. 8; W. D. 181, 1. Revolutionary Records.

John Owen and Lucy Brockman had three children:

1. Amelia Owen, m. James Crook.
2. John Henry, m. Miss Crook.
3. Elizabeth, m. Ballinger.

Mrs. Amelia Brockman, widow, a deed of gift for love and affection to my three grandchildren, children of my deceased daughter. Lucy Owen.

Mrs. Elizabeth Ballinger...Miss Amelia Owen and John H. Owen Jr. Note she used the surname as OWEN and not as Owens.....The presumption is that Elizabeth Owen wed a Ballinger since she was called Mrs. Elizabeth Ballinger.

By John W. Dickson

My grandmother was Permillia Rush, a daughter of Elizabeth Owens, who married James K. Dickson of Greenville, S. C. My father was John Mathias Dickson, who married Rosalie Johnson, daughter of Benjamin Johnson, who was rector of St. Phillips Episcipal Church of Charleston, S. C. Of the union were the following:

Ida---who died at age of nineteen.
Viola--who died at age of twenty.
Eleanor Kerrison, who married John Baker Gentry.
Mary, who married Wesley Bruce.
James K. who married Mittie Tribble, of Anderson, S. C. now resides Ocala, Fla.
John Willis--Who married Josephine Stanley, of Chicago.
Josephine, who died at age 24.
Anne, who married Richard Oliver, of Westfield, N. J.
Charles, who married Mae Parrish, of Harrisburg, Ill., now resides Irvington, Ala.

Of my union, there are two children:

John Willis, now a student at Loyala University
Mary Jane, now a student at Northwestern School of Journalism."

32

MARY BROCKMAN, daughter of John and Amelia Brockman, of St. Thomas Parish, Orange County was born Jan. 7, 1759, and died in South Carolina, Oct. 28, 1825, in the 67th year of her age. She married Joel Dean, who was born in Halifax County, Va., Feb. 16, 1755; moved to Guilford County, N. C., in 1766, and in 1783 he went to Spartanburg District, S. C.

Their children:

1. John, m. Mary Farrow.
2. Amelia, m. James Miller.
3. Cassandra, m. Samuel Miller.
4. Frances, b. Mar. 23, 1783, m. Barnett Hollowan Algood.
5. Charles, b. 1785; died when grown.
6. Lucy, m. Elisha Bobo.
7. Anna, m. Samuel Caldwell.
8. Thomas, m. Cassandra Brewton.
9. Henry m. Frances Parks.
10. Joel, m. Eliza Bobo.
11. Alfred, m. Jane Bobo.
12. Alvin, m. Frances White.

From the "Courier," Charleston, S. C.

Died in Spartanburg, S. C., Joel Dean, in his 87th year. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was often heard to remark that he had received more blessings from freedom than all he had done or could do was worth; therefore he did not want any pension. He raised a large family. He was a splendid marksman and good hunter, and retained his eyesight until his death.

Line of Mrs. Haden C. Taylor

1st generation

Charles Dean
Ursula Marjoriebanks (she had brother named George)
Joel
| John
| Charles II
| Elisha (all boys)
| Cyrus
| Job (in war of 1812)

2nd generation

Joel Dean b. 1765 d. 1842 (age 63)
Mary Brockman b. 1759 d. 1825 (age 66)
Joel
Amelia
Cassandra
Thomas
Henry
Alfred
Olive
Frances
| Charles III
| Annie
| Lucy

3rd generation

Frances Dean
Barnett Halloway Allgood b. May 2, 1779 Cumberland Co., Va.
Mary (Polly)
| Banister
| Janie
| Amelia
| Alexander
| Martha
| Cassandra
| DeForrest
Nancy
Elizabeth
Fannie
Sevare

4th generation

Mary (Polly) Allgood
Isaac Miller
Micheal
Barnett
Melenda
Jessie
| Rebecca
| DeForrest
| Elizabeth
| Morris
Isaac
Fannie

5th generation

Melenda Miller
Rev. David Harvey Kennemer (Canamore, Kenmore, Kenmaur)
Rebecca
Mary Jane
Cynthia
Noah Rice
Martha
Eady
Isaac George

MR. AND MRS. CHARLES S. HUDSON

Sunie Leitner Elms, daughter of Alice Stroud Elms and J. W. Elms,
Born Dec. 25, 1891; died Mar. 23, 1947.
Married Charles Spurgeon Hudson, July 4, 1916

TRIBUTE: We the faculty and members of the student body of Mulberry School and community, wish to express our sorrow in the loss of our music teacher and friend, Mrs. Charlie Hudson of North Wilkesboro, N. C. She is greatly missed in our school, community and surrounding communities. Her music was loved and understood and appreciated by all who heard it, and it will long be remembered. We feel deeply the loss of her sunny smile, kind and cheerful personality. Her happy disposition and generous nature will live in the hearts of all who knew her. We express to the family and friends our deepest sympathy.

The golden gate was opened,
And a gentle voice said come
With her farewell unspoken
She calmly entered home.

M. E. Tomlinson

6th generation Isaac George Kennemur (spelled 12 ways)
Lela May Ross (daughter of Jessie Ross and Margaret Hughes)
(granddaughter John Ross and Melisa Martin Hudson)
(great granddaughter of Lundsford Hudson and Amelia Parks)
(g.great Granddaughter of Anna Brockman and Thomas Parks)
Margaret Elizabeth (M. Haden C. Taylor, Hughes (dead)
Cynthia, LeNora, Frank E.

33

COL. THOMAS PATTERSON BROCKMAN was born in Greenville, S. C., Dec. 4, 1793. He was a member of the S. C. Conventions of 1832 and 1852; member of the S. C. House and later the Senate; married, in 1818, Mary, daughter of James and Keziah Kilgore. The former a son of Col. James Kilgore, a soldier of the American Revolution. Col. Brockman died Aug. 20, 1859, and his wife in 1861.

Children:

1. Harriet, m. David Anderson.
2. Frances, m. James Stokes, who died in C. S. A. Had issue, see later.
3. Keziah, m. Samuel Pliny Hudson. Children: Fanny, m. Fullenwinder; Adelia, m. Vanhagen; James, m. Hattie Jarman; Gertrude, m. Charles Alexander and moved to Texas.
4. Aletha, m. James Young.
5. Hettie, m. Tandy Earle.
6. Lucy, m. Julius Earle.
7. Mary, m. Dr. James Harris.
8. Eloise, m. William H. Hudson.

34 9. James Henry, m. Elizabeth Stairley. His widow married 2nd Lauchlin McAuley.

10. Benjamin T., was Colonel of the 13th Regiment, C. S. A., known as The Brockman Guards; died in Civil War.
11. Jesse Kilgore, m. Kittie (Kathleen) Bryson, of Laurens, S. C.

By Mrs. W. R. Minter

My grandmother was Harriet Brockman, m. David Anderson. Children:

1. Henrietta Anderson, m. Eber Smith; children: Mary Christiana, m. Milton Lancaster; Harriet Maria, m. William R. Minter; D. Perrin Smith, m. Sidney Gillespie (d. May 1947); Wm. Faber, unmarried. (d. Oct. 1946); Emma May - m. Richard H. Barry; Catherine Elizabeth, m. Henry B. Philips; Minor F. Smith, m. Lillian McKeown; Caroline H., m. Joe Michal.

2. Mary Christana Lancaster and Milton Lancaster, children: Henrietta A., m. John Evans; Harriet May, m. Carl Laney.

3. Harriet M. Minter and William R. Minter, children: William Smith, m. Edna Claer; Catherine C., m. Dr. J. Tuisley Smith; John Perrin, m. Elizabeth Manget; David Ramsenis, m. Mary Sue Wooton.

4. D. Perrin Smith and Sidney Gillespie Smith, children: Sidney (daughter).

5. Emma May Barry and Richard H. Barry, children: Richard C., m. Elizabeth _____ ; Wm. Faber, m. _____ .

6. Catherine E. Philips and Henry B. Philips, children: Margaret, m. Fred Cross; Mary Catherine, m. Wm. Graham; Eber Bethune, m. _____ .

7. Minor F. Smith and Lillian McKeown Smith, children: Anna Majo (daughter).

8. Caroline H. Michal and Joe Michal, children: Henrietta Anderson; Joseph.

9. Henrietta Lancaster Evans and John Evans, children: Billy, Marietta; Betty Christina; another daughter, can't recall name; Johnnie Milton.

10. Harriet May Lancaster Laney and Carl Laney, children: Virginia, m. _____ ; Jean, m. _____ ; Mary Lou, m. _____ ; David.

11. William Smith Minter and Edna Claer Minter, children: Wm. S. Jr.; Harriet Rose; John Claer; Charles Henry; Alice Quay.

12. Catherine C. Minter Smith and Dr. J. T. Smith, children: James Gordon.

13. John P. Minter and Elizabeth Manget Minter, children: Fred Manget; David Smith; John Anderson.

By Rebecca Earle

Rev. Julius R. Earle	b. Sept. 11, 1829	d. Aug. 30, 1912
m. Feb. 18, 1852 to:		
Lucy A. M. Brockman Earle	b. March 6, 1834	d. June 28, 1907

Lucy Brockman's children, grandchildren, g. grandchildren, g.g.grandchildren

1. Georgia, m. N. O. Farmer, children: Albert, m. Corinne Elrod; Alberta, m. Hugh Aiken (Greenville, S.C.), two sons; Annie, m. Calvin Teague (no issue); Henry (never married, lives in Anderson Co.)

2. Samuel Gerard m. twice (moved to Texas. Edited newspaper at Greenville, Texas.) Sam; Clay; (others) (large family of children and grandchildren)

3. Mary, m. James Anderson. Eugene, d.; Julius (lives in Miami, Fla. Large family children and grandchildren); Arthur (lives in Hamlet, N.C. Large family); Edward (married Belgian girl. 1 child. divorced after World War I); Baylis, d.; Mana (recently m. World War vet. in Calif.); Jessie, d.

4. Thomas Brockman Earl, m. Eugenia Thompson. Clarence, d.; Lucy, m. J. A. McCurry; Earle, m. (1 adopted child); Eugene, m. 2 children; Thomas; Fanny, m. her cousin Wilton Earle (now deceased) (Fanny lives in Anderson, S. C.); Wilton, m. (lives in Texas) 1 son.

5. John Earle, m. Liza McGregor. (moved west, left many descendants) (Write Mrs. John Palmer in Anderson, S. C. for names of Eliza McGregor Earle)s family in Texas.)

6. Claudius Earle, m. Fanny Warren of Elbert County, Ga. Claud m. Claude Jr. (now mayor of Kernersville, N.C.), Nancy; Jule, m. (lives in Statesville, N.C.), Brockman (boy) (lost in World War II), 1 girl; Tom, m. (lives in Charlotte, N. C. No issue); Mary Lucy, m. Connelly (Morgantown, N.C.), 2 boys; Pauline (unmarried. Lives in Columbia, S. C. Clerk in City Hall).

Mrs. James B. Blanks (Margaret Earle), Mary Isabella Blanks, and Margaret Elizabeth Blanks. Shown around the old piano which has been in the family for six generations, having formerly been the property of Henry Brockman and his wife, Susannah Patterson Brockman. The piano is now in the Earle family home in La Grange, Illinois.

7. Elizabeth, m. Tom Thompson. Eugene (raised large family); Agnes (never married, teaches in Winstom Salem); Joe m.

8. Julius Richard, m. twice. Lula; Harry (Walhalla, S.C.) (has large family); Tom; William; J. Richard; Frances, m. Mr. Howard, (Seattle, Wash.); Deci, m. Major Busbee (Conway, S. C.)

9. Benjamin F., m. Susie Allen Hartwell (Ga.). Harry d.; Wilton, m. d., Lily Rae, m. Guy Yeargin (Anderson, S. C.), 1 boy, Margaret, Julius; Lucy Ellen d.; Deci d.; May d.; Clifford m. (West Point, Ga.), 1 daughter.

10. Decima Irene, m. Charles Britt (Abbeville County) (Took fever and died in 6 weeks).

11. James Henry, m. Carrie Pringle of Sumter d., Victoria, m. John Steadman (Lumberton, N. C.), Victoria.

12. Baylis (died young)

13. Eloise, m. Charles Dean, of Starr, Earle, m. (New York City), Bobby, Margaret; Louise, m. M. A. Simsar (no issue) (New York City).

14. Paul Robinson, m. Rebecca Edwards of Winterville, Ga. Julius Edwards Earle, m. Ruth Brown of Anderson, S. C., Julius Edwards Jr., Anna Brown; Margaret Elizabeth, m. James B. Blanks of Clarksville, Va. (live in LaGrange, Ga.), twins: Margaret Elizabeth, Mary Isobel; Emily Ann, m. Roy J. Smith (lives at "Old Evergreen" the home built by Samuel G. Earle in 1829.)

"Old Evergreen," the home built by Samuel G. Earle, in 1829, Lucy Brockman, the bride of Julius Richard Earle, enjoyed life here one year before going with her husband to settle in Banks County, Georgia. They built a beautiful home there which still stands. As the war between the States was approaching they moved back to South Carolina, near Evergreen, and lived here to the end of their days. They are buried in Shiloh Graveyard, nearby. The place is now called Evergreen Plantation; the home of Paul R. Earle, the youngest of the large and interesting family, who came into possession after his parents' death.

P.S. I have often heard how brave and courageous Mother Earle was, during the War between the States. She kept her large family of children in food and clothes, managed her farm personally and did what she could for the southern soldiers. Once the Federal soldiers borrowed her carriage to transport sick comrades and much to her surprise returned it and placed it carefully in the carriage house. This carriage was given her by her father and had served as the Brockman family carriage for years. Paul and Eloise are the last of their generation living.

Rebecca (wife of Paul R. Earle)

34

JAMES HENRY BROCKMAN was born July 19, 1822, in Greenville District, S.C., and spent his entire life near the place of his birth. He was a planter and a young man of much promise. He had made arrangements to move to Alabama but was stricken with disease, from which he died in 1844. He is buried in the old Kilgore burying ground, near Greenville. In 1843 he married Mary Elizabeth Stairley, daughter of George and Permelia Lester Stairley. After his death Mrs. Brockman married Laushlen McAuley. Children:

By first husband:

35 1. Tallulah James Brockman, m. John Hollis Bankhead.

By second husband:

1. A son who died young.
2. Virginia Tacoa McAuley, m. Dr. T. W. Moore, now of Seguin, Tex. She died in 1883, leaving two children: Ethel Eloise; and Maude Ellen, who married Robert C. Robertson, of Fayette, Ala.

Notes by Leonardo Andrea

JAMES HENRY BROCKMAN a will sg. 12 Sept. 1844 rc. 28 July 1845 and a Non Cupative will proved by witnesses, William F. Lester, James Kilgore and A. B. Crook.....Names wife as Mary Elizabeth Brockman (She was a daughter of George and Permelia Lester Stairley)....Makes provision for an unborn child (She was Talulah James Brockman) and in event that the child did not live that shere to revert back to his father 36 but not named.

I have a nephew, Charles Malcolm Roberts who wed Earline Hawkins Hart.... I was visiting my nephew last year and we drove up to see his father in law.... Mr. Hart was a McAuley descendent and took from an old trunk many Scotch newspapers dating back before 1800 and which were brought to Greenville County by Mr. Hart's McAuley ancestor and they are buried in Christ Episcopal Cemetery in Greenville, S.C. Mr. Hart told me. Mr. Hart gave me the following data on his McAuley family..Part I will type in #39.

Mr. Hart said that his grandmother or else his mother, I forget which was a McAuley and was a near kinsman of Lauchlin McAuley and that Lauchlin McAuley wed Mary Elizabeth Stairley who was the widow of James Henry Brockman and that they went to Alabama, he thought and they had two children. Lauchlin McAuley who died as a small lad. Virginia Tacoa or Tecora McAuley who wed Dr. T. T. Moore and went to Texas. Mr. Hart said that Lauchlin McAuley had a step daughter, but he did not recall her name who wed a Bankhead and said he thought she was the mother of Senator and Speaker Bankhead.

Mrs. Mary Young Rosamond Kendrick the widow of William Isham Kendrick was an aged lady and a great friend of my grandmother, Mary Jane Wyatt Andrea and of my father, Redmond Leonardo Andrea and of my deceased mother, Elizabeth LeBon Michel Andrea and of my stepmother, Celestine S. Smith Andrea.....Mrs. Kendrick had no children...Her plantation adjoined to Greyfields, the home of my father... Mrs. Kendrick in her later years made her home at Greyfields with my father and grandmother...She was related to the Youngs and some of the Perry Family of Greenville, whom she visited often.....Mrs. Kendrick used to tell me much of her family connections.....I recall when the first paved road was built and people first used automobiles that Senator Bankhead of Alabama in a car, stopped by Greyfields for a visit with Mrs. Kendrick and my stepmother whom he called "Cousin Cellie"...A little Bankhead girl was along and mother says she was the actress, Talulah Bankhead, all that I recall of the little girl was that she was a "Tomboy"...a niece of Mrs. Kendrick, Miss Mary Martin, librarian at Auburn, Ala. also came often to visit her aunt Mary Kendrick in later years.....After the Bankhead visit Mrs. Kendrick told me how they were related and I have forgotten how.

35

TALLULUH JAMES BROCKMAN, only child of James H. Brockman, was born in Greenville District, S. C. Her mother, shortly after her father's death, removed to Alabama, where she was reared in the midst of refined and cultured people. On Nov. 13, 1866, in Wetumpka, Ala., she married John Hollis Bankhead, then a member of the General Assembly of Alabama, from Marion County. Mr. Bankhead is the son of James Greer and Susan Fleming (Hollis) Bankhead, and was born in Moscow, Marion (now Lamar) County, Ala., Sept. 13, 1842. Paternally he is of Scotch-Irish blood, James Bankhead having emigrated from Ireland prior to the Revolutionary War, and settled on Broad River, Union District, S. C. He served four years in the Confederate Army, in the 16th Regiment, Alabama Volunteers, and was three times wounded. After the war, he had various business interests; represented Marion County in the General Assembly for the sessions of 1865—66 and 1866-67; was a member of the State Senate in 1876-77; and House of Representatives from Lamar County, 1880-81; and was warden of the Alabama penitentiary from 1881 to 1885. He was elected to the U. S. House of Representatives in the 50th to the 59th Congresses; was appointed a member of the Waterways Commission, March, 1907. In the Democratic primaries in 1906, Mr. Bankhead was nominated alternate Senator, receiving 48,362 votes, or a majority of all the votes cast in the election. In June, 1907, he was appointed U. S. Senator to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Hon. John T. Morgan, and in July, 1907, was elected by the legislature. Re-elected by the legislature in January, 1911, for the full term beginning March 4, 1913, and ending March 3, 1919. Tallulah J. Brockman was the daughter of James Brockman, of the Greenville District of South Carolina, and the granddaughter of Col. Thos. P. Brockman, of that state. She married John Hollis Bankhead, on Nov. 13, 1866. Five children were born to this union. Louise B. Bankhead, Marie L. Bankhead, John H. Bankhead, Jr., William Brockman Bankhead, and Henry McAuley Bankhead, who were born, respectively, on Sept. 1, 1867, Sept. 3, 1869, July 8, 1872, April 12, 1874, and Dec. 19, 1876.

Children:

36 1. Louise Barroilhet Bankhead, m. William Hayne Perry.
37 2. Marie, m. Thomas McAdory Owen.
38 3. John Hollis, Jr., m. Musa Hawkins.
39 4. William Brockman, m. Ada Eugenia Sledge; 2nd, Florence McGuire.
40 5. Henry McAuley, m. Alice Buffington Stickney.

36

LOUISE BARRIOLHET BANKHEAD was born Sept. 3, 1867, in Noxubee County, Miss., during her father's residence as a planter in that state. She was educated at Ward's Seminary, Nashville, Tenn., receiving, in 1885, the medal of honor. On Oct. 17, 1888, she married Col. William Henry Perry, a son of Gov. Benjamin F. Perry. Children: An infant, died 1890; Louise Perry, b. 1892, married David A. Holloway, of Montgomery, Ala.; William Hayne Bankhead, died at Jasper, Nov. 3, 1915.

On May 12, 1912, Mrs. Perry married Arthur G. Lund, of Boston, Mass.

37

MARIE BANKHEAD was born Sept. 1, 1869, in Noxubee County, Miss. She was educated at Ward's Seminary, Nashville, Tenn., and in 1892 traveled extensively in Europe. On April 12, 1893, she married Thomas McAdory Owen, then of Bessemer.

Dr. Owen, her husband, was born at the residence of his maternal grandfather, near Jonesboro, Jefferson County, Dec. 15, 1866, and is the son of Dr. Wm. M. Owen and wife, Nancy L. McAdory.

Children:

1. Thomas McAdory Owen, b. April 10, 1895.
2. John Hollis Bankhead Owen, b. May 23, 1895, d. Oct. 18, 1900.

38

JOHN HOLLIS BANKHEAD, Jr., of Jasper, Ala., was born July 8, 1872, at Moscow, Ala. He graduated at the University of Alabama with the degree of A. B. in 1891. He was president of the Society of Alumni of the University in 1900-10; was captain of Co. M, 2nd Ala. Reg. National Guard, and is now Major of that Regiment. He graduated in the Law Department of the Georgetown University, Washington, D. C., in 1893, and was admitted to the bar the same year. He was nominee, of his party, to the proposed constitution convention of 1899. In 1903 he was member of the Alabama Legislature from Walker County. In that body he was chairman of the Committee of Privileges and Elections, and is author of the election laws of Alabama, 1904. On Dec. 26, 1894, he married Musa, daughter of W. W. Harkins and wife, Lulu Burris, of Fayette. The Harkins and Burris families were early settlers of western Alabama.

J. H. Bankhead, Jr., has not often sought public office. He was a member of the Legislature of Alabama from Walker County in 1903, and was elected a member of the Constitutional Convention of Alabama, but did not serve as the call for the Convention was rescinded. He was also a Major in the Alabama National Guard for several years. He devoted all of his time and attention to his profession, and to business, and was regarded as one of the most eminent lawyers of the Alabama Bar.

Children:

1. Marion Bankhead, b. Jan. 1, 1896.
2. Walter Will, b. July 21, 1897.
3. Louise, b. Feb. 21, 1904.

39

WILLIAM BROCKMAN BANKHEAD was born April 12, 1874, at Moscow, Ala. He was educated in the county schools and the University of Alabama, from which he graduated with the A. B. Degree, 1893. In 1895 he graduated at the Georgetown University Law School, Washington, D. C. Mr. Bankhead was the representative for the University of Alabama in the Southern Oratory Society, Columbia, S. C., 1893, and won the gold medal for oratory in the Society contest, University of Alabama, 1893; was president of the Law Class, Georgetown University, 1894; and representative of Georgetown Law School in the debating contest with the Columbia Law School, 1895. On Jan. 31, 1900, he married Asa Eugenio, daughter of Joshua Thomas and Evelyn E. (Garth) Sledge. Both branches of the family were early settlers in the Tennessee Valley. She was born July 14, 1881, at Memphis,

and died Feb. 23, 1902, at Huntsville. She was a beautiful woman, of charming and winning personality. Mr. Bankhead married second, Florence McGuire, of Jasper, Ala. No children by this marriage. Mr. Bankhead served this County well in the Congress of the United States and his record is well known to all.

Children:

1. Evelyn Eugenia Bankhead, b. Jan. 24, 1901.
2. Tallulah Brockman Bankhead, b. Jan. 31, 1902.

Miss Bankhead has gained fame as an actress and moving picture star. I first ran across her about 1914, when she was attending a girl's school in Washington, D. C. Hearing that she wanted to go to a dance given by the Sons of Confederate Veterans, I asked one of my fraternity brothers to take her. Later I escorted her to several dances, always getting back to the school a little late. The Saturday Evening Post has devoted almost two issues to Miss Bankhead--so what else is there to say, except that the Brockman are proud of her. W. E. B.

40

HENRY McAULEY BANKHEAD was born Dec. 19, 1876, at Moscow, Ala., and was educated in the common schools and the University of Alabama, also at Business College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Enlisted in the 5th U. S. Volunteers, Spanish-American War, serving as a captain from July, 1898, to May, 1899. He entered the regular army of the U. S. as 2nd Lt., 20th Infantry in 1899, and was promoted to 1st Lt., 30th Infantry Reg., Feb. 2, 1901. He served in one tour in the Philippines, 1899-1901, returned to the United States and in 1904 served as second tour. On Dec. 3, 1903, he married in Chicago, Ill., Alice, daughter of Charles and Caroline (Rust) Stickeny. Her parents were of prominent Massachusetts stock, but had lived for many years in Florida and Washington, D. C., prior to their death. Children: 1. John Bankhead. 2. Harriet Catherine.

By Frances Brockman Pursell

William Edward Brockman was the son of Richard Sims Brockman and his wife Martha Dickerson Brockman, of Albemarle and Amherst Counties, Va. This is attested by the will of Richard Sims Brockman which names "my son Wm. Edward Brockman".

William E. Brockman married Virginia Loving Patterson (Patteson), daughter of Charles N. Patterson and his wife Adeline Loving, Deeds, the death certificate of Virginia Brockman who died Dec. 31, 1886 at the age of 52 and which names her husband, and also her parents, and the birth certificate of her third child, Eldridge.

As yet, little is known of the Patterson (Patteson or Pattison) family, but that Adeline S. Loving was the daughter of James and Nancy Loving of Nelson County, Va., is documented, as is also the fact that James Loving was the son of Capt. William Loving of Amherst County, for many years Clerk of the Court for that County, and that Nancy Loving was the daughter of Capt. John Loving of Amherst County.

An interesting old document shows that in July, 1809, James and Nancy Loving conveyed to the Town of Lovingston a square of ground upon which the public buildings of the County of Nelson were to be erected.

William E. Brockman and his wife Virginia were the parents of four children:

Charles William Brockman
Martha Jane Brockman
Eldridge Thornhill Brockman (b. 2-4-1862. Birth certificate)
Mary Emma Brockman.

Eldridge Thornhill Brockman married Augusta Katherine Plumer (b. 3-10-1865 in Edina, Mo.) on June 2, 1886.

Katherine Plumer is the daughter of William Fulton Plumer and his wife Frances Beswick Plumer, both of Marietta, Ohio. Except for minor details the complete genealogy of these families has been worked out either to the British Isles or a few lines, in England. The Plumer family descends (in America) from Francis Plumer, one of the original founders of Newburyport, Mass., and also from Archibald McAllister of Cumberland County, Pa.

Eldridge Brockman and his wife Katherine were the parents of one child Frances Fulton Plumer Brockman, (born 10-1-1898) in Fort Madison, Iowa.

Frances Brockman married Herbert Palfrey Pursell June 5, 1921, in Pass Christian, Miss.

Herbert Pursell is the son of Charles Pursell and Georgia Lou Muncy Pursell and was born in New Orleans, La. Little has been done with regard to his genealogy although research is under way at the present time. The Muncy family traces back to Francis Muncy of Long Island. On the Pursell line it has not yet been possible to document beyond the grandfather Samuel Pursell, who came to New Orleans in the early 1800's from Vermont. He settled in the town of Carrollton, now a part of the city of New Orleans, and until his death in an accident, was a prominent citizen of this community, contributing much to its development. His eldest son, David, had become interested in family history and had worked out the genealogy to Ireland with the aid of relatives in Boston, but unfortunately, after his death, all the collected data was lost. Charles Pursell was active in both civic and social life in the city of New Orleans. Herbert Palfrey Pursell, Sr., was born in New Orleans. During World War I, he enlisted in the famous Washington Artillery 5-1-1917, rising to Sgt. and then going to O. C. S. at Leon Springs, Texas. He was Commissioned 2nd Lt. Field Art. 5-29-1918. He served overseas with Hdq Co., 140th Field Art., from 8-19-1918 to 6-6-1919 and was honorably discharged 6-20-1919.

Frances Brockman Pursell and Herbert Palfrey Pursell, Sr., are the parents of one son, Herbert Palfrey Pursell, Jr., (born 4-6-1924 in New Orleans, La.)

Herbert Pursell, Jr., was educated in New Orleans Academy, graduating 1940. He entered Tulane University Sept. 1940. Enlisted AS., U.S.N.R. 2-13-1942 and was Commissioned Ensign 2-24-44. Attended Naval Mine Warfare School, Yorktown, Va., 1944. Served aboard U. S. A. Velocity (AM 128) from 7-12-1944 to 6-15-1946. He served in five campaigns, Phillipine Liberation, Occupation of Ominato, Japan 9-8-1945. Served as Engineer, Navagation, Executive and Commanding Officer. Promoted Lt. (j.g.) 8-30-1945. He returned to Tulane University where he was graduated from his interrupted studies as Chemical Engineer June, 1947, and is now in Marietta, Ohio, following his profession with the Calco Division of American Cyanimid Company, at their Marrietta Works.

February 19, 1947
New Orleans, La.

Dear Cousin: I have been waiting to write you because I hoped to have some definite information, but so far it's only hope. However, I have found that two deeds are recorded in Nelson County--one in which William Edward bought 631 acres of land there in 1860, and the other a partition deed in 1870, between W. E. and "Fountain" Brockman. I'm trying to get copies of these and hope the latter will show relationship.

March 2, 1947

Dear Cousin: The deeds from Lovington have reached us and while they are not the specific proof we are seeking, they do increase the "presumptive evidence." One is between A. B. Higginbotham and Eliza his wife, and Wm. E. Brockman, on the 15th of Nov. 1860, for 631 acres of land in Nelson County. Another is "Partition of Land of Brockman Child'n." and shows an equal division of land between Fountain Brockman and Wm. E. Brockman. This is dated 25th October, 1869. The third is "Brockman and wife to Jeffries, Trustee", dated Jan. 1st, 1864, and is a deed for a "moiety" of land from Wm. E. and Virginia L. Brockman to William Jeffries as trustee for Mrs. Mary A. Brockman and her children. In the body of this deed is the statement that Wm. received it from Sims Brockman and his wife Martha S. Brockman. (Further on it is Martha E. Brockman.) It appears that Mary A. Brockman was the daughter of Joel Terrell. We are sending for a copy of the deed from Sims and Martha to Wm. E.

Mrs. Frances Pursell

42

WILLIS ALLEN BROCKMAN was born Sept. 29, 1829, in Albemarle County, Va., and died near Atlanta, Ga., July 29, 1898. His 2nd wife was Rosalia Emory Wood, daughter of Rev. Henry Wood, whom he married in Aug. 4, 1866. His first wife was a Miss Pettit of Nelson Co. and Florence, wife of Rev. Underwood was the only child by this marriage. Rosalia, was born Feb. 26, 1840, and died in Seoul, Korea, March 7, 1915.

Their children are as follows:

1. Fletcher Simms Brockman.
2. Emory Wood, b. Oct. 16, 1869, died Oct., 1887.
3. Thomas, died in infancy.
4. Henry Brockman, died in infancy.
5. Whitfield Walton, m. Lula Cassels Lake.
6. Francis Marion, b. Mary 21, 1877.
7. Florence d'Allen Brockman, m. Rev. M. L. Underwood.

MR. FLETCHER SIMS BROCKMAN was born in Amherst County, Va., in 1867. He married in Nov. 21, 1895, Mary Buford Clark, daughter of W. A. Clark and wife, Virginia Melton Clark of Columbia, S. C.

INTERNATIONAL COMMITTEE, YMCA
347 Madison Avenue
New York 17, N. Y.
November 20, 1944.

TO THE WORLD SERVICE FELLOWSHIP:

Dear Friends:

Many of you will have seen in the papers the news of the death, on November 12th, of one of the greatest of our old-time colleagues, Fletcher Brockman. What wonderful memories his name evokes.

On Thursday, Nov. 9th, 'Gene Barnett received word from Mrs. Brockman, that Fletcher had gone to the hospital in Columbia, S. C., suffering from a number of serious complications and with a temperature of 105. At its regular meeting, on Friday, the 10th, the International Board instructed me to make further inquiries and to telegraph their loving greetings. And then on Sunday came the word that he had quietly slipped away during the night.

Fletcher was born Nov. 18th, 1867, in Amherst County, Virginia, studied in the public schools of Georgia where he grew up, graduated from Vanderbilt in 1891, and received honorary degrees from Colgate University (LLD) in 1929 and from Springfield College (Master of Humanics) in 1930.

He was the first Student Secretary of the International Committee for the South, 1891-1897; travelling secretary of the Student Volunteer Movement, 1897-1898; first YMCA secretary in Nanking, China, 1898-1901; first National General Secretary of the YMCA'S of China, 1901-1915; Associate General Secretary of the National War Work Council during World War 1, and of the International Committee of YMCA'S 1915-1924; and Administrative Secretary of the Foreign Work Committee for the Far East, 1924-1929. On his retirement he became Secretary of the Committee on the Promotion of Friendship between American and the Far East. "I Discover the Orient", published in 1935, is a personal story of missionary statesmanship and high adventure in intercultural exchange.

The funeral was held on Monday, the 13th, at noon. The service was very simple, as he had requested, using a form of service which he and Mrs. Brockman had worked out a year ago, or so, and which we shall use in a memorial service now being planned for here in New York. On the casket were two lovely long leaf pines, the tips reaching from one end to the other of the casket and in the center was a large bunch of moss-green ribbon combined with American Beauty shade of red. Only the members of the family and a few friends were present.

Fletcher was one of our great YMCA pioneers. His distinguished services to China were twice recognized in decorations by the Government of that country (1921 and 1937). His prophetice voice will long be remembered. He was a world citizen equally at home on both sides of the world. Creative leader in great movements, he always gave persons complete right of way. Men trusted and honored most of all, loved him.

He is survived by Mrs. Brockman, Silver Dune Orchards, Columbia, South Carolina, and by two sons, Washington Clark, and Emory Wood. Two brothers, now deceased, also served on the International Committee, Frank in Korea and Whitefield in China.

Sincerely yours,

C O P Y

FRANK V SLACK

Children of Fletcher Sims Brockman and wife, Mary Buford Clark:

1. Allen Clark Brockman (b. Aug. 9, 1896 in Columbia, S. C.; d. Nov. 27, 1928 in Bombay, India) m. Hazel Carver Iles of New York, (b. May 27, 1894) on May 5, 1923
   James Fletcher (b. Nov. 9, 1924 in Honkong, China)
   Allen Clark (b. Feb. 6, 1928 in Bombay, India), m. Mary Frances Wilkinson.
2. Washington Clark Brockman (b. June 26, 1899 in Kuling, China) m. Hazel Iles Brockman (his brother's widow) Feb. 22, 1930
   William Iles Brockman (b. Jan. 15, 1932 in Columbia, S.C.)
3. Emory Wood Brockman (b. Feb. 11, 1901 in Nanking, China) m. Virginia Westervelt Brown (b. Nov. 3, 1901, New York) Aug. 7, 1923.
   Albert Norton Brockman (b. May 13, 1924)
   Marsha Buford Brockman (b. Dec. 27, 1926)
   Bettie Allen Brockman (b. May 6, 1929)
4. Julia Whaley Brockman (b. Sept. 4, 1902, Kuling, China; d. Mar. 11, 1904, Shanghai, China).

WHITEFIELD WALTON BROCKMAN was born in Douglas County, Georgia, Oct. 3, 1875. In Mount Vernon Church, Yokahoma, Japan, he married on Oct. 15, 1905, Lula Cassels Lake. Children:

1. Willis Blocker Brockman (b. at Soochow, China, Dec. 19, 1906) m. Josephine Clara Kwapinski; 1 daughter, Jean Cassels Brockman (b. Dec. 25, 1941).
2. Rosa Wood Brockman (b. University, Va., Jan. 19, 1910) m. George Brice Summer; children: Brice Sanders Summer (b. April 22, 1911), Rosa Lake Summer (b. May 7, 1935), George Brockman Summer (b. May 29, 1942).
3. Lula Lake Brockman (b. at Kuling, China, Aug. 22, 1917) m. Dr. Harry M. Estes; children: Janet Brockman Estes (b. Dec. 9, 1942), Robert Brockman Estes (b. Oct. 3, 1946).

Whitefield was Professor of English at Soochow University, Soochow, China, from 1904-1908. Returned to America because of illness. In charge of religious work at the University of Virginia, 1908-1916. Returned to China where he organized Y.M.C.A. in Soochow, raised money for building, trained nine secretaries, began rural Y.M.C.A. work outside the city and found time to teach two classes at Soochow University. Died Dec. 13, 1939, at Nashville, Tenn.

FRANCIS MARION BROCKMAN (b. in Douglas County, Ga., May 21, 1878, d. June 10, 1929) m. Jessie L. Willis, daughter of F. L. Willis and Lydia Willis, of Worcester, Mass. on June 29, 1912. Mr. Brockman was Secretary of the Y.M.C.A. in Seoul, Korea.

Children:

Barbara (b. Seoul, Korea, Jan. 1914; deceased 1922).

Jean Elizabeth (b. Sept. 18, 1916) m. Donald C. Kerr, son Rev. Wm. C. Kerr and Grace Kerr, of Seoul, Korea, on June 20, 1942.
   Barbara Jean (b. Feb. 20, 1946 in Washington, D.C.).

Julia Willis (b. Nov. 6, 1921) m. June 5, 1943 Marcus A. Naylor, Jr. of Wooster, Ohio, son of Marcus and Evabel Naylor.
   Cynthia Ann (b. July 29, 1944 in Cleveland, Ohio).

FLORENCE DE ALLEN BROCKMAN married Rev. M. L. Underwood. Children:

1. Hon. E. Marvin Underwood, former Assistant Attorney General of the United States, was born in Douglas County, Ga., December 11, 1877. Parents, Marion Lafayette and Florence d'Allen (Brockman) Underwood. Educated in public schools of Atlanta; Vanderbilt University, where he took degrees of B. A. 1900, LL. B. 1902; studied Faculte de Droit, University of Paris, France, 1903. He began the practice of law in Atlanta in 1903. Became member of firm of King, Spalding & Underwood, January, 1909; became Assistant Attorney General of the United States March 4, 1914. Married, June 27, 1905, Ruth Elizabeth Newton, born Somerset County, Ky., July 5, 1879; B. A. Nashville College for Young Ladies. Parents, J. C. Calhoun Newton and Lettie Lay Newton, both natives of South Carolina, but since 1888 missionaries of Southern Methodist Church in Japan. Of this marriage were born two children, Newton Underwood, November 19, 1906, and Florence Margaret Underwood, March 16, 1909.

2. Alvin Underwood, insurance agent, Memphis, Tenn.

3. Margaret, m. Mr. Steed.

43

WILLIAM BROCKMAN was born in Orange County, Va. in 1827. He was a man of education, splendid address, and very distinguished manner. He served as sharpshooter for four years in the Civil War, and was private in the 13th Virginia Regiment Confederate States Army, in a company known as the "Montpelier Guard." He enlisted in 1861 with his brothers, was taken prisoner, and exchanged at Cedar Mountain. His wife was Lucy M. Bickers, dau. of William and Elizabeth Hankins. She was born in 1841, and mar. Oct. 20, 1866. Mr. Brockman died January 20, 1900, at his home near Ellisville, Va.

Following are their children: 1. Lucy J., m. Alden Rosson; 2. James T., m. Mamie Bullock; 3. J. Rocer, m. Elsie Estes, Children: Ernest and Elvyn, who married Lonegren, and had three children. She married, second, McIntosh; 4. John, m. Ethel Massie; 5. William G., m. Lettie Decker; 6. Edward K., m. Mary A. Collins; 7. Asa Samuels, m. Irene Hiter; they reside in Louisa, Va.; 8. Robert P., killed by horse; 9. Bessie, single; 10. Fannie, m. Lucien Jacobs.

44

JOHN BROCKMAN, third child of Asa Brockman and wife Lucy Ellis Quisenberry, was born in Orange County, Virginia. By occupation he was a planter. In 1861 he enlisted in the cause of the south with his seven brothers and served until the end of the war. His first year was spent in the Barboursville Guard, Co. F, 13th Virginia Infantry. Later he was in service with Gen. Robert E. Lee, and fought in the battles of Alabama, Georgia, and other southern states. In the early part of the war Mr. Brockman came very near losing his life, by failing to hear, on account of his slight deafness, an order given by his captain. Mr. Brockman continued his charge, and only by a miracle was he saved from death. On Dec. 21, 1855, he married Martha P. Estes, daughter of Joel Estes, a wealthy land-owner of Louisa County. He then moved to a 200-acre farm in Louisa County, where he spent the remainder of his life. He died in 1905 at the home of the author's parents, Maple Grove, Va., and was buried in the family burying ground on the adjoining farm.

Their children were as follows:

47 1. William Joseph Brockman, m. Mary Hannah Estes.
2. Bettie, died at age of three years.
3. Lillie B., m. C. L. Talley and had one child, Linwood.

45

JOSEPH BROCKMAN married Elizabeth Jane Wright. Mr. Brockman served in the Montpelier Guard, of the 13th Virginia Infantry of the Confederate States Army. He was wounded several times near Richmond, Va.

Children: 1. Linnie Brockman, m. Schlosser Collins; 2. James Brockman, m. Mary C. Ochrishausen; 3. Ellis Brockman, m. Emma M. Kennon; 4. Maude Brockman, m. Chas. Kennon (d. 1934), a. Curtis, b. Donie, c.

Mrs. Kennon resides at the old home place, Madison Run, Va. bought by her grandfather, Asa from James Rawlings.

46

ALBERT BROCKMAN was born in Orange County, Va., where he married Cordelia Estes, daughter of William B. Estes, and Rachel Ann Tatum. Married Feb. 23, 1871, she 18, and he 23. Miss Tatum was the daughter of Mary Hume, and Isham Tatum, and a lineal descendant of Emigrant George Hume, of Wedderburne Castle, Scotland. He moved in 1907 to Loudoun County, Va., where he purchased a large plantation on the banks of the Potomac River. He was a prosperous farmer and died a wealthy man. He served as private in the Confederate States Army, and was with Gen. "Stonewall" Jackson when he was shot, and by his bed when he died. Mr. Brockman's death occurred in the George Washington University Hospital, Washington, D. C., in his 73rd year, early in the month of April, 1916. He was an earnest and zealous christian, and died, after an operation for appendicitis, with the hymn "Rock of Ages" on his lips.

His children are as follows: 1. Nettie Brockman, m. Benjamin Bell, and had one child, Kathleen; 2. Minnie, m. A. R. Matthews and had three children, Marvin, James Cary, and Thomas Leslie; 3. Savel, m. Ollie Cook, daughter of Edward Cook, Mayor of Waynesboro, Va., and editor and owner of the city paper. They have four children, Edward Cordona, Albert Osborne, Allen Rex, Ruby Louise, and an infant; 4. Robert Lee, m. Fleecy Cecil Berry, of Norfolk, Va.; 5. Asa Samuel, married ; 6. Mary Brockman; 7. Lorine Brockman; 8. Anne, died at age of 24; 9. Walter, died at age of 14; 10. Ernest, died at age of 12; 11. Carrie, died at age of 4.

47

WILLIAM JOSEPH BROCKMAN, oldest child of John Brockman and wife, Martha P. Estes, was born in Louisa County, Va. in 1858. He married Mary Hannah Estes, a daughter of William B. Estes, and Rachel Ann Tatum, of Orange County, Va. Nov. 14, 1878. She was 19 and he 20. License issued to William Joel. Miss Tatum was a daughter of Isham Tatum and Mary Hume, who was a daughter of John Hume, and Ann Clarke Hume, and a lineal descendant of Emigrant George Hume, of Wedderburn Castle, Scotland. She died Sept. 20, 1924 and her husband, March, 1929.

Children of William Joseph and Mary Hannah Brockman:

48 1. Clarence Aubrey Brockman, m. Lucy Morton Watts.
49 2. Roy Estes, m. Annie Hunt.

50 3. Daisy Lee, M. William A. Elwood.
51 4. Josie Anna Brockman, m. Walter F. Burt.
52 5. William Everett Brockman, m. Margurite Alice Terrett.
53 6. Eugene Cecil, m. Marie Toepper.
54 7. Mary Ethel Brockman, m. Ellis R. Hall.
55 8. John Bryan Brockman, m. Violet

Tatum Family Sketch

Sturgeon, Missouri
March 30, 1942

Mr. W. E. Brockman
Minneapolis, Minn.

Dear Mr. Brockman: I have thought of you so many times and have at last written up my family bible records for you to have a copy. I worked awfully hard to find my Tatum family records in Virginia. I saw the name Reverend Isham Tatum in the "Compendium of American Genealogy" where he was your ancestor and then I wondered if he was my ancestor and that is what caused me to want to trace out my family line for I am the daughter of Samuel Younger Tatum, the youngest child of Acquilus Calton Tatum, who was the son of Nathaniel Tatum, the oldest son of Reverend Isham Tatum. My grandfather, Acquilus Calton Tatum came to Missouri in 1836 with the Kemper boys who founded the Kemper Military School at Boonville, Missouri. My grandfather settled on a farm near Fayette, Missouri and he settled on this land on account of the spring water. This fine spring on this farm at the foot of a hill was never known to go dry in all these hundred years. I went to New York with my husband to the Worlds Fair and then to Washington, D. C. and Virginia, and saw all the old Tatum homes and the John Ford home. Also visited the graves of Reverend Isham Tatum, Nathaniel, and their wives, and the grave of John Ford who was my grandfather Acquilus Calton Tatum's mother's father. The country out there reminded me so much of the country around Fayette, Missouri, where my grandfather settled in 1836.

The Franklin girls, whom my grandfather married, were daughters of George Washington Franklin, born 1785, and he is descendant of the Benjamin Franklin family. That is all I know but I plan to work on the George Washington Franklin line for I have his bible record. Do you happen to know where I can get information on the Franklin line? I hope this finds you and your family well. Do you have any of your family in the war?

My father, Samuel Younger Tatum passed away in 1920 and my mother passed away three weeks ago yesterday, March 8, 1942. She was sixty-nine years and two days. We were so sorry to have to give her up for she was a lovely mother and we miss her so. I am sending you a paper of her death. Enclosed find a copy of my Tatum family records.

With love and best wishes,

(Mrs. K.M.) Ruth Tatum Smith.

- -

Reverend Isham Tatum, born March 12, 1756
Rachel Garrett (his wife) born Oct. 10, 1754

Married Oct. 19, 1780. Children: Mary Tatum, born June 28, 1782, married George Bumgginer; Nathaniel Tatum, born Oct. 5, 1784, married Lucy Ford; Tabitha Tatum, born Feb. 11, 1786; Robert Tatum, born July 14, 1787; Isham Tatum, born March 10, 1789; Rachel Ann Tatum, born June 12, 1790, m. William S. Estes; Nancy Tatum, born Feb. 7, 1792; Ebenezer Tatum, born March 18, 1794; Ira Tatum, born Dec. 15, 1797, married Mariam McKay.

Bennett's "Methodism in Virginia," page 102 (published 1870)

The name Isham Tatum first appears in 1776. He was for eight years a laborious pioneer in the new and hard fields of Virginia. He desisted from travel in 1781 and settled in the upper part of the state, probably in Madison County, where he lived to a great age. At the time of his death a few years ago he was the oldest Methodist minister in the United States, if not in the world. He left many descendants most of whom are members of the church of this venerable ancestor.

Moore's "Pioneers of Methodism in N.C. and Va.", page 161

Isham Tatum, called "The Silver Trumpet" lingers yet in the tradition of his wonderful pulpit power and success. He was a native of Carolina, exact place and time of birth unknown. He is first mentioned in printed "Minutes of Methodism" in 1776, when he started traveling. He was in that year one of the three first ministers sent to Carolina. Isham Tatum was in Carolina in 1776; Pittsylvania County in 1777, Fluvanna County, 1778; Amelia County, 1779; Hanover County, 1780. In 1781 he had married and was forced to retire from the itinerant ranks, and he located in Madison County, where he lived for more than half a century. He had been a minister more than 60 years when he died.

From the Leesburg Conference, May 19, 1778

Eighteen preachers out of 29 were sent into the Virginia Fields. To Fluvanna County, Isham Tatum and Richard Ivy. Fluvanna was one of the new circuits established that year.

- -

Family Bible Record of John Ford

John Ford, born June 17, 1755

Married Miss _____ Myrtle

Children

Benjamin Ford
Sallie Ford

Married Rosanna Newman, April 4, 1788

Children

Lucy Ford	m. Nathaniel Tatum
James Ford	m. Miss Nancy Stoneiffer
Pannel Ford	m. Miss Gillie Marshal
Jackson Ford	m. Miss Miria Ford
Nancy Ford	m. Jack Absolu, from Ky.

- -

Revolutionary Record - John Ford

This is to certify that the following is a true and correct copy of an entry in a volume, in the Virginia State Library, known as "W.D. 128,9" which is a photostatic copy of pay rolls on file in the War Department at Washington, D. C.

> "Pay Roll of Capt. John Gillison's Company of foot belonging to the 6th Virginia Reg. Command by Col. John Green for the Month of January, 1779.
>
> John Ford, Private 6 2/3 dollars."

John Ford's name also appears for the period covering February to November, 1779, for which he received the same monthly payments.

This certifies that the following is a true and correct copy of an entry in a manuscript book, in the Virginia State Library, known as Rev. Army, Vol. 1, Reg. 65.

Mary H. Pollard

- -

Family Bible record of Nathaniel Tatum
Nathaniel Tatum, born Oct. 5, 1784
Lucy Ford, born June 30, 1787.
Married Dec. 26, 1808
Children

Isalba P. Tatum	b. Dec. 10, 1810	m. John R. Tucker	July 1, 1834
Alexander G. Tatum	b. Nov. 27, 1813	m. Martha Newman	Feb. 25, 1836
Mary Ann Tatum	b. Aug. 27, 1815	m. Morris D. Newman	Dec. 24, 1835
Acquilus Calton Tatum	b. Oct. 10, 1817		
Isaac Tatum	b. July 15, 1819		
Rosannah Tatum	b. Aug. 4, 1821		
John Wesley Tatum	b. Dec. 24, 1823	m. Laura E. Garr	Dec. 26, 1877
Susannah E. Tatum	b. Feb. 10, 1826	m. Robert Farich	Mar. 23, 1848
Tabitha C. Tatum	b. Apr. 30, 1828		
Emily Catherine Tatum	b. Oct. 17, 1831	m. W. A. Hill	Sept. 24, 1851

- -

Family Bible record of Acquilus Calton Tatum
Acquilus Calton Tatum, born Oct. 10, 1817
Susan A. Franklin, born Jan. 20, 1827 - Died June 4, 1856
Married Jan. 9, 1843
Children

Mary Ann Tatum	b. Feb. 22, 1845	m. James Dulaney	Nov. 12, 1861
George Nathaniel Tatum	b. Nov. 1, 1846	m. Amanda Padgett	Aug. 18, 1868
Quinletta Tatum	b. Feb. 4, 1848		
James F. Tatum	b. Jan. 5, 1850		
Amanda Tatum	b. June 21, 1851	died Aug. 5, 1871	
Sarah Tatum	b. Sept. 9, 1853		
Robert Tatum	b. April 16, 1856		

Susan A. Franklin Tatum died June 4, 1856
Acquilus Calton Tatum married Mary Franklin Snell, (widow of Elizah Snell, sister of Susan A. Franklin Tatum) March 3, 1857
Children

Susan Benetta Tatum	b. Dec. 12, 1858	died Sept. 12, 1871
Calton Tatum	b. June 26, 1860	
Luther P. Tatum	b. Jan. 3, 1862	
Julia Maude Tatum	b. Nov. 9, 1863	
Samuel Younger Tatum	b. Nov. 11, 1865	m. Minnie Estelle Wisely June 30, 1891

Mary Franklin (1st marriage) married Elizah Snell, Dec. 23, 1841
Children

Nancy Snell	b. Sept. 24, 1842	
Lucy Ashby Snell	b. Nov. 5, 1843	
William Thomas Snell	b. April 1, 1845	
John and Sallie Snell	b. Jan. 13, 1847	m. (Sallie) John McCausland Sept. 22, 1868
Louisa Snell	b. Nov. 1, 1848	

Eliza Snell married LaFayette Marquis Feb. 20, 1869

Mary Franklin Tatum died Sept. 9, 1903
Acquilus Calton Tatum died Oct. 12, 1904

- -

Family bible record of Samuel Younger Tatum
Samuel Younger Tatum, born Nov. 11, 1865
Minnie Estelle Wisely, born March 6, 1873
Married June 30, 1891
Children

Ruth Tatum	b. April 12, 1892	m. Kirtley Miller Smith, Feb. 19, 1918
Ophelia Tatum	b. Oct. 5, 1894	m. Charles Lay
Estelle Tatum	b. Nov. 11, 1902	m. Alva Dougherty

Children of Ophelia Tatum and Charles Lay
Charlotte Birch Lay
Julia Mary Lay

(Note: I do not have the complete dates of myself and sisters but I can send them to you later.)
- -

48

CLARENCE AUBREY BROCKMAN was born in Louisa County, Va., October 27, 1881, at the Brockman Home, Maple Grove, Va., Near Louisa C. H.

The following article appeared in the Oak Park (Ill.) Herald:

By Einar J. Anderson

Clarence Aubrey Brockman, who is serving as financial chairman for the fourth year, is setting the goal at $12,000. "The quota," he stated, "should be reached on the opening night and late contributions should bring us over the top by several thousands."

Mr. Brockman is an old hand at this type of work. Coming to this community from Bluefield, Virginia in 1939, as Vice President of Atlantic Coal Sales company, our personality has gone through a period when all of the coal available could be sold with little promotional effort. This has given him considerable "free time" which he has turned to perfecting a real soliciting organization in Park Ridge for the Red Cross. During these years he has become well acquainted in the community and knows where to go for "willing workers."

In Charleston, where he lived for fifteen years, Mr. Brockman served as treasurer of the eight-week Billy Sunday Evangelistic campaign when 70,000 was raised.

Mr. Brockman was identified with the County Council of Religious Education and served as secretary, superintendent and president over a period of years. He was the first treasurer of Charleston's Community Chest and assisted on most of the financial campaigns conducted by member institutions prior to its organization. Among these were the Boy Scouts, YMCA, YWCA, Salvation Army and Union Missions.

Mr. Brockman was born in Louisa county, Virginia, in the heart of the Blue Ridge mountains. Both he and his wife, the former Lucy Morton Watts, daughter of a Methodist minister, have authentic proof of their ancestral lineage, running back to colonial Virginia and over the Atlantic to Scotland and England.

"Pat" Brockman was educated in the public schools of Virginia and attended Oakland Male Academy. Until he was eighteen he helped his father on the farm raising tobacco, hogs and small grains. He was then employed by the Victoria Coal and Coke company, West Virginia, as a weighmaster which consisted of everything to be done around a coal producing operation to shoveling coal and dirt from mine tracks. He later worked as pay roll clerk, commissary manager, bookkeeper, paymaster and finally as superintendent of a small mine.

From 1913 to 1939 he served as general manager, secretary-treasurer and president of from one to six mines owned by various companies. He was also special receiver for a number of properties under jurisdiction of the circuit courts of Kanawha and Fayette counties. Believing that the Atlantic Coal Sales company of Asco, W. Va. should be represented in the Chicago area, Vice-president Brockman was sent here in 1939. He operates his business from his Park Ridge residence.

Since moving to this community our personality has become an active member of the Park Ridge Methodist church. He is on the Official Board, financial secretary for the church and is often placed upon special committees when the raising of funds seems to be the main objective. During the war, he gave some clerical assistance to the Park Ridge OPA office and helped in local bond, Boy Scout and Red Cross drives. "Pat" is also a member of the local Kiwanis and Chamber of Commerce.

The Brockmans live at 601 S. Cumberland with three of their five children: Winnie, William and Edward. Edward was recently discharged from the service after participating as an infantryman in three major campaigns: the Bulge, Rhineland and Central Europe. The other two children are married; Clarence A. Jr., lives in Cleveland and Lucy (Mrs. W. F. Williams, Jr.) in Galion, Ohio.

Mrs. Brockman was born at Luenburg, Va., June 9, 1884, and while teaching school in West Virginia, became engaged to Mr. Brockman. They were married by her father in their Eastern Shore home.

The children of Mr. and Mrs. Brockman are as follows:

1. Clarence Aubrey Brockman, Jr., born at Nuttallburg, W. Va., June 19, 1908. mar., Margaret Muse, May 2, 1935. One child, Charles Wesley.
2. Winnie Preston, born at Charleston, W. Va., June 7, 1911.
3. William Watts, born at Stone Cliff, W. Va., June 18, 1913.
4. Frances Lee, born at Bluefield, W. Va., Aug. 10, 1914; died at Charleston, W. Va., July, 1915.
5. Lucy Virginia, b. in Sept., 1915. mar. Walter F. Williams, Jr. Oct. 11, 1943.
6. Chas. Edward, b. March 29, 1925., m. Shirley Jolene Marline.

49

ROY ESTES BROCKMAN was born at Maple Grove, Louisa County, Va., in November, 1882. He attended the public schools as a boy, and later the Oakland Male Academy, Oakland, Va. At the age of twenty he went into the employ of the Nuttallburg Coal and Coke Company, Nuttall, W. Va., and since has held many positions of trust in that field. In 1914 he was in charge of the General Offices of the New River Colliers Co., Eccles, W. Va., and later was auditor for them.

In his youth he became a member of the Gold Mine Baptist Church, and has since done splendid missionary work in the mountains of West Virginia. It was while engaged in this work, during his spare time, that he met Miss Annie Hunt, a missionary from the State of New York, and married her on June 12, 1912, at Eccles, W. Va. Miss Hunt was born at Salem, N. H., on Dec. 26, 1886. He is President of the Atlantic Coal Sales Company, Bluefield, and President and Treasurer of the Darr Smokeless Coal Co., Davy, W. Va. Children:

1. Roy Estes, m. Glenna E. Beverly.
2. Richard Hunt, b. May 24, 1920; died Sept. 23, 1922.
3. Mary Lee, m. twice.
4. Grace Ruth, m. Jas. M. Prilliman Aug. 19, 1947.

Roy Estes Brockman, Jr., born Oct. 17, 1913, was married in 1941 to Glenna Eldine Beverly of Asco, West Virginia. Miss Beverly is a member of the Beverly family who originally came from Virginia. This family has not been without achievements since the early settlement of our country. To this union was born Beverly Lynn on February 8, 1945.

Mary Lee Brockman, born July 21, 1921, attended the grade schools of Asco and Davy and graduated from High school at Welch, West Virginia. While in her Junior year at the University of Kentucky in 1941, she was married to Lt. John C. Bode of Freeport, New York. To this marriage was born Katherine Lee on January 28, 1942. This marriage did not prove a success and she was granted an absolute divorce in 1943. She returned to the University in the same year and received her A.B. Degree, majoring in Art. She was married the second time to Mr. James C. Taylor of Bluefield, West Virginia, August 7, 1946. Mr. Taylor's family originated in Virginia. He attended the grade school and High school at Bluefield, and the West Virginia University at Morgantown. He served over seas in World War 2, and is now associated with the A. T. Massey Coal Company of Richmond, Virginia.

Grace Ruth Brockman was born December 6, 1926. She attended the grade schools at Asco and Davy, West Virginia, graduated from High School at Welch and was a student in the Cincinnati Conservatory of Music a part of two years. Then, believing with "Captain John Smith" that those who do not work neither shall they eat, is now taking a business course in the National Business College at Roanoke, Virginia, m. James Norman Prilliman, Aug. 19, 1947.

50

DAISY LEE BROCKMAN was born in Louisa County, Va., Sept. 29, 1886, and at an early age gave her heart to God and was an active member in the Methodist Church of Ellisville, Va. She was educated in the public and private schools of Virginia, the Blackstone Female Institute, and the graded and high schools of Washington, D. C.

Miss Brockman married in Washington, D. C., Nov. 29, 1911, William A. Elwood, of Utica, N. Y. Mr. Elwood is a graduate of George Washington University in Civil

Engineering. On leaving college, he taught for a while in a preparatory school and in 1914 received an appointment as computer in the Geological Survey. In 1915 he was transferred to the Boston office of the Geological Survey, where he remained one year, and was then compelled to return to Washington, on account of his health in that field. He is the grandson of Levi Adams and Mary Elizabeth Crumb Adams, and the great-grandson of John Quincy Adams, former president of the United States. Mr. Elwood died February 2, 1917, after a long and painful illness. Mrs. Elwood died at Ft. Madison, Iowa in 1945 after many years of ill health.

51

JOSIE ANNA BROCKMAN was born in Louisa County, Va., Sept. 12, 1889. She received her education in the public and private schools of Virginia, the Blackstone Female Institute, and the Washington high schools. Miss Brockman has splendid executive ability, and has managed the household for many years while her mother was ill in hospitals and health resorts. She is especially gifted in elocution, having played many important parts in plays that have been produced for benefit purposes. Married in 1919 to Walter Frederick Burt, who was born October 17, 1886, at Somerville, Massachusetts, graduated from Somerville High School in 1905. Graduated College of Liberal Arts, Boston University, 1909, degree of Bachelor of Arts. Graduated Dartmouth College, Hanover, New Hampshire, 1915, degree of Master of Arts. Member of Upsilon Chapter, Beta Theta Pi Fraternity. Member of Alpha Chapter, Gamma Alpha Graduate Scientific Fraternity. Member of American Association for the Advancement of Science.

At Boston University: Secretary, Vice-President, Treasurer of Class of 1909; Treasurer, President of Y.M.C.A.: Member of Prudential Committee of seven, intermediary between Faculty and study body: Treasurer, Member of Executive Committee of Athletic Association: Chairman Class Day Committee, Senior year: Associate Editor, Alumni Subscription Manager, General Manager of the Boston University "Beacon": played on class basketball, football and baseball teams, and on varsity baseball teams for four years: captain class football team.

Taught School: Allen School, West Newton, Massachusetts, two years: Belchertown High School, Principal, Belchertown, Massachusetts, two years: Dartmouth College, Hanover, New Hampshire, Department of Physics, two years: Danbury High School, Danbury, Connecticut, head of Science Department, two years: Bridgeport High School, Bridgeport, Connecticut, Science Department, five years.

Enlisted in Army May 25, 1918, promoted to Sergeant October 10, 1918, promoted to Sergeant first class November 11, 1918, promoted to Master Electrician, Air Service March 1, 1919. Served with 17th Service Co. on Scientific Research work, B. A. P., then with 808th American Squadron, Discharged July 11, 1919. In 1922, appointed Junior Master, Mechanic Arts High School, Boston, Massachusetts.

Children of Walter Frederick Burt, oldest son of Frederick A. and Alice E., and Josie Anna Brockman:

1. Dorothy Beatrice Burt, born Oct. 8, 1919, m. Walter Eugene Newbert, Jr., Feb. 26, 1938. Children: Richard Brockman, b. Dec. 14, 1942, and Nancy Carolyn, b. April 6, 1946.
2. William Frederick Burt, born Feb. 13, 1926.

WILLIAM EVERETT BROCKMAN was born in Louisa County, Va., May 18, 1891. He attended the public and private schools of Virginia, and later high school and George Washington University.

The following is taken from Who's Who in Minnesota, and Who's Who in Industry:

BROCKMAN, William Everett, vice president Midland National Bank; born Louisa, Va., May 18, 1891; son of William Joseph and Mary Hanna (Estes) Brockman; George Washington University, class of 1919; married Marguerite Terrett, June 8, 1918; 1 daughter, Susanna. Left school to enlist in U. S. Army; served in France as master signal electrician, aviation mechanician; 2d lieutenant U.S. Air Service; newspaper reporter, 1919-21; director advertisement Minnesota Loan & Trust Company, Minneapolis, 1922-29; director public relations Northwest Bancorporation 1929-31, assistant secretary and assistant vice president, 1936-39; vice president Midland National Bank Trust Company, Minneapolis, Minnesota, since 1939. President Civic Center Development Association. Member Sigma Nu. Member Disciples of Christ Church. Clubs: Minneapolis, Auto (Minneapolis). Author: History of Brockman, Hume, Kennedy and Allied Families, 1916; Early American History, 1926, Advertising Investment Securities, 1928. Co-author: Public Relations for Banks, 1929. Home: 4504 Sunnyside Rd. Office: 405 2nd Ave. S., Minneapolis, Minnesota.

Mrs. Brockman is the daughter of George Hunter Terrett, of St. Paul, a native of Fairfax county, Virginia. Mr. Terrett came to Minnesota just after the Civil War and took up a land claim in North Dakota. Subsequently he returned to St. Paul and engaged in the restaurant business, operating several cafes and restaurants in Minneapolis and St. Paul. His wife was Alice Gillespie, a lovable woman who was known in St. Paul for her charitable work among all classes. Mr. and Mrs. Brockman have one daughter, Susanna, born December 9, 1933. Named after Susanna Collins. Mr. Terrett was the son of George Hunter Terrett, Commanding Officer of the United States Marine Corps, which position he held at the outbreak of the Civil War. He opened up Japan with Admiral Perry and is mentioned in the official record. He resigned from the U. S. Marine Corps to accept a Colonelcy in the Confederate State Army. Colonel Terrett was the son of Captain George Hunter Terrett, who was born in 1778, died 1843 (son of William Henry, son of William Henry) married in 1801 Hannah Butler born 1785, died 1860 (daughter of Burditt Ashton, son of Charles, son of Charles, son of John, son of Charles); and by her had 1, William Henry; 2, Mary Ashton; 3, George Hunter; 4, Amelia Hunter; 5, Burditt Ashton; 6, Nathaniel Hunter; 7, John Chapman Hunter; 8, Washington; 9, James Wallace; 10, Frederic Augustus Chapman; 11, Alexander Hunter; 12, Gibson Andrews.

The residence of Capt. George Hunter Terrett was Oakland, his ancestral homestead, lying four miles west of Alexandria, Va., and half a mile southwesterly from where the Episcopal Theological Seminary now stands, in Fairfax county, Virginia. Here he was born; here his children were born; here he and his wife died and lie buried.

In the war of 1812 he commanded a company of Fairfax militia at the battle of Bladensburg, where our undisciplined troops were routed by British regulars. He was a man of force and strength of character, of rectitude and honor, a hospitable host, a good liver, a genial companion, an old Virginia gentleman. Andrew Jackson, Cabinet officers, and men of affairs of the period were guests at his home, and here too were entertained many young soldiers famous afterward in the armies of the North and the South.

The grandchildren now are found in Fairfax county, Virginia; Washington, D. C.; Maryland, Mississippi, North Dakota and Minnesota. Oakland is still in possession of one of the family. The hospitable old mansion, in time of the war, was rifled and burned to the ground. Every building and every fence was burned. Every forest tree, every fruit tree, and even the oaks of the lawn and family graveyard were cut for fuel for the army encamped near by.

WAR DEPARTMENT
The Adjutant General's Office
Washington 25, D. C.

9 December 1947

"The records show that George H. Terrett late of the U. S. Marine Corps, later Colonel of the Virginia State Forces and Major of Confederate States Marines, was appointed Colonel, Confederate States Army, temporary rank, 17 June 1864 to rank from 23 May 1864 and was ordered to report to General Lee for assignment to duty 21 July 1864. He was assigned to the Command of Post at Drewry's Bluff, Virginia.

Union Prisoner of War records show him captured 5 April 1865 near Amelia Court House, Virginia; sent to Old Capitol Prison Washington, D. C., 14 April 1865; forwarded to Johnson's Island, Ohio and released 25 July 1865 at that place upon taking the Oath of Allegiance to the United States. Age, 58 years; height, 5 feet 9 1/2 inches; complexion, fair; eyes, dark; hair, dark; residence, Charlotte Court House, Virginia."

EDWARD F. WITSELL
Major General
The Adjutant General

53

EUGENE CECIL BROCKMAN was born in Louisa County, Va., Oct. 18, 1892. In early life he became a member of the Gold Mine Baptist Church. He moved with his parents to West Virginia in 1906, and to Washington, D. C., in 1907. Here he completed the high school work and the pharmacy work at George Washington University. On March 20, 1914, he was admitted to practice pharmacy in the District of Columbia.

His wife was Marie Toepper, of Washington, D. C. Miss Toepper is a beautiful singer, and for many years prior to her marriage was a member of the volunteer choir of Ninth Street Christian Church, Washington, D. C. Mr. Brockman died in Denver, Colo., in 1920. Children:

1. Eugene Cecil, Jr., b. June 2, 1913.
2. Helen Marie, b. Oct. 25, 1914.

54

MARY ETHEL BROCKMAN was born Aug. 5, 1896, in Louisa, Va. She has been educated in the graded and high schools of Washington, D. C. In 1904 she graduated from Eastern High School, and the same year in music from Prof. Murray, of Washington, D. C. She sings very sweetly and is a splendid performer on the piano. In 1916 she was graduated from the Wilson Normal School, Washington, D. C. During the World War Miss Brockman was employed by the War Department at

Elizabeth Susan Brockman,

daughter of

Mr. and Mrs. W. E. Brockman

Washington and in Denver, Colorado. On June 14, 1924, she married Ellis Rusk Hall, an insurance man, of Denver. His father was Charles David Hall, born near Fairport, Ohio. His mother was Keziah Kithcart Rusk, of Fairport. Both families were from substantial and aristocratic stock, and were well known and respected in Ohio. Ellis was born March 10, 1893, in Fairport where he resided with his grandmother Rusk after his father's death, later moving to St. Louis, and then to Denver, Colorado. Mr. Hall is a fraternity man and an active Mason and Shriner. He and his wife reside in Ft. Madison, Iowa, where they operate the Hall Funeral Home. They have one child, William Ellis, Jr.

55

JOHN BRYAN BROCKMAN was born October 20, 1897. He was educated in the graded and high schools of Washington, D. C., serving as a corporal in the High School cadets and later as Sergeant in the National Guard and in the Air Service U. S. Army. He was on duty at Dallas, Texas, and later at Tours, France. Mr. Brockman was one of the first volunteers for the army when the trouble broke out in Mexico during the Wilson administration. During World War II he served in New Zealand as economic advisor to the American Embassy. He resides in New York City and is connected with the American Railway Express Company. He was married and later divorced. Has two daughters.

MARRIAGE RECORDS

Barren County, Kentucky

1823	Ann Brockman to Joseph Poalston
1818	Frances Brockman to Alex. McCandless
1839	Cynthia E. Brockman to Jerman P. Baker
1839	Lucy M. Brockman to Garland Akin
1835	Emily Ann Brockman to Sampson Jones
1840	Amanda P. Brockman to Geo. A. Clark

Fayette County, Kentucky

Apr. 20, 1825	Lewis Brockman to Cynthia Williams; Thomas Outter (Bond), Wm. Stableton, guardian of Cynthia.
May 10, 1824	Samuel Brockman to Sarah A. Smedley; Lewis Brockman (Bond), Christopher Smedley.
Jan. 15, 1839	Will Brockman to Martha Edwards; Jos. T. Sutton (Bond).
(no date)	William Brockman to Mrs. Catherine Armstrong; Benj. Downs (Bond).
Nov. 16, 1831	Thos. S. Brockman to Jane Richie; Saml. Richie (Bond).
Aug. 2, 1845	Jos. (or Jas.) D. Brockman to Isabella Shrewsberry; Zacharia Shrewsberry (Bond) Synthia Shrewsberry.

Clark County, Kentucky

Caleb Embree to Sally Burrus, Feb. 14, 1803.

Orange County, Virginia

July 18, 1806 James Brockman to Milly Turner.

Albemarle County, Virginia

March 3, 1817	John Brockman to Maria Watson
Dec. 18, 1805	James Brockman to Nancy Harris; Wm. Harris (Bond)
Nov. 7, 1831	James W. D. Brockman to Judith Bailey
July 15, 1830	Thomas Brockman to Mary Gillaspy
Feb. 26, 1839	Charles I. Brockman to Margaret T. Cobbs
Dec. 4, 1848	Walter D. Brockman to Ann Ferguson
Dec. 19, 1850	Jas. P. Brockman to Elizabeth Flynt
Jan. 4, 1852	Bertley Brockman to Martha J. Edwards
Nov. 14, 1793	Ambrose Henderson to Susannah Fargason
Apr. 26, 1823	Joseph Brockman to Sarah Shiflite
Aug. 23, 1810	Aggy Brockman to John Hill

Botetourt County, Virginia

March 11, 1811	Catherine, daughter of John Brookman to Valentine Deeds
Dec. 10, 1838	Christian Brookman to Margaret Custer
Dec. 27, 1827	George Brookman to Lucinda Smith
Dec. 25, 1823	Henry Brookman to Cathy Redmon
May 10, 1826	James Brookman to Polly Sefford
Oct. 23, 1813	Peggy (dau. of John) Brookman to James Wood
Nov. 10, 1807	Betsy Broockman to Andrew Circle (dau. of John)
April 4, 1838	William Broockman to Eliza Jane Bradley

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, ILLINOIS MARRIAGE RECORDS 1821-1868

Mahala Brockman - Richard Scaggs, Mar. 6, 1835
John Brockman - Nancy Sanders, Dec. 30, 1850
Elizabeth Brockman - James Armstrong, Jan. 4, 1856
William Brockman - Sarah Clary, Oct. 1, 1856
Sarah Brockman - John Smith, Jan. 24, 1859
Willas P. Brockman - Mary E. Sanders, Feb. 2, 1861
John H. Brockman - Mary E. Brawley, Dec. 20, 1860
Martha A. Brockman - Wm. L. Brown, Mar. 6, 1861
William N. Brockman - Laura Gore, Apr. 25, 1861
Elizabeth Brockman - Wesley Dunchlee, Apr. 2, 1863
Mary Jane Brockman (Brookman) - William Brown, May 7, 1863
William Brockman - Martha Jane Cress, June 25, 1863
Samuel B. Brockman - Leah McCann, Dec. 9, 1865
Mary Ellen Brockman - Jacob Wiley Ridenhour, Aug. 14, 1866
Helen Quisenbury - Sam E. O'Bannon, Feb. 15, 1866
Sarah Quisenbury - John S. Potts, Feb. 15, 1865

- -

BURIALS IN MONTGOMERY COUNTY, ILLINOIS:

It is obvious that some of these are descendants of Thos. Brockman.

Asbury cemetery, Raymont Twp: Charolle Brockman 1861-1892

BROWN CEMETERY: East Fork TWP:

Ambrose L, son of S. B. and C. L. Brockman d. 11-28-1866; age 1 mo. 11 da.
Samuel Brockman d. 1-12-1881; age 72-10-6
Clayton Brockman d. 4-4-1855; age 23-2-8
Eliza Ann, dau. of S. and C. Brockman d. 11-12-1847; age 11 mo. 11 da.
Nancy Jane, wife of John Brockman d. 11-15-1873; age 40-6-11
Charlotte (Brown), wife of Samuel Brockman d. July 10, 1866; age 55 yr. 3 mo.
Clayton H., son of J.L. and E. (Brockman) Armstrong d. 5-24-1857; age 3 mo. 21 da.
Thomas Brockman (in same cemetery) no marker. Applied for pension (Rev. War) June 2, 1834; giving age as 75 yrs.
Thomas Brockman born in Albermarle Co., Va. entered service early in 1776, under Capt. John Marks, Col. Charles Lewis Regiment in General Nathaniel Green's Division of the army, serving for three years; also served under Capt. Archibald Moon, was in the battles of Brandywine, Germantown, Stony Point, and other small engagements. Came to Illinois, residing in Montgomery county where he was buried in a little graveyard which is now a pasture owned by Joseph Spinner. He died about 1838. (Walker, Revolutionary Veterans buried in Illinois).

BOST HILL CEMETERY, Fillmore Twp:

Willy Ridenhour, 1833-1910 Mary E., (Brockman) his wife 1845-1919

Pay roll Capt. John Marks Co., 10th Va. under Col. Wm. Davies, month May, 1779: Thomas Brockman, private, paid ..... 2L.

Scott County, Ky. Deed Book G, Page 94 Nov. 21, 1831
Thomas Drake heirs:
Jas. P. Drake and Catherine, wife, of Ind.
John Brockman and Frankey, wife.

DEED ABSTRACT

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1798 Samuel Brockman to (His Brother) William Brockman, Jr. Book 12, Page 475

This Indenture made and done this fifteenth day of June one thousand seven hundred & ninety eight between Samuel Brockman & Ann his wife of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia of the one part and William Brockman, Junr. of the County & State aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that the said Samuel Brockman and Ann his wife for sundry good causes but more especially for and in consideration of the full and just sum of one hundred and ten pounds current money of Virginia to us in hand paid, the receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge, hath given granted aliened, etc. and confirmed and by these presents doth give grant, etc. unto the said William Brockman, Junr. his heirs & assigns forever "all that tract of Land lying and being in the County and State aforesaid and bounded as follows: Viz: Beginning at the White Oak and four chestnuts on a ridge, etc. on a branch of Pettets (Preddy's?) Creek, etc. to the first station--containing by estimation fifty-four acres more or less, etc." In witness whereof we the parties of these presents have hereunto set our hands & seals this day and year above written.

Samuel Brockman SEAL

Ann Brockman SEAL

Signed, sealed & delivered in presents of

John D. Grymes
Francis Gray
Achilles Douglass

At Albemarle County, July Court, 1794 (1798?)
This indenture was produced into court and proved by the oaths of John D. Grymes, Francis Gray & Achilles Douglass witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John Carr, D. C.

Copied by Jennie T. Grayson

DEED ABSTRACT

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1769 Samuel Brockman to William Brockman Book 5, Page 118

This Indenture made seventeenth of July one thousand seven hundred and sixty-nine Between Samuel Brockman and Rebecca his wife of the County of Orange of the one part and William Brockman of the said County of the other part witnesseth that whereas Samuel Brockman, the elder, of the said County of Orange did by his last will and Testament bearing date the 3rd day of November Anno Domini MDCCIXII devise unto his two sons the said Samuel and William the tract of land which he had in Albemarle County containing about three hundred and fifty acres to them and their heirs forever to be divided as they themselves should think proper recourse being had to the said will recorded in Orange Court may more fully appear, and whereas the said Samuel Brockman the Devise and Rebecca his wife for and in consideration of the sum of ten pounds current money of Virginia by the said William Brockman the other Devise to the said Samuel Brockman in hand paid before the ensealing and Delivery of these presents the Receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have and each of them hath granted bargained and sold &c "unto the said William Brockman his heirs &c

"one moity of the said Tract of land devised to the said Samuel Brockman by his Father in his last will and Testament as aforesaid scituate and lying in the County of Albemarle To have and to hold the said moity of land together with all houses, outhouses, edifices, yards, buildings, gardens, Orchards, Woods, underwoods, ways, waters, watercourses, profits and appurtenances, forever hereafter "unto the said William Brockman his heirs &c". In witness whereof the said Samuel Brockman and Rebecca his wife have here unto set their hands and seals the day and year above written

signed sealed and Delivered

his
Samuel B. Brockman SEAL
mark

In presence of

Mary Willson
Richard Wilson
John Walker
Daniel Fargason

At Albemarle August Court 1769
This Indenture was proved by the Oath of Mary Wilson, Richard Wilson and Daniel Fargason witnesses thereto and ordered to be Recorded.

Teste: Woodson Dy. Clk.

Copied by me, Jennie T. Grayson, June 2, 1947.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1798 Samuel Brockman to William Brockman Book 12, Page 473

This Indenture made and done this fifteenth day of June one thousand seven hundred and ninety eight Between Samuel Brockman and Ann his wife of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia of the one part and William Brockman, Senr. of the County and State aforesaid of the other part (witnesseth) that the said Samuel Brockman and Ann his wife for sundry good causes but more especially for and in consideration of the full and just sum of one hundred and ten pounds current money of Virginia to us in hand paid the Receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge hath given granted aliened Sufnd delivered and confirmed and by these presents doth give grant alien In fee deliver and confirm unto the said William Brockman Junr. his heirs and assigns forever all that tract or parcel of land lying and being in the County and State aforesaid and bounded as follows: (viz) Beginning at a white oak and four chestnuts on a ridge thence north twenty degrees West eighty eight poles to a pine and white oak thence South eighty three degrees east eighty poles to two poplars, cheary, and Hickory thence North seventy five and a half degrees east thirty four poles to a Locust and dogwood thence South eighty seven degrees east forty six poles to two poplars and Sycamore on a branch of Pettets Creek thence up the meanders of said Creek twenty two poles to two poplars and Hickory on said Branch thence South sixty degrees West one hundred and sixty poles to a large chestnut oak on the side of a mountain in Walker's old Line thence along the said Line to the first station containing by estimation fifty four acres be the same more or less together with all appurtenances Hereditamints &c moluments thereunto belonging or in any wise appertaining thereunto with the reversion and reversions, remainder or remainders, rents use and profits of each and every part and parts thereof hereby granted or intended to be granted with their and every of their appertenances unto the said William Brockman Junr. his heirs and assigns forever and to and for the only use benefit profit and advantage of the said William Brockman his heirs and assigns forever and to and for no other use intended or proposed whatsoever and we do forever warrant and defend the said tract or parcel

of Land against all each and every clame or clames whatsoever and this our Indenture shall oblige us to make any other Deed or conveyance the Law may hereafter require. In witness whereof we the parties of these presents have hereunto set our hands and seals this day and year above written.

Signed, Sealed and delivered in presents of — Samuel Brockman SEAL
Ann Brockman SEAL

John D. Grymes
Francis Gray
Achilles Douglass

At Albemarle July Court 1798.
This Indenture was produced into court and proved by the oathes of John D. Grymes, Francis Gray, and Achilles Douglass witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John Carr, D. C.

A true copy of the foregoing deed copied by me Jennie T. Grayson, June 1947.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1847 Samuel Brockman's Heirs to Bluford Brockman Book 45, Page 166

This Indenture made the 15th day of May in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and forty-seven Between the Heirs of Samuel Brockman Dec'd (viz:) Syms Brockman of Amherst County, Tazwell Brockman, Buford Brockman, Thomas Edwards and Aness his wife of the County of Albemarle and all of the State of Virginia, and Tandy Brockman of the County of Todd and State of Kentucky and Anderson Carr of the town of Mempas and State of Tennessee, Witnesseth that the said Syms Brockman, Tazwell Brockman, Thomas Edwards and Agnes his wife, Tandy Brockman and Anderson Carr in right of his wife doth covenant and agree with the said Buford or Blewford Brockman for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted bargained and sold &c unto the said Buford Brockman his heirs and assigns "one half of the tract of land which was reserved and occupied by the late Widdow Brockman dec'd the mother of the aforesaid parties as the right of Dower which was layed off under an order of Commissioners appointed by the County Court of Albemarle containing by estimation one hundred and ninety six acres more or less, and bounded as follows: (to wit): by Thomas Edwards, "Capt. Henry Honk in Shotwells line," Tandy Brockman, to the beginning "it being the lots of the said Buford, Syms, and Tazwell, and hereby conveyed to the said Buford heirs and assigns forever" &c, "and that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar in hand paid by the said Tandy Brockman do hereby grant bargain &c, unto the said Tandy Brockman all that part of the aforesaid Dower containing estimation one hundred and sixty eight acres more or less bounded as followeth: To wit: by Buford Brockman to the beginning, To have and to hold "and further more the said Syms Brockman, Tandy Brockman, Buford Brockman, Tazwell Brockman, and Andrew (Anderson in marriage record) Carr for themselves and their heirs doth agree with the said Thomas Edwards that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid by the said Thomas Edwards hath granted bargained and sold to the said Thomas Edwards "one certain lot of said Dower Land containing by estimation sixty one acres more or less" (metes and bounds only - no names), To have and to hold aforesaid land with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging &c. In witness whereof the parties have hereunto put their hands and seals the day and date first above written.

Syms Brockman SEAL
Tandy Brockman SEAL
Buford Brockman SEAL
Thomas Edwards SEAL
Agnes E. Edwards SEAL
Tazwell Brockman SEAL

In the Clerk's Office of Albemarle County Court 7th Day of June 1847.
This deed was presented to me in my said Office and being duly certified was thereupon admitted to record.

Teste: I. Garrett C.C.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1847 Division of Estate Samuel Brockman Book 18, Page 136

We the undersigned subscribers appointed by the within order of Court to divide the Land of Samuel Brockman lately held by Ann Brockman his widow deceased, her Dower in the Estate of her deceased husband that in persuance of said order we have divided it as follows, Viz:

Bluford Brockman interest being one half of said tract of Land. We allotted 196 acres valued at $1275.00.
Tandy Brockman's interest being 168 acres valued at 803 dollars.
Thomas Edward's interest being 61 acres valued at $473.00 dollars.
Witness our hands this 31st day of May 1847.

John H. Taylor
Minor Shotwell
Levi Wood

At a Court held for Albemarle County 7 June 1847.
This report of the Division of the Estate of Samuel Brockman deceased was produced into Court and ordered to lie. --

And

At a Court held for said County 5 July 1847.
There being no exceptions filed thereto the same was ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Ira Garrett CC.

A true copy of the Division of Samuel Brockman's Estate 1847 - copied by me, Jennie T. Grayson, Dec. 8, 1947.

Clerk's Office Albemarle County, Virginia

1796 William Brockman, Jr. from Mary Moore Dower Book 12, Page 88

The Commonwealth to Catlett Conway and John Moore, Justices of the Peace for Orange County. Gentlemen: Greeting whereas William Moore Senr. and Mary his wife of Orange County by their certain Indenture of Bargain and Sale bearing date the 22nd day of February one thousand seven hundred and ninety six have conveyed unto William Brockman Junr. (son of William Brockman Senr.) one certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the County of Albemarle containing by --- seventy five acres and where as the said Mary Moore cannot conveniently travel to the County Court of Albemarle to make acknowledgement of the said Indenture you or any two of you are here by commanded that you go to the said Mary Moore and examine her privily and apart from her said husband

whether she doth freely and voluntarily relinquish the same without the threats or pursuasions of her said husband and whether she is willing that the said Indenture shall be recorded in the County Court of Albemarle and that you send and certify such acknowledgement and consent to the Justices of our County Court aforesaid endorsing the said Indenture and this writ witness John Nicholas clerk this seventeenth day of February one thousand seven hundred and ninety six in the twentyeth year of our foundation.

John Nicholas C A C.

Orange County. By virtue of the above commission to us directed have examined personally the said Mary Moore in the conveyance above mentioned privately and apart from her said husband William Moore and she fully and voluntarily acknowledged her right of Dower to the land in the said Indenture above mentioned without the threats or pursuasions of her said husband and that she is willing the same shall be recorded in the County Court of Albemarle. Given under our hands and seals this 30th day of March 1796.

Catlett Conway SEAL
John Moore SEAL

At Albemarle June Court 1796.
This commission and certificate of the relinquishment of Mary Moore's Dower in a certain tract of land conveyed by William Moore Senr. her husband to William Brockman Jr. was returned to Court and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: J. Carr, D.C.A.C.

A true copy of the foregoing deed as recorded in the Clerk's Office of Albemarle Dounty, Virginia. Copied by me, Jennie T. Grayson, May, 1947.

DEED ABSTRACT

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1823 William Brockman to John Douglass Book 24, Page 34.

August 9, 1823.

William Brockman of Albemarle County and his wife Mary of the one part and John Douglass of Albemarle County of the other part.

Tract of Land in Albemarle County on Spring Creek.

Wm. Brockman SEAL
Mary Brockman SEAL

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1839 William Brockman's Heirs to John D. Salmon. Book 37, Page 152

This Indenture made this third day of September 1838 Between Mary Brockman widow and relict of William Brockman dec'd.,James Brockman and Jane his wife, Samuel Mahanes and Elizabeth his wife formerly Elizabeth Brockman, Robert Brockman and Sarah his wife formerly Sarah Brockman, Thomas Rhodes and Mary his wife formerly Mary Brockman, John Lewis and Catherine his wife formerly Catherine Brockman and James McAlister and Frances his wife formerly Frances Brockman of the one part and John D. Salmon of the other part witnesseth that whereas William Brockman late of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia departed this life some time intestate being at the time of his death seized and pos-

sessed of a certain Tract of Land situate on Priddy's Creek in the County and State aforesaid and which according to the Acts of Assembly in such cases made and provided, descended to his heirs at law in coparcenary and whereas by articles of agreement made and entered into the 25th day of February 1834 and recorded in the County Court of Albemarle on the 3rd day of March thereafter the said Mary Brockman widow and relict aforesaid James Brockman, Samuel Mahanes and Elizabeth his wife, Robert Brockman and Sarah his wife, Thomas Rhodes and Mary his wife, John Lewis and Catherine his wife, and James McAlister and Frances his wife which said James and Sarah Brockman, Elizabeth Mahanes, Mary Rhodes, Catherine Lewis, and Frances McAlister are the heirs at Law, and distributees of the said William Brockman dec'd. it was covenanted and agreed that among other things, John Goss, Wiley Dickerson, Achilles Broadhead, Edward Ferneyhough and Richard D. Sims or any three of them should set apart a portion of said Land to be sold for the payment of such debts as might be due and owing from the said William Brockman at the time of his death and whereas the said John Goss, Wiley Dickerson, and Richard D. Sims three of the Commissioners therein appointed in pursuance of said agree't did lay off and set apart by proper metes and bounds for the purposes aforesaid 8.1 acres a part of the land aforesaid including the mill and right of water by a canal running from the fork of Quarles' and Priddy's Creek through the Land of Achilles Douglass for some distance down to the Land laid off as the widow's dower thence through said dower land to said Mill as will more fully and at large appear by referring to their report of proceedings under the said agreement bearing date the 25th day of September 1834, and also recorded in the County Court aforesaid the right to get and obtain water for family purposes out of a fountain or spring situate on the Dower Land, we the above parties do hereby convey and forever defend to the said Salmon the above said privilege and his heirs forever, and whereas the said heirs at Law and distributees aforesaid by James Duke their Agent have sold to the said John D. Salmon the said 81 acres of land with the use of water passing through a canal to work and to operate the aforesaid Mill also the privilege of using the aforesaid Spring as before mentioned and all singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging for and in consideration of the sum of seven hundred and twenty nine dollars and forty cents which said sum they are informed has been paid to the said Duke by the said Salmon. Now this Indenture further witnesseth that the said Mary Brockman widow and relict as aforesaid, James Brockman and Jane his wife, Samuel Mahanes and Elizabeth his wife, Robert Brockman and Sarah his wife, Thomas Rhodes and Mary his wife, John Lewis and Catherine his wife, James McAlister and Frances his wife for and in consideration of the premises and also for the payment of the said $729.40 by the said Salmon to the said Duke have granted and sold and by these presents do grant bargain sell and convey "&c situate and being in County aforesaid adjoining the Dower Land of the said Mary Brockman and the lands of James Prichett and others &c To have and to hold the said Tract of Land &c. "We the aforesaid mentioned parties have contracted and sold the aforesaid Tract of Land with the other privileges afore named on the 3rd day of April eighteen hundred and thirty four" &c.

In witness whereof the parties of the first part of this Indenture have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals the day and year first within written.

Mary Brockman	SEAL	Sarah Brockman	SEAL
James Brockman	SEAL	Thomas Rhoades	SEAL
Jane her X mark Brockman	SEAL	Mary Rhodes	SEAL
Samuel Mahanes	SEAL	John Lewis	SEAL
Elizabeth E. Mahanes	SEAL	Catherine Lewis	SEAL
Robert Brockman	SEAL	James McAlister	SEAL
		Frances McAlister	SEAL

&c Given under our hands and seals this 7th day of September 1838.

A. Douglass
Richard Duke

&c. &c. Clerk's Office Albemarle County Court Nov. 5, 1838
This Indenture of Bargain and Sale was acknowledged before me in said office by Samuel Mahanes a party thereto and presented duly certified as to all the other parties except Mary Brockman and James Brockman and continued and in said Office on the 1st day of April 1839. The same was acknowledged before me by James Brockman a party thereto and admitted to record.

Teste: Ira Garrett C.C.

In the Clerk's Office of Albemarle County Court the 3rd day of November 1845. This deed was this day presented to me and being duly certified as to Mary Brockmand was as to her admitted to record.

Teste: Ira Garrett C. C.

DEED

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1807 Ambrose Brockman from William Brockman, Power of Attorney Book 15, Page 550

Know all men by these presents that I William Brockman, Senr. being in perfect mind but much debilitated in body placing full trust and confidence in my son Ambrose Brockman to overlook and manage all my estate both personal and real do by these presents nominate constitute and appoint my said son, Ambrose Brockman to transact and finally to execute all my business whether whole settled or mixt both real and personal and to collect, commence suit settle my debts and aquatably to settle every part of and parts of my estate Equally the same as if I the said William Brockman was personally present and what ever conveyances in the same Ambrose Brockman shall make either by deed bill of sales, Note bond, open acct. or receipt shall be equally obligatory on me as if executed under my own hand and seal, and I, the said William Brockman, Senr. do further Impower my said Son Ambrose to receive for his services in Transacting my business the same fees and emoluments which I allowed my son Samuel Deceased, which fees for his services during and to the last hours of his life were as follows, viz: one eighth part Corn, Wheat, Tobacco, Rye, Oats and also one eighth part of plank or scantling sawed at my Mill. Given under my hand and seal this 28th day of Jan. one thousand eight hundred and seven.

Test:
Rich. I. Henderson
Wm. Brockman
James Taylor
Wiley Dickinson
John Grymes
Arch. I. Bradley

William his X mark Brockman SEAL

At a Court held for Albemarle County the 2nd Febry. 1807.
This Power of Attorney from William Brockman, Senr. to A. Brockman was produced into Court and proved by the Oaths of William Brockman, James Taylor and Wiley Dickinson, witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John Nicholas C. A. C.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1823 John Brockman from Lewis Mahanes, Power of Attorney Book 24, Page 86

Know all men by these presents that I, Lewis Mahanes of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia have and by these presents do nominate constitute and appoint and ordain John Brockman my true and lawfull Attorney for me and in my behalf and only to my use benefit and behoof to demand and receive all such portion or portions of legacy or legacies to which I may be entitled in right of my wife in and to the Estate of Ambrose Brockman dec'd. late of Kentucky, and also authorizing and impowering my aforesaid Attorney to give execute grant all and every necessary receipt and acquittance, acquitances for the same in as full and as ample a manner as I could were I personally present. And I do further authorize and empower my said Attorney if necessary for the purposes of this Power to sue and prosecute for such legacy or legacies any suit or suits in any Court of Law or equily in my name to prosecute the same to Judgment or Judgments decree or decrees, execution or executions and finally having full confidence in the integrity and discretion of my said Attorney, I farther empower and authorize him to act in the aforesaid business in such manner as he thinks will best tend to the promotions and advancements of my pacuniary interest authorizing him in such, his full discretion to make purchase or purchases for me in behalf of said legacy at the executors sale of the Estate of the said Ambrose Brockman deceased, agreeably to the will of the said Ambrose Brockman, deceased, or to convert such part of said Legacy which shall be allotted or apportioned to me in kind into money or into such goods and chattles as can be introduced into the State of Virginia and in all respects to manage control and act in the premises as his Judgment shall direct and avise hereby farther authorizing and impowering my said attorney should be deem it necessary to constitute appoint and ordain any Attorney in his stead to act in the premises and to invest such substitute or Attorney with the same power as I have heretofore and herein invested him the said John Brockman for the purpose aforesaid and finally hereby ratifying and confirming all and every act or acts which my said attorney or attornies may lawfully do in the premises.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the 24th day of November, 1823.

Lewis Mahanes SEAL

In the Clerk's Office of Albemarle County Court the 24th day of November 1823. This Power of Attorney was presented to me in the Clerk's Office of said Court and acknowledged by Lewis Mahanes party thereto and thereupon admitted to record.

Teste: Ira Garrett D.C.

A true copy of the foregoing Power of Attorney copied by me, Jennie T. Grayson June 1947.

In the name of God Amen the twentieth day of March Anno Domni 1742 I Jacob Burroughs of the parish of Saint Margaret's and County of Caroline being well in Body and of perfect memory thanks be to Almighty God for it and calling to remembrance the uncertainty of this life and that all flesh must yield to death when it shall please God to call, do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following. First being penitent and sorry for all my sins most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same, I commend my soul to Almighty God, my Saviour and Redeemer In whom and by whose merits I trust and believe assuredly to be saved and to have full remission and forgiveness of all my sins and to inherit the Kingdom of Heaven and my Body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named and for the settling of my temporal estate and such goods, chattels, debts as it hath pleased God to bestow upon me, I do order, give and bestow them in manner and form following. Imprimus I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Mary one third of all my estate real and personal with the plantation whereon I now live in Caroline County during her natural life and after her Decease to my son Charles and his heirs and in case of his dying in nonage to my son William and his heirs. Item I give to my well beloved son William twenty five pounds current money to be raised out of my estate as also one bed with furniture a cow and yearling and two Ewes. Item I give to my beloved son Jacob one young Mare. Item I give to my beloved son Thomas two hundred seventy three acres of land being part of four hundred acres granted to me by letters patent bearing date the fifteenth of March 1735 lying on the north side of Hicory Creek in Hanover County to him and his heirs and in case of his dying childless to be equally divided among his four brothers above mentioned or the survivors of them, as also one Feather bed a cow and yearling and two Ewes. Item I give to my son Charles besides the Plantation whereon I now live after my wife's decease a feather bed and furniture a cow and yearling and two Ewes one Iron Pot two Puter dishes with six puter plates. Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth one feather bed with furniture a cow and yearling and two Ewes, two puter dishes and a bason and as for the rest of my estate that is not here bequeathed nor given I give and bequeath to my daughters Ann, Justiniana and Mary to be equally divided amongst them and thereby make and appoint my beloved wife Mary and my beloved son William Executors of this my last will and testament; hereby revoking, disannulling and making void all former wills by me made and declaring this only to be my last will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and date above mentioned/ The 24th line being underlined the word (forever) being raised in the 21st, 22nd, and 30th lines.

Jacob Burras (SEAL)

In the presence of
her
Mary X Burrus
mark

Reuben Harris
James- Mrs. Edwd. Robins.

Copy- Ex. by Jos. Robinson D.C.C.

Filed in suit in Louisa County in April-May 1767 of Davis vs. Burrus.

Will of William T. Burrus, 1831

Son of Thos. Burrus and Frances (Tandy) Burrus.

In the name of God amen. I William T. Burrus of the County of Orange do hereby make and publish this my last will and testament this the ninth day of June, 1831. Item 1st. My will and desire is that my executors hereafter named shall in the first instance pay off and discharge all my just debts. Item 2. I give unto my son Joseph Burrus the tract of land upon which he now resides which I purchased of Henry Clark to him and his heirs forever. I also give him at the death of my wife two hundred dollars exclusive of the legacy hereafter mentioned. Item 3. I give unto my son Thomas Burrus the tract of land which I purchased of George Quisenberry adjoining the land of Richard Rawlings Jr. to him and his heirs forever. I also give him at the death of my wife two hundred dollars exclusive of the legacy herein after mentioned. Item 4. I give unto my son Lancelot Burrus the tract of land called Atkins' tract adjoining the lands of Thomas Woolfolk, Claiborne Graves and others to him and his heirs forever. I also give him at the death of Elizabeth Arnold the tract of land now held by said Elizabeth unto him and his heirs forever, reserving to my wife Martha Burrus the right to take from the tract called Atkins' timber and fire wood for the plantation upon which I reside during her life or widowhood. I also give said Lancelot 1/4 of all the wheat made upon said Atkins' tract this present year excepting what is made on the three last cleanings. I also give him all the debts that he now owes me or shall owe me at my death together with the hire of Gabriel and Bowling for this year now in the hands of Mr. Quarles. 5th. My will and desire is that the balance of my estate be kept together by my executors until the profits of same after supporting my wife and family together with the money arising from outstanding debts and the sale of such articles as may not be of use to my wife shall amount to seven hundred dollars, three hundred and fifty dollars of which I give unto my daughter Emily Quisenberry and three hundred and fifty dollars the balance to my daughter Harriet Moore. Item 6. I give unto my daughter Jane Burrus three negroes, viz. one girl by the name of Lucy, one by the name of Mahala, and one by the name of Eviline with their increase to her and her heirs forever also four hundred, the said four hundred dollars to be paid within 12 months after her marriage and the said negroes with their increase to be delivered upon her marriage. Item 7. I give unto my daughter Elizaaeth Burrus three negroes viz. one girl by the name of Peachy, one by the name of Amanda and one boy by the Amnistead with their increase to her and her increase forever. Also four hundred dollars to her and her heirs forever the said four hundred dollars to be paid 12 months after her marriage and the said negroes to be delivered upon her marriage. I also give unto each of my two daughters Jane and Elizabeth upon their marriage one horse worth 50 or 60 dollars, two cows and calves, one bed and furniture and eight head of sheep. Item 8th. I loan to my beloved wife Martha Burrus during her life or widowhood all of my estate which I have not heretofore disposed of upon consideration that my daughters Jane Burrus and Elizabeth Burrus and my sons George Burrus, William Burrus and Robert Burrus shall be maintained and supported from the property I have loaned her during her life or widowhood. If George shall become troublesome I wish an outhouse to be put up for him so that he may not molest the family. Item 9. At the death or marriage of my wife my desire is that my executors sell the tract of land which is called Bell's tract upon such terms as will best promote the interest of the estate. Item 10. At the death of my wife I dispose of the property loaned her in the following manner. I give unto my five daughters, Nancy Frazer, Emily Quisenberry, Harriet Moore, Jane Burrus and Elizabeth Burrus the mill formerly owned by Nelson and Coleman together with the four acres of land attached to it with its appurtenances to them and their heirs forever. I wish my said daughters to hold the said

mill jointly unless one chooses to sell unto another. I give unto my son Robert B. Burrus the tract of land upon which I reside containing about five hundred acres together with four of the best negroes belonging to my estate at my wife's death to be chosen by Robert, also 10 head of cattle, 15 sheep, 20 head of hogs, one bed and furniture with all the plantation tools on the place at his mother's death one half of the household and kitchen furniture, also two plough horses upon trust that he shall support and maintain George Burrus and William Burrus so long as they live and shall support and maintain his sisters Jane and Elizabeth so long as they remain single and then for his own use during his life and at his death if he should leave four children then the whole to go to them but if he should not leave more than two or three, one-half of the land hereby given to go to his wife and children in the same manner as it would have gone in case he held a fee simple title and had died intestate and the other half to be divided among his brothers and sisters now living and their descendants, George and William excepted. I mean that Robert shall hold the said land and negroes in trust to support of himself and the persons before mentioned and if he should die before them I wish it to be kept together for the support of Robert's family if he should leave any and the above named persons, and the surplus of profits to be divided and to go in the same manner as the land. Whatever is furnished to George Burrus and William shall be furnished not in money but in necessaries and all who is required to be supported and maintained may require one hundred dollars worth in necessaries pr. year. I give unto Joseph Burrus and Thomas Burrus five hundred dollars each to be taken out of my estate at the death of my wife. I give unto Nancy Frazer, Emily Quisenberry, Harriet Moore, Jane Burrus and Elizabeth Burrus the value of five hundred dollars each at the death of my wife and the balance of my estate if any to be equally divided between Joseph Burrus, Thomas Burrus, Lancelot Burrus, Nancy Frazer, Emily Quisenberry, Harriet Moore, Jane Burrus, and Elizabeth Burrus. N.B. My will is that my son Robert shall be furnished when he arrives at the age of twenty one with a horse, bridle and saddle worth 75 or 80 dollars by my wife out of the estate loaned her. Lastly I hereby constitute and appoint my son Lancelot Burrus, my son in law Wm. S. Frazer, and my son Robert B. Burrus Executors of this my last will and testament. In testimony whereof I have hereby signed, sealed and acknowledged this to be my last will and testament this the 9 of June, 1831 in the presence of

Thomas Coleman
John M. Goodwin
Robert Terrill, Junr.

William T. Burrus (seal)

I William T. Burrus do make the following codicil to my last will and testament, to wit--I make the following alterations in said will that is to say, 1st. I give to my daughters Emily Quisenberry and Harriet Moore three hundred dollars each instead of three hundred and fifty dollars each as provided in the fifth section or Item of the will. 2nd. I give to my daughters Jane and Elizabeth three hundred dollars each to be paid within two years after their marriage respectively, instead of four hundred dollars each within one year as devised in the 6th and 7th sections or Items. 3rd. It is my will that my son George shall not be furnished with any ardent spirits. In testimony whereof I hereto put my hand and seal this 16th day of June, 1831.

Signed sealed published and declared by the testator as a codicil to his will in our presence and we put our names as witnesses in his presence and at his request.
Reynolds Chapman
Thos. Coleman
Wm. Campbell

William T. Burrus (seal)

Letter from Frances (Tandy) Burrus to her son William T. Burrus, brother of Elizabeth (Burrus) Brockman.

Christian Co., Ky. 23 Jany, 1816

My dear son: Altho it is very pleasing to me to receive letters from you, yet I must acknowledge that the contents of yours of the 15th Oct. last gave me great concern. You state there "was an application made for Peter to come to Ky. but not by me." It was by my request, and my reason is this; I learn that he has become so dishonest that he will steal for a mere trifle and It gave me uneasiness to think I had raised such a negroe. I therefore felt a desire to have him here with me-- You wrote to me about a bond. I can't recollect any thing about it. I am very sorry to hurt your feelings. It is not my intention to hurt the feelings of any mortal if I know it-- If you allude to the bond which I hold against my son Roger I can tell you that Cousin William Tandy has it, and further, I can assure you that I deposited it with him soon after I came to Ky. and with the interest of that money I buy my clothes--

I have no doubt but you have heard of the death of my two grandsons, Roger and Charles Burrus, Their father left no means untried for their recovery, he had four phisicians with them but all to no purpose.--

I shall conclude my son by informing you that my time here is not long, Therefore it is my great desire to be prepared so that I may with joy obey the summons of my Lord and Master, and oh, how greatly do I desire that you may bear in mind that one thing is needful and if indeed we are in possession of that great and inestimable pearl we need not be greatly solicitous about other matters-- Through the mercies of a kind and indulgent God I yet am in a tolerable state of health. The sores on my face are at this time worse than common. I am getting blinder and deafer than I was a year or two past.-- Give my best love to Patsey and the children and accept it yourself, also to all my cousins and friends.

Your loving mother

Frances Burrus

Address on outside of letter:
Ewingville, Ky.

Capt. William T. Burrus
Orange Co., Virginia

This is an interesting affidavit of Rebecca Brockman in settlement of a family argument which arose over use of a horse and wagon, which apparently was amicably settled.

The affidavit of Mrs. Rebecca Brockman, taken at her dwelling house in the County of Orange to be read as evidence in Orange Court in a matter of controversy wherein William Brockman is plaintiff and Thos., Jacob, Asa and Oswald Brockman are defendants; This deponant sayeth some time previous to this I lent my son John Brockman my waggon tho I had given the management of my business to my son William Brockman. Some time after how long I do not recollect there were two of my grandsons at my house and I saw my son William knocked down but I know not by whom. Taken this 23rd day of January in the year of our lord 1813.

Question by Thos. Brockman, one of the defendants: did you see Asa Brockman strike you son Wm. Brockman?

Answer: He was knocked down between them.

Question by Jacob Brockman another of the defendants: Have you within the course of two or three months applyed to your son William to look after your business?

Answer: What do you want to know that for.

Taken this 28 day of January, 1813.

William J. Burrus

(on back of page: "There is a land beyond the swelling flood where peace and comfort forever roole).

Line of Edmund Burrus, son of Thos. Burrus and brother of Elizabeth (Burrus) Brockman.

From all the circumstances that I can make out from Gabriel J. Burrus who came to me the 29th of May 1858 he must be a descendant of Edmund Burrus who was a Bro. of my grandfather, Thos. Burrus. Edmund Burrus married Mrs. Perry whose maiden name was Wisdom, and had by her four sons, namely, Nath. Samuel, Edmd. and William, and five daughters, Nancy, Fanny, Susan, Roseanna and Elizabeth. Edmund Burrus since died in Orange, year not known, his children moved to Kentucky and settled pretty much in Mercer County between the years 1794 and 1801. William, the youngest son, returned to Virginia and married the Widow Littlepage, her place of residence not known. Betsy married Robert Pendelton and lived in Orange a while and moved off to parts unknown to us. Edmund Burrus, Jr. married a Miss Jones of Stafford County, Va. whose father's name was Gabriel, and had 8 children, namely, Gabriel J., William, Stanfield, William and Edmund, and Magy, Mildred and Jane.

Nath. married a Miss Thrachild and had one son, Edmund, and seven daughters, namely Betsy, Nancy, Polly, Sally, Fanny, Dice and Susan.

Saml. married Miss Rucker.
Nancy married John Atkins
Fanny married Jo. Griffin
Susan married Mothershead
Roxanna married Wisdom Rucker

No signature

Willard Rouse Jillson, Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds, Filson Club Publications:

No. 34. Louisville, Ky., Standard Printing Company, 1926.

P. 81-Fayette Co. Entries:
John Brockman; 2, 162 3/4 acres; BK.3, p. 46; Entered 11-15-1783; Watercourse: Clear and Jessamine; Surveyed 500, withdrawn 500.
John Brockman; 2,162 3/4 acres; BK. 3, p. 62; Entered 11-27-1783; Watercourse: none.

p. 179-Jefferson Co. Entries:
John Brockman: 800 acres; BK. A, p. 217; Entered 8-2-1781; Watercourse: Long Lick Creek. (also the two entries for Samuel Brockman) Fayette and Jefferson.

Willard Rouse Jillson, The Kentucky Land Grants, Filson Club Publications: No. 33.

Louisville, Ky., Standard Printing Co., 1925.

p. 275 - Grants south of Green river
two for an Ambrose Brockman
p. 488 - Kentucky Land Warrants
two for a Shelton Brockman and one for
a Joshua Brockman.

WILL OF THOMAS BURRUS (WIFE FRANCES TANDY)
father of Elizabeth Brockman believed to be
wife of John Brockman Oct. 2, 1788

In the name of God, amen-- I, Thomas Burrus, of the County of Orange and parish of St. Thomas, being sound in mind and memory--I think God for the same and do hereby certify this to be my last will and testament in manner and form as follows:

First, after I quit this mortal life I desire my body to be decently buried with ye solomnity at the discretion of my executors and after paying my just debts what then remains my will and desire is may be disposed of in the following manner.

I leave to my beloved wife Francis Burrus my estate, real and personal, during her natural life or widowhood and after her death to be divided amongst my children here after named--

I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Burrus five hundred acres of land in Kentucky (first choice) to him and his heirs, etc.

I also give and bequeath to my son Wm. Tandy Burrus five hundred acres of land in Kentucky (second choice) to him, his heirs, etc. as also one feather bed and furniture, etc.

Also I give and bequeath to my son Roger Burrus five hundred acres of land at Kentucky (third choice) to him and his heirs, etc. as also one feather bed, furniture, etc.

Also I give and bequeath to my grandson Thomas Burrus, son of Thomas Burrus, one negro boy Absalom to him and his heirs, etc.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Morning Burrus one negro woman named Nan and all her increase, but if this negro should die before my daughter shall be of age or marry, then there shall be a likely girl, not under the age of ten years old be replaced to her and her heirs, etc. and also one beast by the name of Jack and one saddle and one feather bed, furniture.

Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Fanny Embrey one negro girl named Sukey and all her increase to her and her heirs, it being her part of the slaves. I intend also for her one feather bed and furniture, which said negro and bed is already delivered to her.

Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Mildred Embry one negro boy named Ben to her and her heirs, this being already delivered. Also ten lbs. cash already delivered.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Brockman one negro boy named Duke, also one feather bed and furniture which said negro and bed is already delivered, also twenty lbs. cash to be raised out of my estate to be hers and her heirs, etc.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah Tribble one negro girl named Agnes and all her increase to her and her heirs already delivered, also one feather bed and furniture already delivered.

I give and bequeath to my daughter Jane Quisenberry one negro girl named Dinah and all her incaease, to her and her heirs, also one feather bed and furniture, also twenty lbs. cash which portion above mentioned is already delivered.

I give to my granddaughter Francis Quisenberry, the daughter of Jane Quisenberry, one negro girl named Violet, to her and her heirs forever.

I give to my daughter Francis Tandy Bush one negro girl named Alice and all her increase, also one feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs, which is already delivered to her.

I desire after my wife Francis Burrus death or widowhood that the negro boy Gilbert, now in possession of my son Thomas Burrus, may be returned to the balance of my estate and that there be nine of the choicest of my slaves then remaining to be equally divided between my three sons, Thomas Burrus, William Tandy Burrus and Roger Burrus, to them and their heirs, etc. and if either of my sons should die under age or before they possess their part of my estate, that their portion shall then be equally divided between those surviving. I also desire that the balance of my land at Kentucky, which is five hundred acres, be equally divided between my five daughters, Fanny Embry, Mildred Embry, Sally Tribble, Jane Quisenberry and Francis Tandy Bush to them and their heirs forever. To Morning Burrus the land where on I now live at the death of my wife Francis Burrus, to her and her heirs forever, also my will and desire is after the death or widowhood of my wife Francis Burrus that the balance of my negroes then remaining, with stock and household furniture of all kinds then remaining may be equally divided amongst my sons and daughters above named except one equal childs part of the last balance of negroes and household furniture and stock be equally divided amongst my two grand daughters and grandsons, Elijah Berry, Dicey Berry and Harry Berry to them and their heirs forever, and I do hereby nominate and appoint my wife Francis Burrus executrix and Henry Tandy and Thomas Burrus executors of this my last will and testament as witness where of I have here to set my hand and seal this second day of October, one thousand seven hundred and eighty eight.

Thomas Burrus

Signed and sealed in the presence
of us

Caleb Lindsay
Thomas Bell
James Daniel

At a court held in Orange Co. on Monday the 23rd day of March, 1789, the last will and testament of Thomas Burrus being presented into court by Francis Burrus, Henry Tandy and Thomas Burrus, executors. There in named and proved by the oaths of Caleb Lindsay, Thomas Bell and James Daniel witnesses on motion of the said executors who made oath according to said certificate is guaranteed them for obtaining probate thereof in due form where upon they with Joseph Duncan and William Tandy Burrus their securities entered into and acknowledged their bond for the same in the sum of ten thousand pounds current money.

Teste: James Taylor, C.O.C.

Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Virginia

1809 Will of William Brockman Book 5 Page 16

In the name of God Amen, I William Brockman, Sen. of the County of Albemarle and State of Virginia Being through the mercy of God in midling health and perfect understanding do constitute this my last will and testament. After the discharge of all my lawful debts - Item: I give and bequeath to each of my daughters and their children forever as hereafter named the following Sums of money in the lew of several tracts of Land already given to my sons which they have in possession. Viz - I give to my daughter Frances Taylor and her children forever the sum of one hundred pounds current money - I give to Granddaughter Nancy Wells One hundred pounds of the like money which is to be taken out of her mother's part of my estate. Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Brockman and her children forever One hundred pounds of the like money. Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter Peggy Henderson and her children forever One hundred pounds of the like money. Item: I give and bequeath to my daughter Catherine Bell and her children forever One hundred pounds of the like money. Item: as my son John Brockman deceased has already had One hundred and fifty pounds of my Estate now in the hands of his son Elijah Brockman which he is to account for on demand to be equally divided Between the children of the said John Brockman deceased the said Elijah Brockman to have his equal part. Item: I give and bequeath to my grandchildren the children of the said John Brockman deceased, One hundred and fifty pounds out of my estate to be equally divided amongst the hole of them and their heirs forever. Item: It is my desire that the said Grandchildren shall have a child's part of my estate also to be equally divided amongst them at the division of my estate. Thomas Brockman my son has already received to the amount of One hundred acres of land and is to pay eighteen pounds to the estate at the division of the estate. Item: I give to my son William Brockman and his children forever One hundred acres of land part of Dixon's tract joining Thomas Douglas if there is not a good and lawfull right made to the said William Brockman of that hundred acres of land he is to receive five dollars per acre in lew thereof my son William Brockman Junr and his children forever is also to have a surplice of land of the said Dickson's tract Beginning at the mill ford on Pretty's Creek and running up the lane and up the road to a line formerly laid off for Ambrose Brockman and from thence to the mill pond for which he is to pay into my estate five dollars per acre when he gets possession of the said Surplice of land if the said surplice is not cleared out in my life-time then there must be five dollars per acre left out of my Estate for to clear the said land. Item: I give and bequeath to son Ambrose Brockman and his children forever One hundred acres of land joining Walker's line there being a surplice of land joining the said hundred left on the South Side of the road for which he is to pay twenty shillings per acre for all over the said One hundred acres and it is my desire that my son Ambrose Brockman and his children forever shall have the said land that lies on the South side of the Road at my death on paying twenty shillings per acre into my estate. Item: I give and bequeath to the children of my son Samuel Brockman deceased, One hundred and fifty acres of Land whereon I now live and that the said children of Samuel Brockman deceased, shall pay into my estate the sum of five dollars per acre for all the land over one hundred and fifty acres which is included in the tract whereon I now live. Item: I give and bequeath to the baptist Society and for their use the meeting house and Spring and what land is within the Circumscribed bounds as marked. Item: I also will and Ordain that all the remaining part of my estate real and personal including all the rest of my lands, mill, shall be sold and the money arising from Such sale equally to be divided amongst those hereafter named except Frances Taylor's hundred pounds before Recited, for Nancey Wells and Thomas Brockman's eighteen pounds to be paid into the estate: viz: Frances Taylor, Elizabeth Brockman, and the children of

John Brockman, deceased, Peggy Henderson, Thomas Brockman, William Brockman, Ambrose Brockman, and the children of Samuel Brockman, deceased, Catherine Bell and I thereby appoint my two sons William Brockman and Ambrose Brockman executors of this my last will and testament whereof I have set my hand and seal this eleventh day of February 1807 -

Tested by)
Wm Flynt)
Wiley Dickerson)
John Mansfield)
Spencer Herring)
John X Taylor)
his)
mark)

Wm. Brockman (Seal)

At a Court held for Albemarle County the 5th of June 1809.
This Instrument of writing purporting to be the last will and testament of William Brockman deceased was produced into Court and proved by the oaths of Wiley Dickerson and Spencer Herring Witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: John Nicholas CC.

A true copy of the Will of Wm. Brockman 1809 recorded in the Clerk's Office of Albemarle County Virginia and copied by me Jennie T Grayson.

This copy made by Frances Brockman Pursell, April 23, 1947.

From the Writing Desk of Mrs. Alice Elms
Lexington, N. C.

Mrs. Alice Elms, a woman now in her seventies, has travelled throughout the South collecting data on the family. It is to be regretted that it cannot be properly arranged in a book. She is a persistent and industrious worker and deserves the thanks of the entire family.

"Lucy Brockman, daughter of Thomas Patterson, married Rev. Julius P. Earle, Sr. His son Julius was twice married. Julius R. Earl III married Elizabeth Ruth Carpenter, and they have a son Julius R. Earl, IV.

From Elizabeth Earle, "My husband Julius Richard Earle, is the son of Julius Richard Earle, deceased, whose mother was a Brockman. Julius Earle, III was born August 2, 1901, and married Elizabeth Ruth Carpenter June 11, 1930. He attended George Washington University and graduated with a law degree. His children Julius Richard IV, was born August 14, 1936, and another child, Luman Carpenter Earle, was born October 9, 1942."

From John T. Brockman, "My grandfather was John Thomas Brockman, and he married an English Woman from Iowa. He had a son of the same name who married an Indian woman who was part French. My father was John Thomas, who married Sallie May Davis from Blacksburg, Ga. There were three sons, Joe Carl, myself and Frederick Thomas. I have a son John Thomas Jr. My wife was a Wofford."

Ruth Ann Liddell married Henry Brockman, children:

1. Lucy Isabell, m. Frank Plaster
   Ida, m. Dr. Powell Walker
      Frank, Ellene, Isabell, and Lee. Married second:
      Richard Head Brockman, dau. Lillian.
2. James Patterson, married Sarah Ann Jaber.
   a. Henry Aplin, m. Jimmie Bell Polk
      Polk Cheshire, m. 1st. Dorothey Jeffries
      2nd Eunice Hall.
      Children: 1. Dorothy Bell, m. Harry Anthony, and had two children Harry Anthony and Robert Frances. 2. Margaret Virginia, m. 1st Walter McDonald and 2nd Edward Sherwood. Children by 1st marriage, Robert Polk and Roy W.; by second wife, William K., and Hubert Larry. 3. Mary Polk, m. Albert Samuel Ewing, and had two children; Albert Samuel, Jr., and Mary Eunice. 4. Eunice Ann and 5. Barbara Lynn. Henry Aplin, and wife Jimmie Polk, also had children Essie Belle, and Mary Elvira.
   b. Newton Gaber, married Emma Clay.
   c. Julius Wilson, mar. 1st Myrtle Burford, and second Alice Adams.
3. Elizabeth, died 1880.
4. Susan, married Alex Mable, children, Ruth Ann, Lawrence, Phebe, Robert, Jessie Athlene, Ethlene, Lucy, Addie and Irene.
5. Addie, m. Alex Mable, as his second wife.

To avoid confusion in the arrangement, I repeat, the children of James Patterson Brockman, and Sara Ann Gaber, were Henry Aplin, Newton Gaber, Julius Wilson, James Franklin, Ruth Elizabeth, m. Thos. Humphries, Eva Mae, m. Swan Bennett, Sarah Estell. The Humphries had a son Frank and one James. The Bennets had Gordon who has one daughter, and Josephine, who mar. Weston Baughan, children Deloris and Weston, Jr.

Mr. and Mrs. B. B. Brockman, had a daughter Margaret who married Milton Ivey Oct. 1950, at Betherl Church, the son of Milton Ivey.

Mrs. J. J. Quinn's mother has a son Thomas Parks Brockman, Mintie Brockman mar. Seth Martin, and had a grandson John Albert Martin, of Boston, Mass.

- -

Sanford V. the son of William and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman (born Oct. 20th, 1848) d. Oct. 24th, 1930) m. Mattie S., dau. of Squire Mack and Susie Beacham Fowler (b. Mar. 26, 1850, d. Jan. 17, 1892). Sanford V. Brockman was married twice, his second wife was Miss Janie Drummond.

Sanford V. and Mattie S. Brockman had eleven children:

1. Minnie Leonora Brockman b. Jan. 8, 1872, d. Sept. 17, 1872.
2. William Matison Brockman, b. July 20, 1873, d. 1904., m. Ruth Thackston on July 31, 1892.
3. Thomas Walter Brockman. (His line enclosed).
4. Edwin O'Connor Brockman, b. Apr. 26, 1876, d. Jan. 13, 1901, m. Jennie Benbow, b. Jan. 30, 1877, d. June 19, 1941, on April 7, 1897. Jennie was born in Wales, and at the age of four came to this country with her parents. They made their home in Columbus, Ohio. Edd was going to Business College there and met Jennie, and they were married. They have one daughter, Grace Vandiver, b. Sept. 10, 1898, m. Ernest Eugene McAbee, b. Feb. 26, 1890, d. Aug. 3, 1941, on Aug. 1, 1917.
   Margaret Brockman McAbee, b. Oct. 10, 1930, m. Dewey Harrelson, b. May 8, 1927, on July 24, 1948.
      Dewey Harrelson, Jr. b. Aug. 18, 1949
      Karen Diane Harrelson, b. Oct. 28, 1950.
5. Jesse Fitzhugh Brockman, b. Jan. 26, 1876, d. May 14, 1951, m. Theola Parson on December 27, 1898. d. They have three children.
   a. Dollye, b. Oct. 17, 1899, m. Ralph Rogers, b. June 3, 1900.
   b. William Vandiver, b. Nov. 27, 1900, m. Kathleen Pearson, b. Aug. 22, 1898, on Nov. 23, 1921. They have two children.
      1. Betty, b. Mar. 9, 1923, m. Sept. 30, 1945, Martin David Watkins, Jr. They have two children.
         a. Mignion Montgomery, b. Sept. 12, 1948.
         b. Rose Green, b. Nov. 26, 1951
      2. Mignon Pearson, b. Sept. 19, 1926.
   c. Margaret Lee, b. Dec. 7, 1906, m. B. Riley Fowler, b. Jan. 15, 1905, on Dec. 22, 1928. They have one daughter,
      Rosemary Brockman, b. Oct. 17, 1929. On June 30, 1932 Jesse Fitzhugh Brockman was married to Miss Lucy Burdette June 30, 1932.

Mattie Pearl, daughter of S. V. and Mattie Fowler Brockman, b. July 19, 1888, married William Otis Groce of Greenville, S. C. They have three children.

Margaret Mozelle, b. Oct. 14, 1908, m. Aubrey Courtney Shives, b. March 16, 1907, on May 12, 1936. They have two children: Aubrey Courtney Shives, Jr., b. Mar. 9, 1945; Fletcher Groce Shives, b. Sept. 2, 1946.

Hazel Groce, b. Dec. 30, 1910, married Conan Doyle Gorman, b. Jan. 22, 1898, on April 9, 1929. They have one son, Otis Doyle Gorman, b. July 4, 1931.

Martha Sue, b. Aug. 14, 1916, m. James David Shives, b. Jan. 13, 1916, on Jan. 1, 1941. 1 child, Cheryl Shives, b. July 14, 1946.

Thomas Walter Brockman, Son of Sanford V. Brockman

Thomas Walter Brockman, son of Sanford V. and Mattie S. Fowler Brockman, born December 15, 1874, died March 26, 1951. For years he was in the mail service in San Antonio, Texas.

November 18, 1897 he was married to Buda Vinnie Cox, the daughter of Ben and Buena Westmoreland Cox. They had 3 children: Maggie Maine, named for Maggie Vandiver Brockman Workman, daughter of Sanford V. and Mattie S. Fowler Brockman, and for Aunt May Fowler Wood, sister of Mattie S. Fowler Brockman. 2. An infant that died, born June, 1906. 3. Ford Jackson, born Feb. 17, 1908, died Dec. 29, 1930.

Vinnie, wife of T.W.B. died Oct. 7, 1926.

In 1913 Tom and Vinnie left Texas and lived in S. C. until after her death. Tom lived in California until 1950.

In 1921 Maine was teaching music at Six Mile Baptist Academy and met Mack Earle Kelly. (His father W. J. Kelly was Irish and his mother, Texanna Merck, strictly English). They owned and maintained a home near Six Mile until Mr. K. died 1935 and Mrs. K. 1936. Mack & Maine married June 25, 1925.

Mack Earle and Maine Brockman Kelly had one son born Jan. 18, 1927, died Jan. 18, 1927.

Mack received his B.S. and M.S. degrees at Cleneson College and for 14 years lived in N.C. In 1948 returned home, Six Mile, S.C., and at present date, 1951, Mack is with the State Department of Education as District Supervisor of Trade and Industrial Education. Mailing address: Mr. & Mrs. Mack E. Kelly, R. 1, Central, S. C.

- -

Rosa Elizabeth Brockman, 9th child of William Thomas and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman, b. April 6, 1858, d. April 26, 1889, m. Victor Manning Snow, d. Feb. 22, 1925. Children:

1. Gretta Ann Snow, b. Oct. 20 m. 1st. Geo. Littlefield, 2nd C. G. Skinner.
2. William Thomas Snow, m. Ella Bennefield.
3. Ernest Mortimer Snow m. Carrie Ellen Cox
4. Eddith May Snow m. Ralph M. Burdette
5. True Victor Snow m. Della Templeton
6. Sumner Ansley Snow m. Dollie V. Pearson
7. Landrum Snow.

Gretta Ann Snow, dau. of Rosy E. and Manning V. Snow, married twice: 1st George Littlefield, Dec. 1893, d. Feb. 1896, 2nd Clarence Gates Skinner.
1. Lionel Dacree Littlefield, b. Oct. 18, 1894, m. Louise Chumley Littlefield, b. Apr. 1, 1895.
1. Grace Littlefield, b. Jan. 23, 1913, m. Lynwood D. Jordan, b. Dec. 21, 1916.
1. Lynwood D. Jordan Jr.
2. Mary Lyn Jordan.
2. George Smith Littlefield, b. Nov. 25, 1918.
3. Annie Lou Littlefield, b. Aug. 15, 1921, m. L. L. Williams, b. Jan. 3, 1921.
   1. Ronald Lee Williams.

4. Rosa Littlefield, b. July 21, 1926, m. Gerald Marler.
   1. Susan Rosa Marler.
2. Clarence Gates Skinner, b. Aug. 28, 1877, d. May 1, 1934.
1. Rosa Lee Skinner b. Nov. 30, 1900; d. Sept. 20, 1907.
2. Mattie Lou Skinner, b. May 5, 1903, m. Tanie Walter Hyatt, b. Aug. 30, 1898.
   1. Miriam Skinner Hyatt, b. Feb. 20, 1925; d. Feb. 4, 1931.
   2. Betty Ann Hyatt, b. Sept. 26, 1927, m. Roy Tolley.
      1. Miriam Elaine Tolley
   3. Walter Winford Hyatt, b. Mar. 30, 1930.
3. Mamie Sue Skinner, b. Oct. 28, 1905, m. Vernon Boyd Babb, b. Mar. 4, 1904, Mar. 10, 1927.
   1. Vernon Boyd Babb, Jr., b. Mar. 22, 1929, m. Frances Stephens.
4. James Manning Skinner, b. Apr. 7, 1907, m. Addie Lipscomb Skinner, b. Aug. 30, 1908, July 14, 1929.
   1. Harold Eugene Skinner, b. Apr. 14, 1930
   2. Ernest Wilks Skinner, b. July 24, 1931
5. Maggie May Skinner, b. Nov. 1909, m. George Butler Clancy, b. July 5, 1909, on Aug. 21, 1933.
   1. Sidney Skinner Clancy, b. Mar. 13, 1935.
   2. Gretta Corrine Clancy, b. Apr. 22, 1937
   3. Margaret Skinner Clancy, b. May 9, 1942
6. Ella Vee Skinner, b. June 8, 1912, m. Dewey Dunnon Goodwin, b. Mar. 29, 1907, on June 21, 1930.
   1. Posey James Goodwin, b. July 30, 1931
   2. Joan Goodwin, b. Apr. 12, 1933, m. Clemont Harrelson
   3. Doris Rebecca Goodwin, b. Apr. 12, 1935.
   4. Edwin Goodwin, b. Feb. 3, 1940
   5. Randy Goodwin
7. Clarence Gates Skinner, b. Oct. 20, 1914, m. Lucile Rhodes, b. Sept. 21, 1913, on Aug. 1, 1936
   1. Tony Gates Skinner, b. Feb. 9, 1948
8. Minnie O'Neale Skinner, b. Apr. 19, 1917, m. Gordon Amos Allen, b. May 24, 1918, on Sept. 12, 1936
   1. Amos Douglas Allen, b. July 24, 1938
9. Henry Franklin Skinner, b. May 23, 1921, d. Apr. 23, 1933
10. Harold Gates Skinner, b. Feb. 1, 1923, d. Mar. 1, 1924.

- -

Maggie Vandiver Brockman, daughter of S. V. and Mattie Fowler Brockman

Maggie Vandiver Brockman Workman, Sept. 18, 1879 - Oct. 30, 1928.
Married Clarens Hix Workman Sept. 9, 1902.

Clarens Hix Workman, July 10, 1882
Jessie Vandiver Workman, Sept. 2, 1907
married Estelle Pearson Workman, Feb. 24, 1924.
Estelle Pearson Workman, Aug, 13, 1906
Basco Hix Workman, Nov. 29, 1924
married Sara Roberts Aug. 8, 1942
Sara Roberts Workman, Jan. 9, 1925
Karen Ann Workman, Aug. 4, 1943
Michael Clarens Workman, Nov. 24, 1947
Laura Lynn Workman, Jan. 4, 1950

Molly Ann Brockman, married James Homer Lanford.

James Homer Lanford, Nov. 20, 1881
Molly Brockman Lanford, Dec. 28, 1885. Children:

1. Lewis V. Lanford, Dec. 14, 1909
2. Elizabeth Lanford, April 24, 1941
3. Homer Lanford, Jr., Dec. 29, 1916
4. Mattie Sue Lanford, March 11, 1920

Robert Malcom Turner, Jr., June 17, 1906 and
Elizabeth Lanford Turner, married Dec. 28, 1930. Their children:

(1) 1. Robert Paul Turner, May 27, 1932
2. Sylvia Anne Turner, Nov. 22, 1937
3. Nancy Sue Turner, June 24, 1945

(2) Mattie Sue Phillips, March 11, 1920
Jimmie Elijah Phillips, April 18, 1917. Children:

1. Jimmie Phillips, September 12, 1943
2. Klein Leurs Phillips, October 28, 1946
3. Susan Elizabeth Phillips, March 31, 1949

(3) Isabelle Gee Lanford, Feb. 27, 1921
James Homer Lanford, Jr., Dec. 29, 1916. Children:

1. James Homer Lanford III, Aug. 26, 1942
2. Joan Lanford, November 14, 1948

(4) Lewis V. Lanford, Dec. 14, 1909. married Jan. 28, 1943
Evelyn Reynolds, b. July 22, 1915

- -

Eddith Mae Snow, daughter of Rosa Elizabeth Brockman and Victor Manning Snow, born July 14, 1883, married Ralph McHugh Burdette, born July 14, 1884, on Sept. 19, 1907.

1. Grace Alline Burdette, b. March 5, 1909, married Claude Newton Johnson on May 5, 1935.
   1. Claude Newton Johnson, Jr., b. Apr. 28, 1936.
2. Mary Lou Burdette, b. Oct. 21, 1910, married Toy Patrick Snoddy, Sept. 19, 1935.
   1. Patricia Mae Snoddy, b. June 21, 1936
   2. Elizabeth Ann Snoddy, b. Oct. 12, 1937
   3. James Burdette Snoddy, b. Jan. 29, 1943
3. Clara Snow Burdette, b. Oct. 26, 1912, died in infancy
4. Blanche Burdette, b. Apr. 14, 1914, married John Kannon Brockman on Oct. 10, 1937.
   1. William Ralph Brockman, b. Jan. 30, 1943
   2. John Kannon Brockman Jr., b. June 2, 1948
5. Samuel Paul Burdette, b. Jan. 1, 1916, married Frances Gertrude Blackston, Aug. 15, 1941.
   1. Martha Frances Burdette, b. May 12, 1943.

6. Eva Mae Burdette, b. June 21, 1918, married Paul Kinnett Jr., on Dec. 26, 1948.
7. Onie Lee Burdette b. Apr. 21, 1920
8. Sara McHugh Burdette, b. Dec. 25, 1923

William Thomas Snow, b. Feb. 10, 1880, married Ella Bennefield of Greenville, S.C.

1. An infant (deceased)
2. Gladys Snow, married Otis H. Hart who died Jan. 1, 1948.
   1. William H. Hart
   2. Frank Hart
   3. Mary Ellen Hart
   4. Joe Hart
3. Norwood Snow, married Edith McGee
   1. Joyce, married Glover.

Ernest Mortimer Snow, b. Sept. 19, 1881, married Carrie Ellen Cox, born Dec. 1, 1882, on Sept. 28, 1902.

1. Edith Gertrude Snow, b. May 11, 1907.

- -

Woodruff, S.C., Apr. 10, 1952

Dear Mrs. Elms: Your kind appreciated was received today. Was glad to hear from you. In reply I am sending to you the record of my grandfather Denny Anderson. He is next to kin to the Brockmans through marriage of Aunt Rebecca H. Bennett, whose daughter, Elizabeth, married William Brockman. The Record as follows:

1. Infant died at birth, August 20, 1821
2. Amanda Louise (Collins) born August 4, 1822, died October 1, 1907
3. Jennetta Minerva (Gaston) born August 27, 1833, died 1868
4. Elbert Dixson, born April 13, 1825, died December 26, 1896.
5. William Denny, born May 7, 1826, died November 13, 1880
6. Narcissa Elizabeth (1. Fowler) (2. Darby), born September 27, 1827, died April, 1899.
7. Newton Rufus, born March 7, 1829, died 1901.
8. Laura Ann Eliott, born September 30, 1830, died 1903
9. Martha Katherine, born April 7, 1832, died June 30, 1853
10. Mary Rebecca (Dillard) born January 24, 1834, died September 18, 1925.
11. James Milligan, born July 26, died 1922.
12. Lettie Adaline Anderson (Dillard) born 1837, died August 31, 1926.

Family Record of Denny Anderson, Jr. b. May 20th, 1796, died August 2, 1871. married February 13, 1821 to Elizabeth McCrary, born October 28, 1795, died January 17, 1884. Buried in the Old Antioch Graveyard near Cashville, Spartanburg Co., South Carolina.

Miss Eula Anderson is granddaughter of Denny Anderson.

Atlanta, Ga. 12/27/50

Dear Descendant: Your card of Oct. 25, 1950 received some time ago in regard to my family tree. I am the oldest of 7 children. My Grandmother was a Liddell. She was born April 18, 1818. She had 5 girls and 2 boys. The youngest was Wilson; he died when he was 15 years old. My father was James Patterson Brockman; he married Sarah Gober of Marietta, Ga. He died Sept. 13, 1918 at 73. My name is Henry Applin Brockman. I married Jimmie Belle Polk, Nov. 11, 1896. Her father

was James Knox Polk; he died at the age of 93, Sept. 30, 1938. I have 1 Boy & 1 Girl. We always remember our anniversary, Nov. 11. My son has 5 daughters. If you would write to the records of the Brockman tree to the archives of the state of Alabama, you will find some records that are necessary to your information in regards to the family.

Uncle William Brockman had a boy that had a record of the family in Greenville, S.C. I believe he was in World War I. I had a letter from him telling of the book he had compiled. I wrote him and never had a reply; do not know if he was a casualty of World War I.

My Father being the only boy in his family said he had too much to do to keep up correspondence, and made no record of a Family tree, so I fell in his footsteps. Sorry I cannot help you more. If you know of anything I can do to help you let me hear from you. Hope you have had a nice Christmas. We are all well. With the seasons greetings,

Your coz,

H. A. Brockman
519 Seminole Ave. N.E.
Atlanta, Ga.

- -

Greenville Route

Mrs. Luther Green m. Thora Montgomery.
Mrs. Edgar Smith Green m. Mamie Bramlett
Olive Smith m. William W. Watson
Mrs. Ella Bates Smith m. William S. Brown
Floride G. Holtzclaw m. Samuel James Greer
Perry Green m. Margaret Smith
Azile Green m. Rollins L. Richardson
Bessie O. Green m. J. Clifton League
Sherrill H. Green m. Muriel Lewis
Sloan Sherrill m. May Jethum
Ruth Bull m. Luther Mill
Mrs. James A. Bull, Jr. m. Birdie Heirs
Lucy Ann Brockman m. John Berry Mason
Lucy Ann Mason m. Micajah Barnett
Gretta Ann Snow m. George Littlefield, 2nd C. S. Skinner
Edith May Snow m. Ralph M. Burdette
William Thomas Snow (b. 1880) m. Ella Bennefield of Greenville, S.C.
Norwood Snow m. Edith McGee
Washington Harvell, Greenville, S.C.
children:
Fannie & Agnes Smith
Ennis James m. Mattie Smith
Maud James m. Frank Reese, Greer, S.C.

- -

Greer, S. C.
Nov. 29, 1950

Dear Mrs. Elms: Jimmie Greene is my husband's uncle. Uncle Jimmie's wife's name was Minnie. Roy's father was John D. Greene. The Brockmans and Greens were kin. Grandmother's name was Lucy Melinda Greer Greene. Roy's mother died last March. She was 85 years old. Mrs. Emma Elizabeth Greene. Major Brockman was buried at Sharon Church near Reidville. You asked me to send Uncle John Henry Brockman's

children:

Bryant Brockman. He's our Sheriff.
Gary Brockman
Toy Brockman
Mamie Lou Brockman Fowler
Pearl Brockman Coggins
Frank Brockman
Walter Brockman.

I don't know all their children's names. I will find out for you when I see Maude Brockman. She's not at home now.

Wilma Greene

Here are some old Brockman names:

James Brockman was born Mar. 17, 1782
Lucy Brockman was born May 23, 1789
Susan Patterson Brockman was born March 20, 1810
Henry Brockman Brockman was born Jan. 1, 1812
Elizabeth Brockman was born Nov. 12, 1814
William Thomas Brockman was born Nov. 28, 1818
Lucetta Brockman was born Feb. 4, 1817
James Franklin Brockman was born Sept. 5, 1826
Mary F. Greer Brockman was born Aug. 12, 1832
This is my Grandmother Brockman,
Lucy Ellen was born June 3, 1853
Sarah Elizabeth was born Dec. 9, 1855
James Benjamin was born Dec. 14, 1857
Mary Jane Susan was born Aug. 31, 1860
John Henry was born Feb. 20, 1863
William Thomas was born April 13, 1863
Preston Franklin was born May 27, 1868

Thomas Brockman's wife's name was Rosia Amelia Godfrey Brockman. Children:

1. Sallie Mae Belle Brockman m. Clide Waters
2. Wilma Vissia Ila Greene m. Roy Green
3. Annie Sue Almanda m. Wood Geddes
4. James Thomas Brockman m. Clara Mae Godfrey Brockman. Children:

   Sallie Mae Belle
   Hermon Clyde Waters
   Cecil Jeff Waters
   Thomas Odell Waters
   Franklin Delino Waters
   Mrs. Edith Waters Mahaffey
   Mrs. Blanche Gosnell
   Miss Eunice Waters

Wilma Vessea Greene's children:

Patricia Ann Green
Amelia Lorene Green

James Thomas Brockman's children:

Francis Brockman
Jessie Mae Brockman
Joyce Ann Brockman
James Thomas, Jr.

- -

Edmund Boston Miller m. Allie Everhart

Born Greenville, S. C., Feb. 2, 1853
Died West Point, Miss., Apr. 19, 1925
Son of Nancy Jane Smith and Archie Lee Miller

Children and Grandchildren:

1. Edith Burton Miller m. Edmond Ebenezer Stevens
   55 E. Broad, West Point, Miss. Children:

   1. Allie Laura Stevens m. James O'Neil Vance, address: 110 Holland ave., Jackson, Tenn. Children:
      1. George Thompson, 2. Edith Stevens and #. Margaret O'Neil
   2. Edmond Miller Stevens m. Jean Bunnell., address, 2618 Dillard St., Shreveport, La. One child, Edmond Bunnell Stevens.
2. Laura Townes Miller m. James Aurelius Martin, 1518 West Beach Blvd., Biloxi, Miss. No children.
3. Edmund Fountain Miller m. Elizabeth Anderson. One child, Edmund Anderson Miller, address, 55 E. Broad St., West Point, Miss.
4. Lewis Lee Miller m. Eula Mae Bennett. Children:
   1. Richard Lee and 2. Lewis Bennett. Address, 210 Bradford St., Kemah, Texas.

Sent in by Mrs. E. E. Stevens, PO Box 678, Blytheville, Ark., and West Point, Miss.

- -

Children and Grandchildren:

Edith Boston Miller Stevens, b. May 20, 1884 at Louisville, Ky., on Sept. 19, 1909, m. Edmond Ebernezer Stevens. Their two children's names are placed on the children's Founders Roll in the Confederate Memorial Hall at Stone Mountain near Atlanta, Ga. Their ancestor being Archie Lee Miller.

1. Allie Laura Stevens, b. Nov. 1, 1916, m. James Vance, July 30, 1939.
   1. George Thomson Vance, b. Aug. 21, 1940
   2. Edith Stevens Vance, b. 27, 1943.
   3. Margaret O'Neil Vance, b. Nov. 17, 1946.
2. Edmond Miller Stevens, b. Jan. 28, 1919, Palestine, Ark., m. Eugenie Bennett Stevens, b. Aug. 19, 1948.
   1. Edmond Bennett Stevens, b. Aug. 19, 1948
   2. Edith Ann Stevens, b. Dec. 22, 1950

Paula Towns Miller Martin, b. May 7, 1891 at Grenada, Miss., m. April 8, 1916 to James A. Martin, Jr. at Hardy, Miss. She was elected head of music department in the University of Miss.

Edmond Fountain Miller, b. June 28, 1899, m. Elizabeth Anderson. 1 son, Edmund Anderson Miller. Graduated from Annapolis and is now, 1952, in the Navy, b. Aug. 1927.

Lewis Lee Miller, b. June 30, 1901, m. Eula Mae Bennett.

1 son, Richard Lee (Dicky) Miller, b. Jan. 4, 1930
2 son, Lewis Bennett Miller.

- -

Benjamin Lewis (Dock) Smith, b. Aug. 31, 1856, d. Dec. 21, 1928, m. Fannie Walker James D. Smith, b. Aug. 31, 1856, Twin sons of Greenlee and Elizabeth Smith; Grandsons of Elizabeth Brockman, married John Dawson Smith; Great grandsons of Henry Brockman, married Susannah Patterson.

Children of Benjamin Lewis Smith:

I. Letha Gertrude Smith, b. June 5, 1885, mar. Guy William Jones, Dec. 16, 1903, daughter of Benjamin Lewis (Dock) and Fannie Walker Smith.

Children:
1. Horace Benjamin Jones, b. Jan. 24, 1905, mar. Eva Ross, his son, Horace Benjamin Jones, Jr.
2. Hazel Elizabeth Jones, b. Mar. 10, 1906
3. Catherine Frances Jones, b. Dec. 7, 1908, mar. David Carl Smith, Oct. 11, 1938, their children, Susan Catherine and David Carl, Jr.
4. Daniel Lee Jones, b. June 10, 1910
5. Cecil Rebecca Jones, b. Feb. 12, 1912, mar. Joseph Andrew Maxwell 1935. Their children, Richard Andred and Michael Jones.
6. Jess Willard Jones, b. Apr. 17, 1914, mar. Inez Childers June 8, 1946.
7. Virginia Gertrude Jones, b. Jan. 30, 1916, mar. Roy Gresham Dec. 23, 1942; their daughter, Norma Dean.
8. Guy William Jones, Jr. b. Jan. 16, 1918. Mar. Carolyn Boling Sept. 1942. Their son, Glenn William.

II. John Brantley Smith, b.
son of Benjamin Lewis (Dock) Smith and Fannie Walker Smith; mar. Robbie Baldwin.

Children:
1. Mary Frances Smith, mar. Harold Fowler, their son, Donald Fowler.
2. Julia Mae Smith, mar. Henry Martin. Their son, Billy.
3. Frances Smith, mar. Arlie Chandler
4. Patsy Smith, mar. Lewis Brasier
5. Betty Ann Smith
6. John Brantley Smith, Jr.

III. Grady Lee Smith, b. June 19, 1891. son of Benjamin Lewis (Dock) and Fannie Walker Smith, died May 14, 1947; mar. Leola Freeman, Oct. 27, 1914.

Children:
1. Florence Allene Smith, b. Mar. 22, 1918, mar. Fred Jones, daughter, Frances Lea, b. June 12, 1946
2. Grady Freeman Smith, b. Aug. 15, 1921, mar. Mabel Cappell, their son, Douglas Lee, b. Feb. 4, 1943.

IV. Katie Pauline Smith, b. 1894, daughter of Benjamin Lewis Smith (Dock), mar. Clark Maxwell June 18, 1916.

Children:

1. Joseph Benjamin Maxwell, b. Jan. 4, 1918, mar. Ellie Cobb, their son, Benny.
2. Margaret Louise Maxwell, b. June 16, 1920, mar. Edwin Griffith, their son, Charles.
3. Ruby Maxwell, b. May 27, 1922, mar. Alvin Rosamond, their son, Alvin,Jr.
4. Albert Maxwell, b. Sept. 27, 1924, mar. Dorothy Fowler.
5. Smith Maxwell, b. Jan. 11, 1929
6. Jim Maxwell, b. Oct. 7, 1934.

- -

Descendant of Henry Brockman m. Susanna Patterson
Major B. m. Mary Patterson
Son & Dau. James B. m. Lucy B., their younger son
James F. Brockman m. Mary F. Greer, their son

1st Generation: James P. Brockman m. Mary F. Greer

2nd Generation:
1. Ben Brockman m. Sally Johnson
2. Lou Brockman Baker m. Baker (no children)
3. John Henry Brockman b. Feb. 20, 1863 m. Ella Hendricks, b. Feb. 14, 1863, m. 1881 (see following pages for children, etc.)
4. Sally Brockman (not married)
5. Tom Brockman m. Rosie Godfrey
6. Toag Brockman m. Alice Anderson

3rd Generation: John Henry Brockman m. Ella Hendricks 1881.
1. Died in infancy.
2. Died in infancy.
3. Thomas Walter Brockman m. Lillie Satterfield, d. Jan. 27, 1950
4. James Frank Brockman, m. Mamie Snow
5. "Tweedie" died at the age of 2
6. Pearl Brockman, b. Nov. 27, 1893, m. Ernest F. Coggins, b. Jan. 4, 1889, m. Aug. 3, 1913.
7. William Gary Brockman m. May Alverson. Died in flu epidemic, 1918., m. Shirley Yergains.

Brother & Sister
8. Mamie Lou Brockman
m. Winfield "Jack" Fowler, d. Sept. 18, 1941
9. Belton Bryant Brockman
m. Mittie Fowler

10. Harvey Toy Brockman m. May Smith

4th Generation & 5th of Walter & Lillie S. Brockman
1. Gettys Brockman m. Mary Snow
   I. William
   II. Mary
2. Rush Brockman m. Evelyn Fowler
   I. Nancy
   II. Gale
   III. Patrick
3. Ethel Brockman m. Paul Harmon
   I. Brenda
4. Ella Mae Brockman m. "Red" Livingston
   I. Jeffries Livingston

Children of Frank & Mamie S. Brockman & grandchildren.
1. James Brockman m. Ruth Pearson
   I. Tommy Brockman
2. Evelyn Brockman m. Vernon K. Davis

Children & grandchildren of Pearl B. & Ernest E. Coggins.
1. Eunice Hortense Coggins b. June 16, 1914
   Graduated from Larder College, Greenwood, S. Car., June, 1936.
   m. Leonard A. Dobson Aug. 1938, b. May 11, 1912

Children of Eunice &Leonard Dobson
   I. Rebecca E. Dobson, b. Oct. 30, 1940
   II. Linda M. Dobson, b. Dec. 22, 1941
   III. Agnes P. Dobson, b. Mar. 8, 1947
   IV. To Be Nov. 1950

2. Edith O'dell Coggins, b. Jan. 29, 1916
   Graduated from Larder College June, 1939
   m. J. Wilburn Phillips June, 1942, b. May 14, 1917
   I. Jane M. Phillips b. June 4, 1947
   II. To Be Feb.-Mar. 1951

3. Ernest Brockman Coggins, b. June 5, 1918
   Attended Clemson College, was in the Army Air Force 3 years, 7 months, with 22 months in Europe
   m. Carolyn Brown May 11, 1946, b. Aug. 6, 1928, Enderson, Ind.
      Came here from Omaha, Nebr.
   I. Ernest Brockman Coggins, Jr., b. March 15, 1947
   II. Thomas Howard Coggins, b. Aug. 27, 1948

4. Virginia Pearl Coggins, b. Jan. 15, 1922
   Graduated from Larder College in June, 1942
   m. Allen D. Coleman (b. Jan. 8, 1921) June 5, 1946.
   I. George Ernest Coleman b. March 11, 1947
   II. To Be B. Jan. 1951

Children & grandchildren of Gary & May A. Brockman.
1. Harold Brockman m. Martha McElrath
   I. Ben Brockman
2. Arnold Brockman m. Rachel (Henson)
   I. Jimmy
   II. Beth
   III. "Ricky"
   IV. Gary
   V. Mike, b. Sept. 1949

Children & grandchildren Y. Brockman
1. Major Douglas Brockman U.S.A.F. m. Ernestine Kilbree
2. Vivian Brockman m. John Anderson Feb. 2, 1946
   I. Elaine V. Anderson b. Aug. 6, 1949

Children & grandchildren of Mamie Lou B. & Windfield (Jack) Fowler
1. Jack Brockman Fowler m. Evelyn Newman
   I. "Butch"
   II. Jackie Lou
   III. June

2. Sgt. Esley D. Fowler - in England, m. Mary Cheek, Nov. 1945.
   I. Mary Lou, b. Feb. 1947
   II. To Be Bn. Oct. 1950
3. Velma Fowler m. Theron Humphries Feb. 24, 1946
   I. To Be Jan. 1951
4. Dora Fowler b. 1928, m. Jack Edwards, Nov. 1948
5. Don Fowler b. 1934
6. Newell Fowler b. 1939

Children & Grandchildren of B. Bryant & Mittie Brockman

1. Belton B. Brockman, Jr. m. Ernestine King
   I. Stewart
   II. Stephen
2. Myrtle Brockman m. Jimmy Outz
   I. Margaret Outz
3. Carlyle Brockman m. Laree Page
   I. Carline
   II. Barry Nov. 1946
   III. Susan Aug. 1950
4. Fancy Brockman - died small child
5. Hilda Brockman m. Thomas H. Suitt in 1949
6. Margaret Brockman m. Milton Lemar Quey Nov. 1950

Children & grandchildren of Toy & Mae S. Brockman

1. John Brockman m. Frances Lamaster
2. Ella V. Brockman m. Paul Gray
   I. Allen
   II. John Ray
   III. Richard, 1949
3. Mary Brockman m. Jack Clardy
   I. Ronnie Feb. 1947
   II. Patricia b. 1949
4. Leonard Brockman, died small

If you need any further information you could write:
Frank Brockman, Greer, S. C., R. 1
Walter Brockman, Greer, S. C., R. 1
Gary Brockman, Greer, S. C., R. 1
Mrs. Mamie Lou Fowler, Woodruff, S. C., R. 1
Sheriff B. B. Brockman, Spartanburg, S. C.
H. Toy Brockman, Woodruff, S. C.

- -

William Thomas Brockman

The son of James and Lucy Brockman Brockman, b. November 28, 1818, died October 23, 1904, married to Elizabeth the third daughter of Hiram and Rebecca Anderson Bennett, b. November 3, 1821, (granddaughter of Denny and Elizabeth Massey Anderson), great granddaughter of William and Rebecca Denny. Anderson migrated from county Antsim, Ireland sometime in first part of the 17th century (the exact date is not know), probably about 1736 and 1742. Thence to South Carolina. James and Lucy Brockman Brockman descended from the clan of Henry Brockman, born December 18, 1764. Married Susannah Patterson.

Harriett Maria Brockman

Daughter of Thomas Patterson and Mary Kilgore Brockman, (former born December 4, 1797). Harriett born , married to Capt. David Anderson March 28, 1839. Capt. David Anderson born January 1, 1811. (Rev. John G. Landrum officiating). Descendant of the Henry Brockman clan who was born December 18, 1764.

William Bryson Clan

The five ladies are the oldest members of Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, organized June 14, 1879.

1. Mrs. Martha Bryson Pearson, wife of the late Frank Pearson, is the only charter member living. Mrs. Pearson, the youngest daughter of William and Nancy Fleming Bryson, granddaughter of James Bryson and Bettie Ann Blakely, great granddaughter of William Bryson and Sarah Kisk, daughter of James Kisk of French Hugenot descent. William Bryson migrated from Virginia to Laurens District 1774, settled on land between Laurens Court House and Clinton.

2. Mrs. Lou Wright Parks, daughter of Dr. Thomas Wright and Elizabeth Bryson, oldest sister Mrs. Pearson. Mrs. Parks married the late Bee Parks.

Mrs. Mary Anderson Arnold and myself "Eula Anderson" are daughters of Elbert Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, granddaughter of Hampton J. Bryson and Mary Milbern Bryson (maternal side). Great granddaughter of John Page Lilam, great granddaughter of Bartlett Milam and Elizabeth Grynn who migrated from Virginia to Laurens District 1796. Great, great grandfather John Milam and Judith Cole of Halifax County, Virginia.

William Edgar Anderson

5th son of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, b. June 14, 1872 in Spartanburg county, South Carolina. Received his early education, Woodruff and Erskine College. Due West, South Carolina graduating June 1899, Theological Seminary 1902. Due Last. Licensed by the 2nd Presbytery of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, Wens, Georgia, April 7, 1902. Ordained to the full of the ministry by the Virginia Presbytary at Ebenezer near Lexington, Virginia October 31, 1903. He supplied the Broad Creek Church, next the Natural Bridge, Virginia from December 1903-1905, then was transferred to Texas in Milam County. Marriage. April 29, 1909, was married to Steslene MacMillan, born April 29, 1871, daughter of Capt. Charles Newton MacMillan of Fancy Hill, Rockbridge County, Virginia and Sterline, Scotland and Mrs. Mary Sloan Shields, an American woman. Immediately left for Sunnydale Valley Center, Sedgewick County, Kansas. United Presbyterian Church 1910. To this union one daughter viz., Mary Sara Anderson Cullum, born June 2, 1910, Sunnydale Center, Sedgewick County, Kansas. Mrs. Sterlena MacMillan Anderson passed away May 26, 1930 at her home at Sulphur Rock, Arkansas.

Rev. William Anderson, second marriage to Mrs. Belle Hodgkinson who passed away September 18, 1943.

Children of Elbert Anderson:

1st. John Newton Anderson born September 19, 1861. Eldest son of Elbert Dickson Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson. Married October 11, 1888 to Ina Gaulden, daughter of John Gaulden and Mary McFadden of Chester County, S. Car. There were eight children to this union, viz.

1st. Jessie Belle Anderson born December 7, 1829, married to Roland Anderson (a cousin) son of Terry R. Anderson and Nora McMaleen. To this union viz.

1. Ina Anderson born August 28, 1913, married to James Neal Harden of Greenville, Tenn., a larder. To this union were two children, viz: James Neal, Jr, II and George Tymothy Harden.

2. Mary Evelyn Anderson, born May 27, 1915, near Dunans, South Carolina, May 12, 1940 Evelyn Anderson, married to Mr. Graham Otto Jefferson of Macon, Ga. in the home of her parents, Mr. and Mrs. W. R. Anderson of Greer, South Carolina. Born to Mr. and Mrs. Jefferson two children, Barbara, b. March 27, 1941. William Graham Jefferson August 26, 1943. They reside at Macon, Georgia.

2. Jessie Marguerite Anderson born September 25, 1920. "Single".

2. Edward Pressley Anderson, eldest son of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, born January 28, 1892 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina. Was educated in the Woodruff and Grammer and Central High Schools. He was married October 19, 1921 to Emma Lesslie of Lesslie York County, South Carolina. Daughter of William Lesslie and Marguaret Grier.

The year 1918 Edward Pressley Anderson entered the service of his Country, he was enlisted at Camp Wadsworth at Spartanburg.

Mary Anderson Arnold

4. Born November 20, 1864, daughter of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, Spartanburg, South Carolina, married December 11, 1890 to Bryson A. Arnold, latter died October 10, 1893. Children of this union viz:

1. Bealric Arnold born September 4, 1891. Received her education at Woodruff Grammer and Central High School and Erskine College. Due West, South Carolina.

1. Bryson Anderson Arnold, born March 30, 1894, received his education at Woodruff Grammer and Central High School, and Erskine College, married to Lois Lesslie, of Lesslie, York Co. Two children by this union, viz:

1. Margaret Elizabeth Arnold Jeter, born May 24, 1924, married to Richard Pasham Jeter of Santuck, Union County, 1947.

2. Thomas Lesslie Arnold, son of Bryson Arnold and Lois Lesslie, born October 23, 1925., Spartanburg County, South Carolina. Received his education at Woodruff, Central High School, graduated May 18, 1942. While a lad of 17 years he began work with the Charleston Western Carolina Railway office at Woodruff under Mr. J. Harve Drennan, Woodruff Depot Agent. Was transferred to Greenwood, thence Augusta, Georgia.

January 20, 1944, Thomas Lesslie Arnold entered the World War II for the service of his country. After examination in Augusta, Georgia, was drafted February 10, 1944, transferred to Atlanta, Georgia for 10 days, leaving 19th taking a sleeper on the Pullman near Marth, landing at Sea Girl, New Jersey the next day.P.M. February 20, 1944, after receiving his training.

John Newton Anderson

John Livingston Anderson, born October 26, 1901, 4th son of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, grandson of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Boyson, great grandson of Hampton J. Boyson and Mary Milam of Laurens, South Carolina. He was educated at Woodruff Grammer, Central High School and due less Erskine College, graduating with high honors. Married September 14, 1928 to Miss Byrd McKenney, daughter of Dr. James Edgar McKenney and Frances Mable Scott, born October 1, 1903, by Rev. Charles Griffin, Chesnee, South Carolina officiating. To this union were two children viz:

1. Bettie Ruth Anderson born June 22, 1929.
2. John Edgar Anderson born December 28, 1933.

John Livingston Anderson, with his family to Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama 1942 where he is engaged in mercantile business. John Livingston entered College Due West in Erskine College graduating June 5, 1923.

David White Anderson

9 Youngest son of Elbert D. Anderson and Sara Ann Bryson, born November 28, 1874.

10 Fannie Almer Anderson born December 5, 187 , second to the youngest child. Died March 5, 1898. Received her education at Allhealing Springs, North Carolina. Graduation June, 1895. Passed away March 5, 1898.

11 Sara Anderson Wofford, youngest daughter of Elbert Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, born July 3, 1878, as mentioned before.

John M. Anderson

South Carolina. May 15, 1918. World War I. He was assigned to Company A, 2nd Pioneer Infantry, Camp Wadsworth, South Carolina, Spartanburg County. He remained in training until June 25, 1918. He left for an unknown destination arriving June 27, 1918 at New Post News, Virginia, remaining five days June 30, 1918. Embarked a ship for France, crossing the Atlantic for days. Seg. duty, where he fought until Armistice day November 11, 1918. He was sent to Central America where he stayed for several months. May 10, 1919 was sent to Oblenz, Germany as guard on the border.

Thence left for Brest, France, June 12, 1919. Then sailed June 15, 1919 for the United States, his homeland, landing in New York. Was transferred to Camp Upton, thence to Camp Jacobson, Columbia, South Carolina, where he received his discharge June 30, 1919.

Sloan Gaulden Anderson
of the sixth Generation

Second son John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, born March 4, 1894 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina.

Marriage

December 6, 1917 to Sarah Pearl Skinner, daughter of John Skinner and Emma Carnell. To this union were seven children, viz:

1. Sarah Gaulden Anderson born December 12, 1918. Married December 23, 1939 W. T. Holley of Columbia, South Carolina.

2. John Hadden Anderson born July 26, 1920. He was called to Camp Jacobson, Columbia, South Carolina, September 28, 1942, to enter the service of his country, World War II. October 3, 1942 he was transferred to Camp Shelby, Mississippi where he was stationed for training.

4. Sloan Anderson, Jr, II, born June 18, 1924, 3rd son of Sloan Anderson and Sarah Pearl Skinner, daughter of John Skinner and Emma Cornell. Sloan Anderson was called into service of his country. Entered the World War II February 12, 1945 at Fort Jackson, Columbia, South Carolina. Went across the sea into Germany, was stationed at Nurenburg in Bavaria, 1946-1947. He came home and was discharged August 14, 1948. The year 1949 was married to Miss Audrey Abacromby of Laurens County, South Carolina. A son born September 5, 1950.

5. Joseph Earl Anderson born January 14, 1926. Married 1948 to Lora Cannada. One daughter Indy, born October 30, 1949.

6. Cynthy Ann Anderson, born March 28, 1930. Was married to Mr. Carl Herrington of Woodruff, South Carolina. One son Eric Carl Herrington. "Herrington" m. August 12, 1947.

7. Agnes Elberta Anderson born December 15, 1937.

4. Elbert Agnew Anderson born November 12, 1896. 3rd son of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, in Spartanburg County, South Carolina. December 22, 1924 was married to Martha Eulalia Riggins, daughter of Mrs. Ella Eulalia Riggins of Matthews, North Carolina. Mr. Anderson received his education at Woodruff Grammer and High School. He took a business course at Cecil Business College, Spartanburg city, South Carolina. Mr. and Mrs. Anderson reside in Charlotte, North Carolina. No heirs.

He remained 10 months, November 25, 1943. Then Pvt. John Hadden Anderson entered A.A.A.P.S.T.P., Buchnell College, Wilkes Barre, Pennsylvania. There he remained until November 25, 1943, thence was transferred to Nashville, Tennessee. John Hadden Anderson 60th B.E.T. sq. was transferred January 11, 1944 to Greenwood, Mississippi. They camped about 10 miles out in the country, (a basic flying training base). Thence to the Maxwell Field Pre-flight School near Montgomery, Ala.

He went overseas into France and into Germany, camed home and received his discharge. John Hadden Anderson passed away July 1, 1948 while at home of his father helping to improve his father's farm, by an overturned tractor, July 1, 1948.

Belton Eugene Anderson

2nd son of Sloan Anderson and Sarah Pearl Skinner, born March 14, 1922. He entered into service of World War II. After receiving training he crossed overseas into France and Germany. 44026215 Co. E. 214, J.T.B., Camp Blanding, Florida. Was over 1944-1945. Returned to the United States, got his discharge. At present he is driving Greyhound Bus with headquarters at Columbia, South Carolina.

4. Franklin Todd Anderson born April 24, 1899. 4th son of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, grandson of Elbert Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson. Maternal side John Gaulden and Mary McFadden. In Spartanburg Co., South Carolina, September 3, 1924 was married to Anna Gaston, daughter of Thomas Gaston and Minnie Rodgers of Spartanburg, South Carolina. 4 children to this union, viz:

    1. Doris Anderson, born June 20, 1925. Received her education at Woodruff Grammer and Central High School, graduating May 18, 1942, and Business School in Spartanburg, South Carolina. August 18, 1948 was married to W. C. Hollifield of Roebuck, South Carolina.
    2. John Gaston Anderson born April 15, 1930.
    3. Franklin Todd, Jr., II was born November 12, 1932.
    4. Newton Thomas born October 14, 1937.

James White Anderson, son of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden born September 16, 1906. June 30, 1934 was married to Lucile Gramling, Gramling, South Carolina, daughter of B. M. Gramling and Mrs. Scott Gramling. Mr. Anderson is a barber and has interest in a Peach orchard. No heirs.

Mary Sara Anderson, youngest daughter of John Newton Anderson and Ina Gaulden, born May 27, 1904. Received her education at Woodruff Grammer and Central High School and the Woman's College, Due West, South Carolina. Taught school in Columbia, South Carolina. June 26, 1929 was married to Rev. Lester Allen Wertz, Lutheran minister., Emmanuel St. Matthews Lutheran Church, New Market, Virginia. To this union are three children, viz:

1. Lester Alden Wertz, Jr.
2. Mary Ann Wertz
3. Johnny Elbert Wertz, born March 30, 1944.

- -

Children of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, viz:

1. Laura Antoinette Anderson
2. John Newton Anderson
3. Elbert Bryson Anderson
4. Mary Anderson Arnold
5. Eula Eugenia Anderson
6. Hampton Denny Anderson
7. Alphonso Fountain Anderson. Died in infancy.
8. William Edgar Anderson.
9. David White Anderson, born November 28, 1874
10. Fannie Almer Anderson, born December 5, 1876, died 1898.
11. Sara Anderson Wofford, born July 3, 1878, married June 14, 1914 to Kenneth J. Wofford, born 1885, died January 2, 1942. Was shot and killed by a soldier, Camp Croft, World War II.

Thomas Leslie Arnold, March 27, 1946, embarked ship for Manila, Phillipines, arrived at San Francisco, Calif. April 1, 1946 for overseas Station on an island near the Equator. Pvt. T. L. Arnold, A.S.N. 34834988, Tng. Bn., Camp Edison, Fort Monmouth, N. J.

5. Eula Eugenia Anderson

Daughter of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, the eldest daughter of Hampton J. Bryson and Mary Milam. Born August 17, 1866, m. Spartanburg Co., South Carolina. Entered school at Reidville Female College in childhood days, 1875. My father his family moved, bought land near Woodruff. My education was

in Schools in the country. After moving to Woodruff took correspondence lessons from Bible Schools at home. Since the passing of my mother, I remained in the home with my brother, David Anderson. Vocation, Domestic Art and Household Economics.

6. Hampton Denny Anderson

3rd son of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson born December 13, 1868, married April 22, 1902 to Drucilla Drummond. To this union were 4 daughters, viz:

1. Myrtle Anderson born October 6, 1903.
2. Sarah Gladys Anderson born August 1, 1905.
3. Bertha Anderson Williams born July 18, 1908, married Joe Williams January, 1930, Cincinnati, Ohio.
4. Mary Virginia Anderson Eremie married to Douglas Eremie 1947, No. 4, Bayview Drive, Columbia, S. C.

Elbert Bryson Anderson

Second son of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson, born Laurens County, South Carolina. His mother was at the home of her parents at the time when he was born, Hampton I. Bryson and Mary Milan Bryson, 1863, during the War between the States.

Important dates and events of E. B. Anderson's life:

1863 Born near Clinton Laurens County, South Carolina, February 12,
1877 His public confession of Christ, age 13.
1879 He began to struggle alone for an education.
1885 Masticulated as a student at Erskine College, Due West, South Carolina.
1889 He graduated with honors in a class of 13.
First ministerial work began in the Memphis and Texas Presbytery, Nov. 3.
1892 Installed Pastor at Amity and Elk Shoals, North Carolina, Nov. 17, 18
1898 Was stated supply at Broad Creek, Virginia from September 1898 to November 1, 1902.
1903 Stated supply in the Arkansas Presbytery.
1904 Died March 23 at the home of his mother. Buried in the Old Antioch Cemetery near Cashville, So. Car. The Anderson burial ground.

Rev. Elbert Bryson Anderson

Born February 12, 1863 near Clinton, South Carolina. Second son of Elbert D. Anderson and Sarah Ann Bryson of Spartanburg County, South Carolina, where he lived in his early childhood. His mother, the daughter of Hampton I. Bryson and Mary Milam, maternal side. Paternal side granddaughter of John Bryson and Anne Bates of Tennessee, great granddaughter of William Bryson and Sarah Kirk. His grandfather Bryson became a ruling Elder, 1854 of the Providence Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, now Clinton, S.C., where he served until his death, 1878.

A Thirst for Knowledge

From early childhood he became interested in books and school; entered school at Reidville, Male Academy (Literary school), also Sabbath School, carrying the New Testament in his pocket, reading it through several times a year, commuting to memory the Catechism and many Psalms of the Bible in early youth.

The writer has his bible in her possession for the recieded the memory of catechism. At home he taught the writer verses from the Bible (The Lord's Prayer) and many verses from the Bible.

We are prone to think that our usefulness in the World and in Christ's Kingdom depends chiefly on the position we occupy. We are mistaken. It depends chiefly on what we are; "Where we are is of no moment", but only what we are doing there. It is not the place that innobles you, but you the place.

Mr. Anderson's life teaches this truth. It could not be persuasive of the pulpit. Preaching it is not the farreaching influence of a genius for organization and administration that won for Mr. Anderson his place of honor in the service of Christ. It was the power of personality irradiated by Christ love which could truthfully say in words of another, "I live, yes, not I, but Christ lives in me".

His Birthplace. Elbert Bryson Anderson was born February 12, 1863 near Clinton, Laurens County, S.C. Second son of Elbert D. and Sarah Ann Bryson Anderson, Grandson of Hampton Bryson and Mary Milan, maternal side, paternal son of Denny Anderson, Jr. and Elizabeth McCrary.

Confession of Christ. He made a public confession of faith in Christ and was received into the membership of Providence Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, Laurens County, South Carolina in early youth, at the age of 13 years. At that time there were not a church of his profession in Spartanburg Co. With his brother, John, they travelled the distance of 30 miles to unite with the church of their faith. June 14, 1879 the first A.R.P. church was organized. With their mother, sons John Anderson and Elbert B. Anderson moved their membership to Woodruff. They became Charter members.

Struggling for an education. At the age of sixteen he began the struggle alone for an education by alternate teaching and going to school. His preparation for college was made at Reidville High School in Spartanburg county. Walking the distance of five miles morning and evening from the home of his parents, in the meantime carrying the mail for the people of the community where he lived.

College Days. With a view of the ministry Elbert Anderson, Jr. was taken in the care of the second Presbytary in the fall of 1885. In a few weeks he entered the freshman class of Erskine College, Due West, South Carolina. A four year A.B. course was taken, graduated with honor in 1889 with a class of 13. He applied himself with great diligence to his studies. He, from the first, took a creditable stand and ranked high when he graduated in the senior year in the Seminary. Graduated in class four June 1890, viz: Rev. E. B. Kennedy, Rev. R. L. Bell, Rev. I. W. Baird and Rev. E. B. Anderson.

His Pastoral Work. He was licensed by the Second Presbytery 1889. His first ministerial began immediately in Marshall and Maury counties, Tennessee, supplying Head Springs and Hopewell churches until November 1890. Synod directed, he was sent to Texas; was ordained to the full work of the ministry at Eureka, by the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church. Also sent to Harden County where he spent four winter months from there to Navarro and Freestone Counties of central Texas, Lamar, North Texas, spending five months in the work wandering as a stranger in strange land. But at all times Providence of God smiling upon him. Last of July that year, the Board of home missions, he was sent to Memphis Presbytery, Tenn. for a short time.

October he came to South Carolina. November 1891 was sent to Stony Point, North Carolina. To three churches Amity, Elk, Shoalds, and Hiddenite. 1898 was

sent to Broad Creek, Virginia, was stated supply till November 7, 1902. Again his health failed. He returned South 1903, to the home of his mother, Mrs. Sarah Ann Anderson to rest up. Then the Board of Home Mission sent him to Arkansas for one year. Having spinal trouble and bronchial infection, he remained in the home of his mother five months as an invalid. Passed away March 23, 1904. The burial took place in the Antioch Cemetery in the Anderson Burial plot. Rev. B. H. Grier officiating.

Very truly yours,

Eula Anderson

- -

Copied from the History Spartanburg County, Page 334.

Joel Dean (Family)

In the list containing the names of heads of families in Spartanburg County, as shown the original census of 1790 which we publish in this volume. We find but one name of the Dean family, being that of Joel Dean, Sr. from whom all the families of this name in the said county have descended.

Joel Dean, born February 16, 1755, emigrated from Virginia to North Carolina, and from there to South Carolina, selling on Enoree River in the territory afterwards embraced in Spartanburg County. He was a progressive farmer for his day and time. He died February 5, 1842 being 87 years of age. His wife was Mary Brockman, born January 7, 1759, died October 28, 1825 in the 67 year of her age. They were married September 5, 1795. To this union were 12 children, viz:

1. John Dean born September 26, 1776
2. Amelia Dean born December 18, 1778
3. Casandra Dean born March 19, 1781
4. Frances C. Dean born March 23, 1783; m. Major William Hoy
5. Charles Dean born May 5, 1785
6. Anna Dean born July 18, 1787
7. Lucy Dean born 2, 1789
8. Thomas Dean born October 31, 1791
9. Henry Dean born February 11, 1794
10. Joel Dean, Jr. born April 26, 1796
11. Alfred Dean born September 19, 1798, m. Jane Bobo
12. Alven Dean born February 11, 1801

Of these sons, John Dean, Esq., the eldest was the father of Major Hosia Dean. One of the daughters, Casandra Dean, married Sheriff Sam Miller who was the father of Dr. Pinkney and General Joel W. Miller.

Colonel Benjamin Brockman

A native of Greenville County, S. C., son of Thomas P. Brockman, Colonel Benjamin T. Brockman, born December 11, 1831, died in the war between the States, May 12, 1864 in a hospital in Richmond, Virginia.

His Brother.

Captain Jesse K. Brockman born April 23, 1839. Married January 10, 1861 to Miss Kittie Bryson. Mr. Brockman died March 28, 1864 leaving a widow and two sons, viz: Thomas P. Brockman who married Ada Haynes of Spartanburg City, Jesse K. Brockman married Jennie Barry, daughter of Captain C. A. Barry of Spartanburg County. Now reside in Birmingham, Ala.

Copied from the Anderson-Denny History.

Captain David Anderson
The Fourth Generation

David Anderson was born January 7, 1811. He was the oldest son of James Mason and Mary Miller Anderson, the grandson of David and Mirian "Mason" Anderson of the Revolutionary fame, and a great grandson of William and Rebecca Denny Anderson, the original settler on Tiger River. On March 28, 1839 he was married by Rev. John G. Landrum to Harriet Maria Brockman, eldest daughter of Col. Thomas Patterson and Mary Kilgore Brockman, at Pliny, Greenville, South Carolina. She was born February 28, 1819. Mr. Anderson, result from a fall he suffered from a dislocated hip, but recovered sufficiently to use a rolling chair. She likewise used a chair, having symptoms of paralysis, Mrs. Anderson died Friday afternoon, July 7, 1892. Captain Anderson followed twenty-three hours later, July 2, 1892. Children of Capt. David and Harriet Brockman Anderson, viz:

1. Nancy Cunningham Anderson
2. John Crawford Anderson, born January 18, 1842, married Emma Buist, daughter of Rev. T. Buist, Greenville, S. C., February 27, 1866.
3. Mary Elizabeth Anderson m. Thomas J. Moore
4. Henrietta Alethia Anderson m. Eber Smith of Glenn Springs
5. James Henry Anderson m. Sallie Watson of York county, S.C.
6. Thomas Brockman Anderson m. Ella Tripp, Ga.
7. Harriet Maria Anderson m. George Byrd Anderson
8. David Perrin Anderson died
9. Emma Frances Anderson m. John C. Delanded.

Rebecca Anderson Bennett
of the 3rd Generation

Daughter of Denny and Elizabeth Massey Anderson, grandson of William and Rebecca Denny Anderson, who migrated from county Autsin, Ireland in the first quarter of 17th century to Pennsylvania. Thence to the Waxhaws, York county, about 1761 with his family finally settled in Spartanburg District on Tyger River. He was murdered by Tories, 1783, buried in the Anderson burial ground on East Hillside of South Tyger River. The above Anderson names are my ancestors.

Rebecca Anderson Bennett, "my great aunt" married Hiram Bennett, farmer, born May 27, 1788, married January 7, 1812 to Hiram Bennett, born November 28, 1788. To this union were 9 children, viz:

1. Denny Bennett
2. James Bennett
3. Mark Bennett
4. Sarah B. Mayfield
5. Elizabeth Bennett Brockman
6. John Bennett
7. Mary Bennett Snow
8. Hiram Bennett
9. Rebecca Bennett Wakefield

Sarah Bennett married William Thomas Brockman, born November 28, 1818, died October 23, 1904.

General John Crawford Anderson died February 23, 1892.

Mark Bennett
The Third Generation

Mark Bennett born July 15, 1817, third son of Hiram and Rebecca Anderson Bennett. He died October 26, 1890. November 21, 1839 he was married to Lucetta Brockman, born February 4, 1816, died October 27, 1888, the daughter of James and Lucy Brockman Brockman. To this union were nine children, viz:

1. John Bennett died in infancy
2. Henry James died in infancy
3. Newton Leland Bennett born May 26, 1844. December 24, 1868 he was married to his cousin, Lenora Ann, born March 7, 1849, died February 13, 1904, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Anderson Leonard. They settled on a farm near Bennett's Bridge on the Eorce River, where they a family of nine children, viz:

    1. Thomas Mark Bennett
    2. Edna Earl Bennett (Walker)
    3. Elizabeth Lucella Bennett (Eison)
    4. Mattie Lou Bennett
    5. Newton Leonard Bennett
    6. Ober James Oliver Bennett
    7. J. E. Bennett
    8. Grady O'Neal Bennett
    9. Anna Sue Bennett

Elizabeth Bennett Brockman

Third daughter of Hiram and Rebecca Anderson Bennett, born November 3, 1821, married William Thomas, born November 28, 1818, died October 23, 1904, the son of James and Lucy Brockman Brockman. Wiliam T. and Elizabeth B. Brockman had nine children, viz:

1. Lucy Ann Brockman married 1st. Mason, 2nd Barnett
2. John Landrum Brockman
3. Frances Brockman (Peace)
4. Sanford Vandiver Brockman
5. Thomas Oliver Brockman
6. William Henry Brockman
7. James Hiram Brockman
8. Alethea Brockman
9. Rosa Brockman (Snow)

Sanford Vandiver Brockman
The Fifth Generation

Sanford V., the son of William and Elizabeth Bennett Brockman, born October 20, 1848. October 27, 1870 he was married to Mallie S., born March 26, 1850, died January 17, 1892, the daughter of Squire Macy and Susie Beacham Fowler. They settled on the Buncombe Road (now Highway 101) near Cashville, Spartanburg County, South Carolina. To this union were eleven children, viz:

1. Minnie Lenore died in infancy
2. William Madison Brockman
3. Thomas Walter Brockman
4. Edwin O'Connor Brockman married Jennie Benbo

5. Jesse Fitzhugh Brockman married Theola Parsons
6. Maggie Vandiver Brockman (Workman) dead
7. Susan Elizabeth Brockman
8. Cassie Lillian Brockman
9. Mollie Ann Brockman (Landford)
10. Mallie Pearl Brockman
11. Barto Waters Brockman died in infancy.

This is interesting. I don't know when to quit writing, but will have to bring this to a close. If you wish more data, just ask the questions you want answered.

Very truly yours,

Eula Anderson

"Some Descendants of Giles Rogers" by Hopewell L. Rogers.

13312.8 Elijah Rogers (1798-1872) m. 1816 SUSANNAH BROCKMAN (b. 1799) was son of
(Susannah was daughter of Wm. & Elizabeth Brockman)
13312 William Rogers, Jr., (1767-1826) m. 1789 Sarah Threlkeld. Was son of

1331 William Rogers, Sr. (1774-1827) m. Ann Johnson (1747-1810). Was son of

133 Joseph Rogers - probably the Joseph Rogers who died and left a will in Culpepper County, Virginia, in 1762, in which he mentioned his wife Lucy (probably Lucy Burgess). He was son of

13 Peter Rogers (1677, Eng. 1724/6). He was son of

1 Giles Rogers (said to have been a descendant of John Rogers, The Martyr)

* * * * * * * * *

13333.53 Ann Eliza Graves (1826-1853) m. Rev. JOSHUA BROCKMAN and had a dau.

13333.531 ELIZABETH BROCKMAN m. Rupert Powell

13333.53 Ann Eliza Graves (1826-1853) m. 1852 Rev. JOSHUA BROCKMAN and had dau
1
13333.531 Elizabeth Brockman, m. Rupert Powell. Ann Eliza was dau. of

13333.5 Ann Rogers Webb (1802-1834) m. Charles Tandy Graves (1799-1878. Dau of

13333 Lucy Crittenden (1762-1820) m. 1788 Augustine Webb (1763-1827). Dau of

1333 Ann Rogers m. about 1757 John Crittenden (d. 1802). Dau of

133 Joseph Rogers (see above for Joseph, Peter, and Giles)

1331 William Rogers, Sr. and 1333 Ann Rogers were broth and sister.

PEDEN

Feast Day of St. Luke
1949

Compiled by :
Leonardo Andrea
4204 Devine St.
Columbia 55, S.C.
for :
Mrs. M.B. Kretschmar
Gamwyn Park
Greenville, Miss.

1. This has been compiled from the South Carolina State Archives in Columbia, S.C. plus additional data from other sources...The first portion is from Mrs. Kretschmar and compiled by the Rev. T.R. Peden.

2. John Peden born 16 June 1709 and his wife, Margaret (Peggy) McDill born August 1715, are the ones from whom most of the S.C. and Southern Pedens descend. They came from Ireland to Pennsylvania it is said and then to South Carolina. They had ten children....I will take up these in my S.C. study, for this first part is from T.R. Peden....John Peden and his wife, Margaret McDill Peden are buried in an old McDill cemetery in Chester County, S.C., near the old Catholic Presbyterian Church.

3. By Andrea : I recently visited old Catholic Presbyterian Church in Chester County. It is a quaint brick church building and a tablet over the door gives its date as 1759. In the churchyard is a large memorial tablet of the men from that congregation who gave their service in the Revolution....One man on the tablet is :

   JAMES PEDEN 1734-1811

4. SAMUEL PEDEN, the fifth son of John & Margaret McDill Peden, was born in Ireland in 1754 and was one of the four younger sons of John Peden and was one of the famed SEVEN sons of John Peden who served in the Revolution. He married Katherine White of Chester and Spartanburg Counties. In 1785 he and his family removed to Fairview in Greenville County, S.C. and was one of the founders of the Fairview Presbyterian Church in Greenville Co., S.C. This church was named for the old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Ireland. Samuel Peden was a ruling elder in Fairview Church. After the death of his wife, Katherine White Peden, Samuel Peden removed to Kemper Co. Miss....The Rev. T.R. Peden does not give a list of the children of Samuel and Katherine White Peden...one son was JAMES PEDEN who married Frances Brockman.

5. JAMES PEDEN (Son of Samuel #4) was born in S.C. 1 Jan. 1787 and died in what is now Webster Co. Miss. 6 Aug. 1834....His wife, Frances Brockman born in S.C. 29 Feb. 1788 and died in Webster Co. Miss., 29 July 1834....These dates are from their tombstones....James Peden first removed to Alabama and from Alabama to Mississippi. He and his wife had ten children....James Peden took the PADEN form of spelling for his surname.
   Clarinda Paden b. 29 Oct. 1811 m. Benjamin Franklin Clark.
   Marinda Paden b. 22 June 1813 m. John M. Moore.
   Elizabeth Paden b. 25 June 1815 m. John Dawson.
   Samuel H. Peden b. 5 June 1817 m. 1 Malinda Wall & m. 2 Elizabeth Sanders.
   John McComb Paden b. 14 Sept. 1819 m. Sarah Louise Bell.
   Susan Paden b. 17 Jan. 1821 m. Carroll Thompson and to Texas.
   Melmuth Paden b. 27 May 1822 d. 31 Jan. 1824.

Frances Brockman Paden b. 13 June 1823 m. Dr. J.H. McLendon
David Paden b. 9 June 1824 d. 27 Sept. 1826
Franklin B. Paden b. 7 Feb. 1826 m. 1. Susan Echols m, 2. Mary McLendon.

6. When **JAMES PADEN** and his wife, FRANCES BROCKMAN PADEN died within a few days of each other, all the younger children were taken and reared by their two older sisters, Mrs. Clarinda Paden Clark and Mrs. Miranda Paden Moore.

7. CLARINDA PADEN born at Fairview, Greenville County, S.C. 29 Oct. 1811 (Dtr. #5) and died near Montpelier, Miss. 1 Feb. 1865. She was married in Alabama to Benjamin Franklin Clark, a son of James LaFayette Clark of Tenn. b. 9 May 1803 d. 10 Aug. 1870..They had these children. Five of her sons and one son in law, lost their lives in the War Between the States....Children in order of birth:
   Hannah Clark m. William Lanham.
   Andrew Jackson Clark...Killed in C.S.A...He m. Nancy Lofton.
   Elizabeth Ann Clark m. John Guy Lofton & he was killed in C.S.A.
   Frances B. Clark m. James Russell.
   James LaFayette Clark...Killed at Petersburg Va. C.S.A....Single.
   Benton Clark...Killed at Petersburg Va. C.S.A....Single.
   Silas Clark...Killed at Petersburg Va. C.S.A...Single.
   Milas Clark...Killed near Tupelo Miss..C.S.A...Single.
   Sarah Clark m. Lewis Hooker and removed to Texas.
   Susan Arabella Clark m. John W. Walker.
   John Henry Clark m. Virginia McVey.
   Benjamin Franklin Clark m. Mary Jane McGee.

This completes the list of the 12 children of Clarinda Paden Clark.

8. MIRANDA PADEN (Dtr. #5) born at Fairview, Greenville Co. S.C. 22 June 1813 and married in Alabama to John M. Moore, a native of Abbeville Co. S.C....Miranda Paden Moore died 7 July 1861 at Bellefontaine, Miss. After her death, John M. Moore, and his ten living children removed to Florence, Texas, arriving there on Christmas Day 1867....They had 13 children:
   Bridget (Biddy) Moore died as a child in Miss.
   Marie Moore, died as a child in Miss.
   Eliza Jane Moore, died as a child in Miss.

The other ten children who lived removed to Florence, Texas...Names :
   James P. Moore b. 16 July 1834 in Tuscaloosa, Ala., and married Ann (Nancy) Tomlinson.
   Clarinda P. Moore m. Spartan McVey.
   John T. Moore m. Martha Morris.
   Dr. W.F. Moore m. Frances Paden, his cousin.
   Susan P. Moore, first child born in Miss. m. James L. Morris.
   Llewellen L. Moore m. Irene Rives.
   Sarah Frances Moore m. Lucius Tomlinson.
   Harriet A. Moore m. Louis Jackson.
   Mary (Mollie) M. Moore m. Wesley Harrison Sr...Martha M. Moore.
   Samuel H. Moore m. Mary Rutledge.
   Mary Martha Moore above and not Molly m. Wesley Harrison Sr. in Texas.

9. ELIZABETH PADEN (Dtr. #5) married John Dawson. They removed to Choctaw Co., Miss. where both died. They had seven children and all seemed to have removed to Texas.

10. SAMUEL H. PADEN (Son #5) born at Fairview, Greenville Co. S.C. 5 June 1817 and died at Burrton, Kansas in 1892...He was married twice. He wed first in Miss. to MALINDA WALL and by her had 6 children :
   James Polk Paden m. Ellen Owen and to Oklahoma.

Frances Rebecca Paden m. James (Jimmie) Paden.
Marinda Paden m. Winfield Wofford.
Mary Paden m. David Davis.
Clarinda Paden m. Jacob (Jake) Hastings.
John Henry Paden 1861-1881..died single.

After the death of the first wife, Malinda Wall, Samuel H. Paden wed a second time to Elizabeth Sanders in 1862 and by her had 11 children..five died young..Only those who lived to maturity are listed :

Richard Paden 1865-1886..single.
Jennie Paden m. William Payne.
Robert Lee Paden..married and resides in Kansas.
Joseph Paden..married and resides in Colorado.
James Paden..married and resides in Colorado.
Maude Paden m. George Austin and died in 1907 in Burrton, Kansas.

"When Uncle Sam Paden removed to Kansas, he came by and stopped in West Point Miss. After he settled in the hotel, he slipped out and bought me a pair of red topped brass toed boots. He gave them to me and they were the first boots I ever had. I always loved Uncle Sam and never ceased to love him after that"...Rev. T.B. Paden.

11. JOHN McCOMB PADEN (Son #5) born at Fairview, Greenville Co. S.C. 14 Sept. 1819 and died 10 Sept. 1895 and was buried at old Amity Churchyard near Sparta, Miss. He married Sarah Louise Bell, b. 15 Aug. 1836 d. 10 Jan. 1909....Mr. William McCluney was a neighbor of J. McC. Paden and when I visited Aunt Martha Finly in Kerens, Kansas, some years ago, I there met some of the McCluney family...Rev. T.B. Paden. John Paden resided in 3 counties without having moved...first Chicasaw..second Colfax..third Clay.. He had nine children, all born at Montpelier.

James Buchanan Paden b. 4 Oct. 1857 m. Georgia Davis.
Henry Richard Paden b. 28 Oct. 1859 died single, 9 March 1940 at Geary, Oklahoma.
Sarah Frances Paden m. Dr. William Saul.
John Wilburn Paden m. Effie Lyles and died at Geary, Okla.
Susan Arabelle Paden b. 15 July 1867 d. 14 Oct. 1868.
Thomas Robert Paden...Baptist minister m. Martha Etta Barnett of Fayette, Ala....Died in Graham, Texas....Compiler of ms.
Joseph Egleston Paden m. Annie Lyles & removed to Geary, Okla.
Maude Elizabeth Paden m. John R. Countiss of Bruce. Calhoun Co., Miss.
Ella May Paden m. Andrew Jackson Ford.

12. SUSAN PADEN (Dtr. #5) born in Alabama, 17 Jan. 1821, and the first of the children of James Paden born outside of S.C....She married Carroll Thompson and they removed to Dodd City, Texas....they had children.

13. FRANCES B. PADEN (Dtr. #5) born in Alabama, 13 June 1823, and was married to Dr. J.H. McLendon...They had six children but all died before they were grown.

14. FRANKLIN B. PADEN (Son #5) born 7 Feb. 1826, and born at Tuscaloosa, Alabama and left an orphan at age of 8 and reared by his sister, Mrs. Miranda Paden Moore #8...He was a soldier in the C.S.A. His first wife was Susan Echols of Cumberland, Miss. and by her he had two children :

James (Jimmie) Paden m. his 1st cousin, Frances Paden (See #10) and settled at Hutchinson, Kansas.
Theodosia (Docia) Paden m. George Shacklett and to Inglewood, Calif.
Franklin B. Paden wed the second time. Docia Paden Shacklett is daughter of Jimmie & Frances Paden above.

The other child of Franklin B. Paden by his 1st wife. Susan Echols was :
Malinda Paden b. 28 Dec. 1851 m. Thomas Carrindine.
Franklin B. Paden wed a second time in 1854 to Mary McLendon and removed to Bell Co., Texas. He died in 1911 and is buried at Anson, Texas. By his second wife, he had these children:
Helen Paden m. William Kennedy and died in Fort Worth, Texas.
Cordelia Paden, 1857-1905 m. 1 William Bourne and m. 2 _&_ Leestrang.
Franklin B. Paden family continued and issue by 2nd wife, Mary McLendon
Samuel Paden nb. 1860 and removed to Rock Springs, Wyoming.
Frances Paden m. William Garrett and to Texas...4 children
Edna Paden m. Dr. Charles Phillips of Alberquerque, New Mexico.
John T. Paden m. Lora May Adams.
The children and grand children of Franklin B. Paden are to be found in Miss.. Tenn...Texas...Oklahoma...New Mexico...Arizona...California...Oregon...Kansas.. Wyoming and elsewhere over the U.S.A.

15. JAMES PADEN #5 was the 3rd son of Samuel Paden #4.

16. SUSAN ARABELLE CLARK (Dtr. #7) was born 28 Jan. 1849 in Montpelier, Miss. She died 9 Sept. 1928, in Greenville, Miss. She was married 4 Sept. 1870 to John W. Walker of Huntsville, Ala. b. 2 Dec. 1851, d. in West Point, Miss. in 1925. They had these children.
Ben Walker b. 8 Feb. 1872 m. Ada Renfro.
Rosa Walker b. 19 Nov. 1874 m. Elisha Thomas Wilkinson.
Walter Walker b. 1 Aug. 1877 m. Clydia Redus.
John W. Walker was the son of _____?

17. BEN WALKER (Son #16) was born 8 Feb. 1872 and married Ada Renfro on 24th Dec., 1893, and they reside at Tribbett, Miss....Issue :
Ruth Walker m. 21 Sept. 1918 to John Rhodes Brand.
George Walker m. 7 Jan. 1920 to Patti Lou Locke.
Sue Walker m. 16 Oct. 1926 to George F. Stock.
Eloise Walker m. 31 May, 1933 to Malcolm S. Kretschmar.
Ben Walker Jr. m. Ruth Wassen.
Susan Arabelle Clark, b. 28, Jan. 1849 d. 9 Sept. 1928, Greenville, Miss. Buried at West Point, Miss. 2 sons and one daughter. Ben, Rosa, William Walker. Married John William Walker, b.2 Dec. 1851., b. in Huntsville, Ala. Died 3 Jan. 1925 in West Point, Miss.
Ben Walker Sr. b. 8 Feb. 1872, m. 24 Dec. 1893. 2 sons, 3 daughters, Ruth George Graham, Sue, Eloise, Ben.
Ada May Renfro, b. 19 Dec. 1873.
1. Geo. Graham B. b. 10 June, 1898, Abbott, Miss..m. 7 Jan, 1920 to Patty Lou Locke, who was b. 29, 1900. To this marriage was born George Graham Jr., Timothy, and John William.
2. Sue, b. 3 Dec., 1902, Abbott, Miss...m. 16 Oct. 1926, to Geo. F. Stock who was b. 2 Feb., 1903 in Canaan, Mo. To this union was born Geo. and Richard.
3. Eloise, b. 13 Aug., 1908 at West Point, Miss...m. 31 May, 1933, Leland, Miss. To Malcolm Shelton Kretschmar, b. 24 Jan., 1908.
4. Ben Jr. b. 9 Nov., 1911, West Point, Miss...m. Ruth Montgomery Wasson, Nov. 1936. Two children, Ruth M. Walker, b. 25 July, 1942, Ben Jr. b. 11, Nov. 1947.
5. Ruth, 30 Sept., 1896, West Point, Miss...m. 21 Sept., 1918 to John Rhodes Brand, b. 7 Jan. 1892, Arkansas City, Kan. 3 children, Jane, Ruth Mead, Ada.
Now for Frances Brockman & James Padens other children.
1. Clarinda, b. 29 Oct., 1811. d. 1 Feb., 1865.

2. Marinda, b. 22 June, 1813; d. 7 July, 1861.
3. Eliz, b. 25 June, 1815; d.-m. John Dawson, had 7 children.
4. Samuel, b. 5 June, 1817; d. 26 July, 1892.
5. John, b. 14 Sept., 1819; d. 10 Sept., 1895.
6. Susan, b. 17 Jan., 1821; d.__
7. Melmuth, b. 27 May, 1822; d. 21 Jan., 1824.
8. Frances, b. 13 June, 1823; d. ___
9. David, b. 9 June, 1824; d. 27 Sept., 1826.
10. Franklin, b. 7 Feb., 1826; d. Dec. 1911.

Records taken above from Samuels Bible. Melmuth and David died as infants.

1. Clarinda lost five sons and one son-in-law in the Civil War. Namely-Andrew Jackson Clark, James LaFayette Clark, Benton Clarke, Silas Clark, Milas Clark. Andrew Jackson was the only married one and he had no children.
2. Marinda Paden, b. Fairview, S.C. m. John M. Moore of Abbeville, S.C. - m. in Alabama. Marinda was the mother of 13 children. She was buried in the Bellefontaine Cemetery, Bellefontaine, Miss. Their children-
   A. James P. Moore, b. 16 July, 1834; d. 1919. m. Florence Texas to - Nancy Ann Tomlinson, May 13, 1866.
   B. Clarinda Moore, b. 24 Sept., 1836; d. 1905, Taylor, Texas.
   C. John T. Moore, b. 14 Nov., 1838; d. 1927 Ballinger, Tex.
   D. Dr. W.F. Moore, b. 31 Jan, 1843; d.17 Dec., 1903 at Mexia, Texas.
   E. Susan P. Moore, b. 11 Sept., 1845; d. 8 Jan, 1927, Burnet, Texas.
   F. Llewellyn L. Moore, b. 9 Oct., 1874; m. Aug. 21, 1889, d. in 1933.
   G. Sarah Frances Moore, b. 30 Nov., 1849.
   H. Harriett A. Moore, b. 9 Jan., 1852; d. 31 Oct., 1927.
   I. Martha M. Moore, b. 30 Dec., 1853; d. 18 Nov., 1874.
   J. Samuel H. Moore, b. 4 Oct., 1857; d. 1940.
3. Eliz Paden, no history on her, we are told she has 2 children living in Uanzast County, Texas.
4. Samuel H. Paden, b. 5 Jan., 1817. As his parents died when he was 12 he made his home with Clarinda Paden Clark, his sister. His children were.
   A. James Polk Paden, b. 31 Oct., 1848; Cunberland, Miss. Children, D. Canton, Okla., March 16, 1928. m. 2, 12, 1874 Ellen Owen.
   B. Frances Rebecca Paden, b. 2-3-1851, m. 1st cousin, Jimmie Paden, b. 1871. He died in 1874. 2 children.
   C. Marinda Paden, b. 2-4-1853; m. Winfield Woqqord. Had 10 children.
   D. Clarinda Paden, b. 1855; m. Jake Hastings. No children.
   E. Mary (Mollie) Paden, b. 1858; m. David Davis, 3 children.
   F. John Hy. Paden, b. 1861.
      Samuels 1st wife died 1861 and he married Eliz. Sanders in 1862, 5 died young, those who lived for some time are
      1. Richard Paden, b. 1865; d. 1888, not married.
      2. Jennie Paden, b. 1868; m. William Payne in 1886, d. 1940, had 5 children.
      3. Robert Lee Paden, b. 1871; m. 1891, 2 children.
      4. Joseph Paden, b. 1875; m. 1898, 2 children.

5. James Paden, b. 1881; m. 1902, 2 children.
6. Maude, b. 1879; d. 1907, no children.

5. Susan Paden, b. 1821; m. Carroll Thompson. Both died at Dodd City, Texas. (All known)
6. Frances Paden, b. 1823; m. Dr. J.H. McLendon. Six children died in early childhood and their mother did not survive them long.
7. Franklin B. Paden, b. 2-7-1826. Left an orphan at 8 years of age - lived with his sister Marinda Paden Moore. Served in Civil War and served 4 years. Married when about 23 years of age to Susan Echols, Cumberland, Miss., 2 children.
   1. Jimmie Paden, b. 1-29-1850. 2 children.
   2. Malinda Paden, b.12-28-1851, 4 children.
      Franklin's 1st wife died, left these 2 small children, in 1854 he married Mary McLendon, 6 children. When the youngest was only 2 years old this second wife died. (I have the names of these children.)
8. John McComb Paden, b. Fairview, S.C., 9-14-1819. Married 1856 Sarah Louise Ball, b. 15, 1836. Children I.James Buchanan b. 4 Oct., 1857; m. 12-24-1886, Sparta, Miss. to Georgie Davis, 3 children.
   II-Henry Richard Paden, b. 28 Oct., 1859; d. 3-9-1940.
   III-Sarah Frances Paden, b. 9-22-1861; d. June 14, 1882, m. July 6, 1881 to Dr. William Saul-one son.
   IV-John Wilburn Paden, b. 17 Aug., 1864; m. Effie Syles, 9-18-1908 Houston, Miss. J.W.P. died Mar. 9, 1942 at Geary, Okla.
   V-Susan Arabelle Paden, b. 15 July, 1867: died Oct. 14,1868.
   VI-Thomas Robert Paden, b. 2 Sept., 1869; m. Martha Etta Barnett,. 16 Dec., 1896 at Van Vleet, Miss. Thomas R. died 16 Dec., 1941.
      (We cousins are indebted to Thomas R. Paden for these records. As a retired Baptist Minister he spent his last years working on the Paden history. Cousin Etta sent a copy to us after his death.) They had 3 children - Cousin Etta is still living.
   VII-Joseph Egliston Paden, b. Mar. 10, 1872; m. Annie Lyles 22 Feb., 1903 near Houston, Miss. Moved to Okla in 1905. 5 children.
   VIII-Maude Eliz Paden, b. 3-15-1874; m. John Richard Countiss, 12-28-1893. 3 children.
   IX-Ella Mae Paden, b. 15 Jan., 1877; m. Andrew Jackson Ford, June 2, 1897. 4 children.

This ends the main data from the paper of the Rev. Thomas Robert Paden. I will begin with the data from the South Carolina records on Paden-Peden. First data will be from the Paden Chapter in the book, "The House of Fowler" by Mr. Grady Fowler of Fairview, Greenville Co., S.C. and now of Hickory, North Carolina.

18. PEDEN is mentioned in the old Testament and means the Plains or the people dwelling on the Plains.....The first Pedens that history records were in Palestine....We next find them in Greece and at the time of Christ....The family were for generations in Greece....They then began a migration up from Greece to Hungary and from thence into Germany, in time to come with the Anglo-Saxons to England....In Scotland they remained for several generations.. Some went to the Island of Iona. From Scotland some of the family journeyed

over to Ireland where they settled.

19. Ayrshire, Scotland was the home of the PEDENS and some remained there. During the Days of the Reformation in Scotland under John Knox, one of the great preachers was ALEXANDER PEDEN....He went up and down the hills and dales of Scotland preaching. He became known to the people as the PROPHET....The Prophet, ALEXANDER PEDEN, had a brother, JAMES PEDEN who married AGNES MILLER. James Peden and his wife, Agnes Miller Peden, were the first of the family to migrate to Ireland. They settled within sight of the Irish Sea and there built a Presbyterian Church which they called Fairview....James and Agnes (Nancy) Miller Peden had several children....Fowler gives the name of but one son:

James Peden Jr., who married Mary Mills.

Old James Peden Sr. and his wife, Agnes Miller Peden are buried at old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Ireland along with many other Pedens. Also buried at Fairview Church in Ireland are James Peden Jr. and his wife, Mary Mills.

20. JAMES PEDEN SR., married in Ayrshire, Scotland to Agnes Miller and they came to Ireland and settled within sight of the Irish Sea. He was among the founders of the Irish Fairview Church of the Presbyterian Church...James Sr. and Agnes Miller Peden had several children of whom Fowler lists but one: a son

James Peden Jr. married Mary Mills.

21. JAMES PEDEN JR. (Son #20) married in Ireland to MARY MILLS and both are buried in old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Ireland. Both were alive in 1750 but then aged....Troubles were brewing in Ireland and James Peden urged his children to come to America. It is not known how many children they had....These children are known:

John Peden, the eldest born 16 June 1709, m. Margaret McDill.
Thomas Peden , and he returned to Ayrshire Scotland to live.
William Peden who came to Pennsylvania and perhaps later to S.C.
Robert Peden who remained in Ireland.
James Peden who came to Pennwylvania and perhaps later to the South.
Samuel Peden who returned to Ayrshire, Scotland, is also thought to have been a son of James Peden Jr...but Samuel may have been a brother of James Peden Jr. and a son of James Peden Sr. All that is known of Samuel Peden of Ireland was that he returned to Scotland to make his home.

22. In the year 1768, James Peden Jr. and his wife, Mary Mills were both dead... That year, William Peden, James Peden then Jr. and John Peden set sail for America. It is said that all three of these sons of James Peden #21 and his wife, Mary Mills Peden, all landed in Pennsylvania in 1768....Whether the other two brothers came on to S.C. or not is unknown...The McDill Family had already settled in South Carolina in what is now Chester Co. along with families of Miller...McDonald...White...McCluney...McCullough and many others. Jon Peden and his wife, Margaret McDill Peden soon joined the McDills and others in Chester Co., S.C.

23. JOHN PEDEN, born in June 1709 and married in Ireland to Margaret (Peggy) McDill came to Chester Co., S.C. and later to Spartanburg Co., S.C. where they helped to found old Nazareth Presbyterian Church. Evidently John Peden and his wife, returned to Chester County, for they are buried in an old McDILL Family Graveyard in Chester Co. near the old Catholic Presbyterian Church. John Peden and all his seven sons fought thru the Revolutionary War and all came out safely. The 10 children of John and Peggy McDill Peden were:

Mary Peden b. 1732 m. James Alexander.

James Peden b. 1734 and member of the Continental Congress.
Jane Peden b. 1738 m. 1 ____ Morton & m. 2 Samuel Morrow.
Thomas Peden 1743 m. Elizabeth White.
William Peden 1749 m. Mary Archer of Pennsylvania.
Elizabeth Peden 1750 m. William Gaston.
John Peden 1752 m. Elizabeth Ann Baker.
Samuel Peden 1754 m. Katherine White & see #4.
Alexander Peden 1756 m. Rebecca Martin.
David Peden 1760 m. 1 Eleanor Goodgion & m. 2 Margaret Hughes.
There were also some several children who died as infants.

23a. Of these children...William...John...Samuel...& David removed in 1786 to Fairview in Greenville Co., S.C. and they helped to found the Fairview Presbyterian Church in lower Greenville Co....James Peden also was at Fairview for a time but later removed to Chester Co...Thomas Peden remained in Spartanburg Co. Samuel died in Miss.

24. I will now take up the date on Peden in the South Carolina State Archives in Columbia and add also data taken from the excellent book, "The House of Fowler" which I will mark as "F" and all other data you will know came from the S.C. Archives...The "House of Fowler Book" treats mainly on the PEDEN line from whom the Fowlers descend.

25. JOHN PEDEN was the son of James and Mary Lills Peden (See #21) and was the grandson of James Peden Sr. and Agnes Miller Peden (See #20). John Peden was married in Ireland to Peggy McDill, Peggy was her nickname and her real name was Margaret McDill. John Peden after the death of his parents, decided to come to Pennsylvania and here join some of his uncles and brothers who had already removed from Ireland to Pennsylvania. They in 1768 took passage for America and landed at Philadelphia. On the ship coming over was a munity by some of the sailors. Thomas McDill, a brother of Peggy McDill Peden, took charge of the ship and put down the munity and thus became a hero to all the Pedens on the boat...In Ireland, each son, old enough, of John Peden had been taught a trade.

Thomas Peden as a miller.
John Peden Sr. as a waggon maker...He was the father.
John Peden Jr. as a gunsmith.
Samuel Peden as a blacksmith.
James Peden as a waggon maker.
William, David and Alexander were the youngest sons and had not completed learning a trade.
James Alexander, the son-in-law, was a merchant and a teacher.
Jane Morton seemed a widow.
Elizabeth Peden was single and married William Gaston.

Some of the sons were already married and brought with them their wives and children...They fetched with them apple scions and these apple trees were planted in S.C. and wherever the Pedens went they always took some scions from the original apple trees...and description is given of the fruit of some of the apple trees still bearing fruit in S.C....Boxwood sprigs were also brought and Peggy brought a rooted pink moss rose...The boxwood and pink moss roses from the originals fetched over, are still to be found at the old Peden homes in S.C....Each of the children of James & Peggy McDill Peden took scions from the apple trees, the boxwood, and the pink moss rose, to their homes.

26. John and Peggy McDill Peden and their children remained in Pennsylvania only long enough to buy horses, wagons and means of transportation to S.C. and the same year set out for South Carolina where John Peden settled on a ridge be-

tween the Tyger and Enoree Rivers in what is now Spartanburg County, S.C. I am inclined to think that Fowler is wrong in that they came on to S.C. in 1768/69 and I base this on land grants which follow...The King was very stingy about allowing lands in S.C...Most years he gave 50a to a man, 50a for his wife and then 50a for each child under the age of 16 years...Other years he gave 100a and then 50a for wife and 50a for each child under age of 16. The Pedens bought much additional land but first took land grants from the King.

27. JOHN MORTON took a grant for 300a on Ferguson Creek of Tyger River 1st day of September 1768...He seemed the first to come to Spartanburg and was there several years before the Pedens came and took lands...John Morton Jr. the same year took 100a on Rocky Creek in Chester with the McDills.

27a. John Morton had married Jane Peden who was born 1738 and by him had five children: Fowler gives names of three:

John Morton Jr. James Morton David Morton

When John Morton Sr. died, Jane Peden Morton wed a second time to Samuel Morrow of Spartanburg Co...I checked Morrow wills but found no Morrow which fitted in.

27b. Samuel Morrow of Spartanburg..will sg. Feb. 1796 pr. 18 July 1796 and no wife or children mentioned in his will...His entire estate was willed to Robert Elder but relationship was not stated...Exs: George Bruton and William Smith. /Wit. Abraham Hembre, Lee Clark and Thomas Thornton...This Samuel Morrow I do not think is the Samuel Morrow who wed the widow, Jane Peden Morton.

28. Land Grants to PEDEN and from the King...Photostats can be had of any of these grants or abstracts :

Alexander Peden, 100a in Craven Co. 17 March, 1775.
David Peden, 100a on Enoree River in Craven Co. 4 May, 1775.
Elizabeth Peden, 100a on Tyger River in Craven Co. 4 May, 1775.
James Peden, 300a Ferfuson Cr. of Tyger Rv., Craven Co. 19 Aug. 1774.
John Peden,150a on Ferguson Cr. of Tyger Rv., Craven Co. 17 March 1775.
John Peden, 100a on Mill Creek of Tyger in Craven Co. 17 March, 1775.
Samuel Peden, 100a on Enoree River in Craven Co. 8 Dec., 1774.
Jannet Peden, 100a on Beaverdam Cr. of Waterre Rv., Craven 17 March, 1775.
William Peden, 100a on Ward Creek of Berkeley Co. 4 May, 1775.
John Morton Jr., 100a on Rocky Cr., Wateree Rv., Craven 1 Sept., 1768.

Craven County included all of what is now Spartanburg and Chester as well as a dozen or more other Colonial S.C. Counties.

29. Tax returns made in Charleston by Pedens of their land grants. These can be abstracted.. I did abstract a few of them.

Alexander Peden 1	David Peden 1
Elizabeth Peden 1	James Peden 1
Jennet Peden 1	John Peden 1
Samuel Peden 1	William Peden 1

Since each child got but 100a except the son, James Peden with 300a, it seemed that they were then single except James.

30. It seems that Fowler may have been wrong in stating they came to S.C. in 1768...John Morton seems the only one who came by 1768 to S.C. from Penn.... If you note the land grants, it would indicate that the Pedens all came down from Pennsylvania about 1774. I checked a few of the tax returns and all stated (All I checked) land certified in 1774...When a new settler came into the state he had to appear in Charleston before the King's Lt. and make an application and that same day it was certified and granted later.

31. Elizabeth Peden..Memorial Tax return on her 100a land on Tyger Rv. in Craven Co., surveyed by James Wofford on certification dated the 30 Sept. 1774, and said land bounded by land of John Caldwell and David Peden.....David Peden made a tax return for 100a on Enoree Rv. in Craven Co., surveyed for him by James Wofford on certification dated 30 Sept., 1774, and by the lands of Samuel Peden and Elizabeth Peden.

32. JOHN PEDEN..tax returns for two tracts of land...One for 100a on Mill Creek in Craven Co., and the other for 150a on Ferguson Creek of Tyger River in Craven Co., and both tracts surveyed by James Wofford on certification dated 30 Sept. 1774, and bounded by the lands of THOMAS PEDEN (Thomas had not grant and seemingly had bought a tract) Then a tax return by ALEXANDER PEDEN for 100a on Tyger River in Craven Co., surveyed by James Wofford upon certification dated 30 Sept., 1774,

32a. Here it seems that the Pedens (Except John Morton and Thomas Peden) arrived in S.C. in 1774 and note all had their surveys ceritfied 30 Sept., 1774. Samuel Peden tax return in another book which was not available for use as was that of James & William Peden.

33. JANET PEDEN, her tax return for 100a land on Beaverdam Creek of the Wateree River and bounded by lands of McDill & John Findoes and surveyed for her by Isaac Love upon certification dated 30 Sept., 1774. This Janet was single and over and over age of 16...She was likely a granddaughter of John Peden and was the only Peden to take land in Chester County with the McDills. She may have been the eldest daughter of James Peden...For the lands bought by Pedens when they arrived - Charleston deed books will have to be checked..also Chester, Spartanburg, Laurens and Greenville.

34. Nazareth Presbyterian Church in Spartanburg Co., S.C. and situated on the Ridge between Tyger and Enoree River, was organized before 1765 by settlers who arrived from Ireland....Members by 1775 were:

John Peden	John Peden Jr.	Samuel Peden
David Peden	Thomas Peden	James Nesbit
David Morton	John Morton.	

Many of these members removed to Greenville County down near the Laurens County line where they organized a Presbyterian Church which they called Fairview in honor of the old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Ireland from which they had come...F.

In fact all the names above came to Fairview Church except Thomas Peden who remained in Spartanburg County.

35. Old Catholic Presbyterian Church in Chester County on Rocky Creek was organized in 1759 and the original brick building still stands. I recently visited that old church....The PEDENS were also with the McDills, members of old Catholic Presbyterian Church...Most of the Pedens in 1790 Census were living in 1790 in Chester County near old Catholic Church.....The Census follows and THIS is explanation of the numbers.....1st # indicates how many males over age 16 and includes the husband, if any.....2nd # indicates how many males under the age of 16.....The 3rd # indicates how many females and includes the wife, if any.

36. Spartanburg County of 96 District...1790 Census

Thomas Peden 1-3-7
Next door to him was
William Gaston 2-1-2

Wm. Gaston had no children...One of his Peden brothers-in-law was residing in the house with him...Perhaps David or Samuel.

37. Chester County in the 1790 Census
James Peden 2-3-4
John Peden 1-0-3
John Peden Jr. 1-0-3
James Peden 2-2-4
William Peden 1-1-2

This completes all Pedens in S.C. Census for 1790....Samuel and David Peden, of the sons of John Peden Sr. do not show....One was residing in the house of William Gaston in #36 and the other may have been in house of a father-in-law or else in house of one of the James Pedens in Chester.

37a. Mr. Salley of the Historical Commission stated that most of Sparatnburg during the Revolution was over run by the British and Tories and that many families removed to Chester and other near by counties during the Revolution. All of the McDills were in Chester and likely the Pedens came there to be with relatives....In Chester are many land deeds to and from PEDEN...See later on.

38. Fairview Presbyterian Church in lower Greenville County near the Laurens County line was organized in 1786 by the Peden...Nesbitt...Gaston...Fowler... and other Irish Families.....The PEDENS took the leading part in its organization and named it for the old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Ireland from whence they came.

38a. They may have organized Fairview in 1786 but they were all in 1790 living in Chester and in Spartanburg...see #36 and #37...They had taken lands before 1790 however in Laurens and lower Greenville...See the land grants which follow and after the Revolution and then there was no limit on land granted from the State as it was under the King.

39. PEDEN Land Grants after the Revolution from Index II.
David Morton 225a on Raburn Creek Laurens Co. 21 Jan., 1785.
*John Peden 152a on Raburn Creek in Laurens Co. 3 April, 1786.
David Paden, 144a, 172a & 157a on Raburn Cr. Laurens Co., 5 Jan. 1786.
John Paden 244a on Raburn Creek in Laurens Co. 1 Aug., 1785.
Samuel Paden, 184a on Raburn Cr. Laurens Co. 21 Jan., 1785.
John Peden 1759a on Reedy Rv. Greenville Co. 6 Nov., 1786.
Samuel Peden 338a on Raburn Cr. Laurens Co. 1 Aug., 1785.
Thomas Peden 131a on Tyger River Spartanburg Co. 1 Aug., 1785.
*Should read John Peden Morton

39a. Peden Land Grants after Revolution in Index III
William Morton & Phillip Bailey 50½a on Little Rocky Cr. Chester Co. 5 May, 1802.
David Paden 900a & 910a in Laurens Co. 5 March, 1792.
John Paden 178a on Raburn Creek in Laurens Co. 1 Dec. 1800.
Thomas Peden 100a in Spartanburg Co. 5 Feb., 1794.
Thomas Peden 500a in Spartanburg Co. 1 Dec., 1800.

39b. The Pedens all were taking land in Fairview Church area by 1785/86, but all were by 1790 in Chester County for some reason except Thomas.

40. Land Plats for Peden after the Revolution...Photostats can be had ..however some plats are missing...One for Samuel is on file.

Alexander W. Peden 1	James D. Peden 1	John Peden 2
David Paden 1	Samuel Peden 2	Thomas Peden 3
David Paden 4	John Paden 2	

41. Back to Fairview Presbyterian Church in lower Greenville County. The first meetings of the Presbyterians of upper Laurens and lower Greenville took place in 1786...The church was formally organized 10th April 1787...The first pastor was the Rev. John McCosh of Ireland, and he with the Rev. Robert McClintock celebrated the first Lord's Supper...The graveyard is an interesting place. Many of the early Pedens and their kin as well as many of the early Fowlers were buried there...James Alexander Sr. was the first member and he was a son-in-law of John & Margaret McDill Peden...The following members brought letters:

James Alexander Sr. and James Alexander Jr. from Nazareth.
Alexander Peden from a church in Laurens.
William Peden and John Peden Jr. from Catholic Church in Chester.
John Peden Sr., Samuel Peden and David Peden from Nazareth.
James Nesbit from Nazareth Church in Spartanburg.
Many other names of members are also listed....F.

42. Revolutionary Records on PEDEN...I give abstracts from all data on file in the South Carolina Historical Commission...Those who served in the Continental (Regular) Army are in Washington...Note the places where the pay was issued and to whom they made it payable to...S.C., ran out of money in July 1779 with which to pay for provisions and for service in the S.C. Militia (Now the National Guard), and all proved claims were paid by Indents after the Revolution...These indents bore annual interest and had to be collected in Charleston and often would be given to someone making a trip there, to collect the pay...NOTE the people to whom the orders were given.

43. JOHN PEDEN Sr. gave active service in the Revolution as did his seven sons;

James Peden	John Peden Jr.	Samuel Peden
David Peden	Alexander Peden	Thomas Peden
William Peden		

and his three sons-in-law :

William Gaston	Samuel Morrow	James Alexander Sr.

and the following Grandsons...22 men of Peden Family in all.

John Peden	James Alexander Jr.	John Morton
James Peden	John Alexander	James Morton
Thomas Peden	William Alexander	David Morton
William Peden	Thomas Alexander	

and besides that JAMES PEDEN Sr. the eldest son of John Peden Sr . was also a member of the S.C. Provincial Congress in 1775/76.

43a. I did not check Morton and Alexander or Gaston and Morrow names...I did check all Peden names and I do not find service for all the Pedens listed by Fowler. I will give what I found in S.C. Archives.

44. DARBY PADDEN...Duty in the S.C. Militia in 1779-1780-1781...He swore to this claim at Little River, Georgetown Dist. S.C. 4 Aug. 1785 before John Warden J.P. and his service was certified by Capt. Alexander Dunn, who stated that DARBY PADDEN served under him...This Darby Peden died before he had collected his indent pay...Dated 6 July, 1786 before Thomas Farris J.P...Mrs. JANE PEDEN, widow of Darby Peden, now deceased, writes an order "Please pay to Capt. Daniel Morrall, the indent due to my late deceased husband, DARBY PADEN for his service under Capt. Dunn and Capt. Morrall"...I do not know who this Darby Peden is... likely a nephew of John Sr.

45. ALEXANDER PEDEN...351 days in the S.C. Militia as a private and as a Lt. of the Company under his brother, Capt. Samuel Peden in the Regt. of Col. John Thomas...Chester Co. Camden Dist. 13 Jan., 1784, before Phillip Walker J.P. This service certified by Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN (A photostat of this paper will

give you an original signature of your ancestor)...Then dated 13 July 1785, before Richard Winn J.P. of Rocky Creek, Fairfield Co..."Please pay my indent to JAMES PEDEN and his receipt will be good" signed by Alexander Peden.

45a. Alexander Peden #S.21 417 a S.C. Revolutionary Pension in the National Archives in Washington D.C....You can write for a pension summary sheet for this Alexander Peden...son of John & Margaret McDill Peden.

b. D.A.R. Membership on ALEXANDER PEDEN who was born in Ireland in 1756 and died in Greenville County S.C. 21 Jan. 1841 and buried at Fairview Church... He served under Col. Roebuck, Col. John Thomas and Capt. Barry. (No mention was made of his having served under his brother, Capt. Samuel Peden in the D.A.R. membership paper).....Alexander Peden was married 15 April 1784 to Rebecca Martin and they had these children:

Robert Peden m. Jane Peden, his cousin
Margaret McDill Peden m. Moses Peden, her cousin
John Thomas Peden m. Elizabeth Martin
Nancy Peden m. John Peden, her cousin
Rebecca Peden m. John Stenhouse or Stennis
Mary Peden m. William Thomas Peden, her cousin
Scipio Peden m. Martha McVey
Janet Peden m. James Martin
Elizabeth Peden died single
Sarah Peden m. William Harrison
Eliza Peden..died single

The membership comes thru the son, JOHN THOMAS PEDEN 1789-1849, who married Elizabeth Martin and thru their daughter, Rebecca Peden m. 1837 her cousin, Robert Montgomery Morton.

46. DAVID PEDEN....For 191 days in the S.C. Militia on horseback under Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN and Col. John Thomas.....Camden Dist. S.C. (Chester Co.) dated 13 Jan. 1784 before Phillip Walker J.P. Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN certifies this service.....3 Nov., 1786 before William Wood J.P. David Peden "Please pay my claim to Joseph Alexander".

47. SAMUEL PEDEN....Lt. in the Regt. of Col. Roebuck....Many of the papers in this file are missing....Dated 28 Feb. 1786 before William Wood J.P. Lt. Samuel Peden "Please pay to John Alexander". This Samuel Peden has a different signature from the Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN in #s 45 & 46....He is evidently a grandson of John Peden Sr., but I do not see him listed in #43....This Samuel is likely a son of James Peden.

47a. Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN under Col. John Thomas....his service shows as a captain in file of Alexander and of David, his two brothers....If Capt. Samuel had a claim, it is among the many claims which unfortunately were destroyed years ago.

47b. SAMUEL PEDEN #S.30 649...A Revolutionary Pension from S.C. in National Archives in Washington....Obtain a summary sheet for him and see if for the Lt. Samuel Peden or the Capt. Samuel Peden....The captain Samuel Peden was the son of John & Peggy McDill Peden.

48. ALEXANDER PEDEN....Pension summary sheet....I see that I have it in my files #S.21 417 born in 1756 in Ireland and died 21 Jan. 1841 in Greenville, Co....His pension was allowed....No family data listed (See #45-b)....Stated he was about aged 16 when he arrived from Ireland. (Born in 1756 then arrived about 1772 and different from what Fowler stated that they arrived in 1768... this also tallies more with the land certifications in 1774, two years after they arrived in Philadelphia). He settled first in Camden Dist.

(Catholic Church area with the McDills) He was residing in what is now Spartanburg when the Revolution came on) (The Pedens likely joined the McDill kin in Chester Co. when they first arrived in S.C. from Philadelphia and applied for land and thencame circa 1775 to Spartanburg)....In 1835 he stated he had resided in S.C. ever since they arrived in S.C. and that year he was a resident of Greenville Co....He entered service in the fall of 1775 and served at various times until sometime in 1781....1 year and 4 months in all. His officers were Capt. John Barry (See Barry in #47b..under Col. John Thomas and under his brother, Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN (See #47)....He also stated he was a private (Lt. in #47) and served under Col. Benjamin Roebuck and took part in the Battle of the Musgrove Mill. He was pensioned as a private.

49. This data helps to establish when the Peden came....Not before 1772 and first in Chester with the McDills before coming to Spartanburg....I did not check Immigrants into S.C. for I took Fowler's word that they landed at Philadelphia....I noted that the land grants for the Pedens in #28 and 29 were marked "IRISH" which indicates they were immigrants direct into S.C... I will check later to see.

50. THOMAS PEDEN....Militia Duty under Col. (Benjamin) Reobuck and under Col. (Robert) Anderson.....Rest of file missing save that THOMAS PEDEN in Charleston signed for his own receipt 15 Sept. 1786. He also filed a claim for 60 bushels of Indian Corn and for 2 hogs. Taken by Gen. (Andrew Pickens in 1781..This claim was sworn to before James Jordan J.P. in Spartanburg Co. of 96 Dist.

51. WILLIAM PEDEN....for 82 days service in S.C. Militia and for 14 days hire of "His wagon and a pair of horses" of which was the driver....Years 1779 and 1781....Sworn to before Richar Winn J.P. 4 May 1785 in Camden Dist. (Chester) and "Please pay to James Peden, my brother".

End of Revolutionary files in S.C. Archives.

52. Note that according to the Revolutionary Claims....all of the Pedens except, THOMAS PEDEN, were then in Chester County....also see #39.

53. At old Catholic Presbyterian Church Yard in Chester County is a large tablet on which is inscribed the names of more than 100 men who fought in the Revolution as members of Catholic Church....One name JAMES PEDEN /1734-1811.

He had a family....Fowler does not list his wife nor children....I did find in Chester scores of deeds to James Peden and scores from James Peden. PEDEN'S BRIDGE in Chester Co. is located near his old home in east Chester Co. near Catholic Church....Recently in Chester in conversation with a retired sheriff PEDEN, he told me how to find the old Peden homes of Chester County....Also McDills....Sheriff Peden is a descendent of John & Peggy McDill Peden Sr.

54. Some (I think all) PEDEN tombstones at old Catholic Presbyterian Church in east Chester Co. on Rocky Creek.
Martha, Widow of N. Hood, and daughter of, Thomas and Sarah Peden, May 1811, Oct. 1846.
William Grafton Sr., 31 Oct. 1780, 14 Dec. 1847, his wife, Ester Grafton, 5 May, 1785, 16 March 1877.
Andrew McKee, 17 March 1771, 11 May 1808.
Andrew McKee, died 15 July 1800, his wife, Jane McKee, died 13 Dec. 1820.
Thomas McCalla, 1756-1811, Sgt. Pennsylvania Troop, of line 1777, Steel's

Rangers of S.C., Militia 1780-81, his wife, Sarah Wayne, 1857-1921, a Heroine of the Revolution.
Mrs. Mary McCalla, died 1 Nov. 1826, aged 72.
William Storment Sr, died 10 Oct. 1794, age..not legible.
William Storment, 15 Sept. 1785, 20 Aug. 1816.
Cornelius Caldwell, Son of, Joseph & Catherine Caldwell, died 15 March 1863, aged 56.
Annie M., wife of , Cornelius Caldwell, daughter of, Frances Warner and Henry Curtiss, died 11 May 1849, aged 34.
JOSEPH CALDWELL PEDEN, only son of, Rev. MICHAEL & Eliza Caldwell PEDEN, died 14 Feb. 1864, aged 24, Co. H. S.C. Vol. C.S.A., a hero of the Confederacy.
THOMAS PEDEN, died 23 June 1849, aged 61.
ISABELLE, wife of, THOMAS PEDEN, died 2 July 1866, aged 74.
SARAH, wife of THOMAS PEDEN, October 1784, Sept. 1822.
Catherine E., daughter of, D.M. & Margaret Peden, 6 Dec. 1843, 30 Oct. 1866.
JAMES PEDEN, 1734-1811...On the Revolutionary Tablet in front of the Church.

All the above graves are in one row with some others I did not copy.

55. Sheriff Peden told me that JOHN PEDEN Sr. and his wife, Peggy McDill Peden are buried in the old Harbison-McDill grave yard which is an older graveyard of old Catholic Church....We did not go to old Harbison-McDill graveyard....Sheriff Peden told me further that John & Peggy McDill Peden have no stones for he had visited their graves, but that their tombstone is at old Fairview Presbyterian Church in Greenville County....Sheriff Peden said he had hoped to get the family interested in buying small markers for their graves in Chester before he dies and perhaps after his death, nobody will know the exact spot where they are buried....Sheriff Peden told me he has many old PEDEN papers which he has given to a niece of his.

56. I was unable to find in the Archives any will or other data on JOHN PEDEN Sr...He was born in Ireland 16th June 1709 (Son #21) and married in Ireland to Margaret (Peggy) McDill....From #48, I judge they came to America about 1772 and first came to Chester County, S.C. and lived with the McDill Family until their land grants were secured and certified in 1774....I have noted in Camden S.C. some Peden and McDill administrations early and Camden was at one time the county seat of Camden District of which Chester County was a part....The list of children of JOHN PEDEN Sr. and his wife, Margaret (Peggy) McDill Peden, I get from Fowler :

Mary Peden b. 1732 m. James Alexander Sr.
*James Peden b. 1734 and a member of the Continental Congress.
Jane Peden b. 1738 m. 1st to either John or David Morton and m. 2nd to Samuel Morrow....see #27 & 27a & b.
Thomas Peden b. 1743 m. Elizabeth White
William Peden b. 1749 m. Mary Archer of Pennsylvania.
Elizabeth Peden b. 1750 m. William Gaston
John Peden Jr. b. 1752 m. Elizabeth Ann Baker
Samuel Peden b. 1754 m. Katherine White....see #4
Alexander Peden b. 1756 m. Rebecca Martin....see #45b
David Peden b. 1760 m. 1st Eleanor Goodgion m. 2nd Margaret Hughes.

*

James Peden, the eldest son was born in 1734 and name of his wife is not listed by Fowler....Check #37 and in Chester in 1790 James Peden Sr. and Jr. had families....Check #43 where Fowler lists Peden grandsons in Revolution. James would have been the only son of John Sr. old enough to have had sons

old enough to fight in the War of the Revolution unless possibly Thomas or William. If they had married very early in life...But check the land grants in 1772 #28 and only James had over 100a land indicating all the others were single for each was allowed only 100a unless-for THOMAS in #32 who had bought his land....THOMAS and JAMES would be the only sons who could have a son or sons old enough to fight in the Revolution....Likely JAMES was the only one with sons in Revolution i.e. if JAMES married.

57. JAMES PEDEN (Son #56)..I have found no will or administration for him.... Chester Co. has many land deeds for him..to and from..THOMAS GARRETT of Rocky Creek, Chester Co. married Hannah Jaggers. Thomas Garrett sg. his will 20 July 1795 & it was pr. 10 March 1796 in Chester....His wife was Ex. with JAMES PEDEN and John Jaggers..They had no children.../Wit. to will were Robert McCullock, William Hagood and James Harbison....Many of the PEDEN deeds by James Pecen are deeds where he sells the Garrett lands in Chester.

58. THOMAS PEDEN (Son #56) of Spartanburg County...His will sg. 25 Nov. 1822 pr. 19 May 1825....Wife, Elizabeth Peden & Ex...Children named in will but no surnames were used.

Mary...single	Elinor...single
Margaret...single	Agnes
John & ex.	James & Ex.
Andrew	Moses W.
Jane	Elizabeth
Sarah	

To "My nephew" Alexander Peden, son of my brother, David Peden...100a land /Wit. Robert Paden, William Strange & James Paden.

Fowler states....THOMAS PEDEN and his family are buried in Spartanburg County in an old private graveyard..1 mile east Buncombe Road..5 miles of Woodruff S.C.

58a. Mrs. ELIZABETH PEDEN (See #56 and nee Elizabeth White) Widow (#58) of Spartanburg Co...Her will sg. 26 Sept. 1830 pr. 18 Dec. 1831....She mentions the Land awarded to her by William Trimmier, Land Commissioner of the Court of Equity of Spartanburg, according to the will of my late husband, THOMAS PEDEN, and also the land where I live on Ferguson Creek (See #32).....Children.

Jane the wife of ANDREW PEDEN*	
Mary Peden	Margaret Peden
Eleanor Peden	John Peden
James Peden	and my other children (not named)

EXS : Josiah Kilgore and Mitchell Peden.
/Wit. John Montgomery, James M. Anderson & M. Dickson.

*Andrew Peden she calls a son-in-law...while Thomas in #58 calls Andrew a son but often in old wills sons-in-laws were called "son". Of course it is possible that THOMAS PEDEN had a son named Andrew and also a son-in-law, named Andrew. See next will and likely Thomas had both a son Andrew Peden and a son-in-law, Andrew Peden.

59. Miss ELEANOR PEDEN of Spartanburg...a will sg. 13 April 1830 pr. 24 Nov. 1834 "My estate is to be divided between all my brothers and sisters in EQUAL SHARES, but the following of them got no negroes at the division of my father's Estate (#58) and I will my slaves to these of my brothers and sisters:

Andrew Peden	Moses White Peden & Ex.
Elizabeth & no surname	James Peden
Sally	

My niece, Eleanor Pearson, is to have all my furniture.
EXS : Moses White Peden and Mitchell Peden.
/Wit. James Adams, Adam Stinnes & David Peden.

60. ALEXANDER PEDEN (Son #56 and see #45 & 48) Will in Greenville Co. sg. 13 Jan. 1827 pr. 8 March 1841....Wife, Rebecca Peden...see #56 as Rebecca Martin) Children not named but see them in #45b.
ALL MY CHILDREN TO SHARE EQUAL
Except "My deceased daughter, Rebecca Stinnis who was the wife of John Stennis and her portion to her children"
EXS : My sons : Robert Peden, John Thomas Peden & Scipio Peden.
/Wit. Alexander Savage, James E. Savage & Anthony Savage*
*I recently did some work on Hanna Family and Anthony Savage also lived in old Catholic neighborhood in Chester Co. before coming to Greenville,Co.

61. JOHN STENNIS (Son-in-law of #60) of Greenville...His will sg. 1 July 1844 pr. 11 March 1845....Wife, Mary Stennis (2nd wife and first wife was Rebecca Peden Dtr. Alexander #60)....Children
(And all except Mary were by the Peden wife) :
Jane the wife of James A. Harrison & he Ex.
Rachel the wife of James Anderson
Alexander Stennis
Adam Stennis & Ex.
Rebecca Peden
Mary Stennis..."My young daughter" and she is to have extra as much as I gave each of my other daughters when they married.
Mentions his plantation on Reedy River which was the old GASTON Tract by the land of John W. Baker and William Terry & James Woodside.
/Wit. Adam Stinnes, Samuel Ramsey & James Dunbar....Most of this family of Stennis went to Mississippi....Is U.S. Senator Stennis of Miss...a relative of yours?

62. ROBERT PEDEN of Greenville County...25 Nov. 1812...A Pardon from the Gov. of S.C....Whereas Robert Peden was tried for murder which was committed in 1810 in Greenville Co. and was tried at the November Court of Greenville County 1812 for Murder before Judge Bay and was found guilty of manslaughter etc....Full Pardon issued 25 Nov. 1812.
Comments....The Gov. likely did not think too highly of the trial for in less than two weeks after conviction of manslaughter, Robert Peden was pardoned.

63. WILLIAM GASTON of Greenville Co., will sg. 7 March 1801 pr. 13 Oct. 1812. Wife, Elizabeth Gaston and all to her to dispose as she sees fit...Overseers of the will with wife Elizabeth as Ex. are named as John Alexander and William Peden../Wit. John Alexander, John McEwen & William Peden....He had no children, see #36.

63a. Mrs. ELIZABETH GASTON widow of William Gaston (Dtr. of #56) Her will in Greenville Co. sg. 29 Oct. 1824 pr. 1 Jan. 1825....No children:
Mary Peden, my niece, who has lived with me as a daughter.
John Stenhouse (A variation of Stennis)...$200 for looking after my farm for me.
Gaston Gage...#50
Gaston Terry...#50
Rest to my brother, DAVID PEDEN'S Three Youngest Children:
Ellen Peden Andy Peden David Peden Jr.
EXS : Anthony Savage & James Morton
/Wit. Jabez Terry, Asbury Terry & Anthony Savage.

64. WILLIAM PEDEN (Son #56) of Greenville Co..His will sg. 19 Dec. 1817 pr. 5 Jan. 1818....Wife, Molly Peden (She was Mary Archer & Molly a nickname for Mary)...My six children
Peggy w. of David Peden & Ex. Robert Peden & Ex.

Isabelle & no surname
Dan & no surname
Mary & no surname
Alexander & no surname.

My four youngest children, Isabelle, Mary, Dan & Alexander are to have a support from my plantation until they are of age and my wife a support as long as she lives.
/Wit. Thomas W. Alexander, James Peden & John Dunbar.

65. JOHN PEDEN Sr. (Inference here is that his father, John #56 was then deceased) of Greenville...Will sg. 13 May 1810 pr. 3 Dec. 1810....Wife simply called "My beloved wife"..however from #56 we know she was Elizabeth Ann Baker....Children and no surnames :

Samuel & Ex,
James & Ex.
Peggy (Margaret)
Jenny (Jean)
John & Ex.
William
Polly (Mary)
Lizzie (Elizabeth)

I give to Polly Gregory a suit of home spun, a suit of store clothing, also her bed and furniture & a spinning wheel and cards.
/Wit. Thomas Peden, Anthony Savage & D. Goodlet.

66. JOHN S. PEDEN of Greenville will sg. 6 Feb. 1851 pr. 17 Feb. 1851. Wife called "My beloved wife"...Children

Each of my children will share equal as they become of age" none named EXS : My father, ROBERT PEDEN and my brother, James S. Peden.
/Wit. David Boyd, W.A. Harrison & I.T. Bennett.

67. James Alexander of Greenville County...His will sg. 17 April 1839 pr. 12 July 1839....Wife, Mary or Polly Alexander....Mention is made of his plantation by the lands of Henry Cely, John Watson, William C. Gunnells and the Terry land...Children:

Rachel Alexander and single
Nancy the wife of John Anderson & Ex.
Harriet the wife of John W. Baker & Ex..see #61 for Baker land.
Jane Caroline Cely....perhaps the wife of Henry Cely. ?
James Alexander
Robert Alexander "My deceased son" his share to his children :
George Alexander and Matilda Johnson
My deceased daughter (not named) who was wife of Alexander Thompson
her share to her six children :

Joseph Thompson
Jane M. PEDEN
Mary Thompson
James Thompson
John Thompson
William Thompson

/Wit. Jabez Terry, James Adams & James Dunbar.

Andrea : I take this to be a grandson of John Peden Sr....For Mary Peden who wed James Alexander Sr. was born in 1732 and would have been aged 107 years when this will was signed.

67a. James Alexander Sr. who married Mary Peden born in 1732..There removed to old Fairview Church in 1786..I find no will for James Alexander Sr. but in #43 we find the names of four of their children :

James Alexander Jr. & likely #67 above
Thomas Alexander
John Alexander
William Alexander.

I might be able to find will of James Alexander Sr. by a search.

68. MORTON....I do not have a list of the Morton Children of Jane Peden wed first Morton and 2nd to Morrow....#43 lists three as: John Morton, James

Morton, and David Morton. John Morton Sr. came to Ferguson Creek in Spartanburg in 1768 and see #27 and had a family.

68a. JOHN MORTON of Chester Co. Rocky Creek..will sg. 25 May 1799 pr. 2 May 1806 in Chester....Wife, Elizabeth Morton....Son-in-law, James McCaw..... Grand son, John Morton McCaw....My granddaughter, Tenney....My deceased daughter, Martha McCaw....Rest of my estate to "My four youngest grandchildren" but not named.
EXS : James Wylie & William Kennedy
/Wit. Edward McDaniel, Samuel McCaw & William McCaw....I have no idea as to whether this is a son of Jane Peden Morton Morrow or not.

69. DAVID MORTON (Son of Jane Peden Morton Morrow) of Greenville Co. his will sg. 31 July 1848 pr. 2 Oct. 1848....He states he is against the sin of slavery, He sets free..."My two negro boys named Wilson and Madison....He also sets free his negro woman named Amy and her youngest son, David"....He sets free Matilda and her children..and lastly "If any of my other negroe girls have children they are also free....All my other negroes are to be allowed to buy themselves at their appraised price and then have three years to pay for themselves.
Fairview Presbyterian Church....1/3rd of my estate.
Foreign and Home Missions of Presbyterian Church...1/3 my Est.
The S.C. Presbytery....1/3 of my estate.
My niece, Sarah Milford is to have $100.
Bury me at Fairview Presbyterian Church.
EXS : Alexander Thompson & Jesse K. Stone. /Wit. Thomas Walker, James Gantt and James A. Harrison.

69a. DAVID MORTON married Penelope White, a sister of the Elizabeth White, who married his uncle, Thomas Peden #58 and 58a....She died before he did and is buried at Fairview.

70. Fowler in his book gives burial place of the children of John Sr. and Peggy McDill Peden.
John Peden Sr. and his wife, Peggy are buried in McDill graveyard in Chester County.
James Peden is buried in McDill graveyard in Chester Co.
John Peden Jr. is buried at Fairview in Greenville Co.
Samuel Peden is buried at Smyrna Presbyterian Church in Kemper Co. Miss.
His is the first grave in that church yard in Kemper Co. Miss.
William and Alexander Peden buried at Fairview in S.C.
Thomas Peden buried in family graveyard 5 miles from Woodruff, S.C.
He did not list where David Peden was buried.

71. DAVID PEDEN (Son #56) married twice..first to Eleanor Goodgion and second to Margaret Hughes....I was not able to find a will for David....Administrations took place when no will was made and these have to be found in the county seats....We do know some of his Children
Alexander Peden....see #58
Eleanor Peden (Ellen)....see #63a
Andrew Peden (Andy) ..... " "
David Peden Jr..... " "
Perhaps others will be found.

72. JANE PEDEN (Dtr.#72-58) married Robert Peden (Son 45b) and they had these children..eldest being born 27 Sept. 1808.

Thomas Alexander Peden m. Jane Boyd
Martin White Peden m. Eleanor Baker
Terethial Peden...died young
Andrew Milton Peden m. Elizabeth Fowler
John Simpson Peden m. Margaret M. Peden...dtr. of John Thomas Peden
Elizabeth Ann Peden m. Moses T. Fowler of Fairview
James Scipio Peden m. Elizabeth Stenhouse...same as Stennis
Margaret McDill Peden m. David Boyd.

74. ANDREW PEDEN (Son #72) married Jane McConnell..They had these children:
Rev. Mitchell Peden m. Mary Jennings
Rufus Peden m. Margaret Narcissa Peden and he was killed in Battle in C.S.A., left two sons...John M. and Rufus J. Peden
Elizabeth Peden m. the Rev. Arthur Mooney and went to Miss.
Jane Peden m. Amzi W. Gaston and was only child of Anrew Peden who remained in S.C. and lived in Spartanburg Co...She left a very distinguised family who are still prominent in Spartanburg Co. S.C.

75. The Rev. MITCHELL PADEN (Son #74) married Mary Jennings and removed to Mississippi. He had 12 children...Note in #s 58a & 59 where MITCHELL PEDEN was executor of his grandmother and his Aunt Eleanor Peden's wills...Fowler states "I do not have the names of the 12 children of the Rev. Mitchell Peden...Two I know of :
Joseph Caldwell Peden..the hero of the Confederacy
and
The Rev. W.P. Peden, a Baptist Minister in Miss.
Note in #54 and buried at Catholic Church in Chester Co...Joseph Caldwell Peden...son of Rev. Michael and Eliza Caldwell Peden...and I wonder if this is the same Joseph Caldwell Paden and, if so, The Rev. Mitchell Paden wed twice..first to Eliza Caldwell (or 2nd) and then to Mary Jennings.

76. JOSEPH CALDWELL PEDEN of Chester Co..Will sg. 3 Feb. 1864 pr. 8 March 1864 (See #54 for his tombstone)...No wife or children...
"All that my father, The Rev. M. Peden, has given to me or plans to give to me in his will, I bequeth back to my father"
The Rev. M. Peden
"All my share due to me from the estate of my late uncle, Cornelius Caldwell (See tombstone in #54) thru my deceased mother (not named but from #54 her name was Eliza Caldwell) I will back to my maternal uncles and aunts as follows :
Mary Caldwell the widow of Jason Gibson
Martha Caldwell the wife of Dr. A.M. Carothers
Catherine Caldwell the wife of the Rev. R.Z. Johnston
Robert C. Caldwell & Ex.
James E. Caldwell
John L. Caldwell
William Caldwell
Thomas J. Caldwell

"All of these being the surviving brothers and sisters of my lately deceased maternal uncle, Cornelius Cladwell & they to have my share of his estate*"

/Wit. Robert McIlroy, Samuel J. Wylie & M. Elder (See Elder in #27b)
*From Tombstone of Cornelius Caldwell in #54 we know that the parents of this group of Caldwells were : Joseph & Catherine Caldwell.

76a. From #75 it seems that the Rev. Mitchell Peden was father of Joseph Caldwell Peden who in his will simply states "Rev. M. Peden" while the tomb states "Son of Rev. Michael Peden"

77. Estate of THOMAS PEDEN (See #54 for tombstones)..left no will and his Estate was administered in Chester by his son, William A. Peden 26th July 1849 and his bond signed by John F. Bigham & Cornelius Caldwell....A deed made by Thomas Peden 25 Feb. 1834 had a dower signed by his wife, Isabelle Peden but he seems to have had a first wife, named Sarah who died in 1822....The Division of the Estate

Mrs. Isabelle Peden....the widow 1/3rd
2/3rds of estate divided in equal shares between his EIGHT children
Mrs. Mary E. Brown and seemed widow of Dr. Robert B. Brown
William Storment for his wife..her name seemed to be JANE
J.A. McCrary for his wife, Catherine A.
David M. Peden
W. A. Blake or Black (not legible) for his wife, Emily
Isabelle Peden Jr...single
William A. Peden
David Pressly for his wife, Sarah

Mrs. Mary E. Brown and her husband, Dr. Robert B. Brown signed deed together in 1832 and hence I judged he may be the husband of the widow.

77a. Mrs. ISABELLE PEDEN, widow (Of #77) her will in Chester Co. sg. 16 Oct. 1857 pr. 21 Dec. 1866 and also administered by William A. Peden...She named but four children and no surnames:

Sarah — Isabelle
Emily — William A. & Ex.

/Wit. William C. Gladden, David M. Peden & Jesse Gladden

77b. In her file was the Inventory of the Estate of her late husband Thomas Peden and said inventory was made by the following men :

James Gladden — John F. Bingham — Cornelius Caldwell
William Caldwell — Andrew Hood

To the list of children above it seems that Thomas Peden had a daughter named : Martha the widow of N. Hood and see #54.

Who was the father of this THOMAS PEDEN ?

78. Estate of WILLIAM PEDEN Administered 30 Nov. 1874 by William Douglass. There is no list of heirs to this estate....There is a notation saying that in his life time, William A. Peden was the administrator of the Estate of John Bigham and that he still owed the heirs of Bigham the sum of $121.62 and that was set aside for

E.S. Bigham — N.B. Bigham — Mary D. Bigham

all being minors and heirs of John Bigham, deceased of which William A. Peden was administrator of the Estate.

79. This covers all PEDEN administrations or wills which I found in Chester County....There was none for JAMES PEDEN, son of John..see #53 and also #37.....See #57 and in Chester I found several deeds
Re. Thomas Garret Estate and lands...One was dated 1800 where JAMES PADEN and John Jaggers, as executors of the will of Thomas Garrett deed a tract of land on Rocky Creek to John McKeown..said tract being an original grant to John Cooper 14th Oct. 1774 and containing 100a of land /Wit. John McCreary, Gardner Jameson & Thomas Steel.

I did not check the other Peden deeds in Chester.

Back now to Fowler

80. MOSES WHITE PEDEN (Son #72) married Margaret McDill Peden (Dtr. #45b) and they had these children according to Fowler :

Eliza E. Peden m. Alexander Thompson (as his 2nd wife)...see #67

Wilson Peden m. Jane Thompson (See #67) a daughter of James Alexander's daughter, Elizabeth Alexander m. Alexander Thompson as his first wife.
Rebecca Elvira Peden m. Silas M. Mooney
Thomas Jefferson Peden m. Elizabeth Gray
James Madison Peden died single
John M. Peden m. Esther Baker
Andrew W. Peden m. Margaret Knox and to Alabama.
Robert M. Peden m. Rebecca T. Fowler, his cousin
Mary Ann Peden m. James Thompson, her cousin..see #67
David M. Peden m. Mary Griffin
Hugh Lawson Peden....killed in service C.S.A.

81. SAMUEL PEDEN (Son John Sr. #56) born 1754 and in Ireland...died Kemper County Miss. and was buried in the first grave ever dug in Smyrna Presbyterian Church. He married Katherine White and it is said removed to near Fairview Presbyterian Church in 1785 (See #39 where he took lands in Laurens Co. along the edge of Greenville and near old Fairview Church....SAMUEL PEDEN does not show in the 1790 Census and was either residing in a home of his sister, Elizabeth Peden Gaston or in the home of one of the other Pedens in #s 36 & 37....He was a Captain in the War of the Revolution as proved by #s 45 & 46 & 48 and in 1784 was residing in Chester County when he certified the service of his two brothers, Alexander and David who were privates and a Lt. in his company....He came with the other Pedens to the edge of Laurens and Greenville Counties in S.C. and was a ruling Elder in the old Fairview Church....When his wife died, he followed some of his children to Kemper County, Miss., where he died and was buried. I have not been able to find the names of his children except two sons.
James Peden m. Frances Brockman....see #5
John Peden (Called Jack) m. Elizabeth Peden, his cousin.
Perhaps further study and perhaps a will or administration in the state of Mississippi in the county where he died, may give a list of his children.

82. JOHN (JACK) PEDEN (Son of Samuel #81) removed to Kemper Co. Miss. and died at the age of 84 years and is buried in old Smyrna Presbyterian Church with his father, Samuel Peden....John Peden came to Kemper Co. Miss. in 1836....He married in Spartanburg Co. S.C. to Elizabeth Peden (Dtr. #72) and a cousin on both Peden and White side of the house....Fowler states that Jack or John Peden had 10 children and all of whom came to Miss....He stated also that he had tried to get their names, but one granddaughter wrote him the following names of John & Elizabeth Peden:

Thomas White Peden	Mrs. Arminthea (Mintie) Davis
Mrs. Kate Buchannon	Givens Peden
Lawson Perry Peden	James Peden
Samuel Robertson Peden	Elizabeth (Bettie) Peden..d. single
John Peden Jr.	Andrew Peden died at age of 14.

Fowler stated that he was anxious to secure more on this Peden since it was in his direct line of Peden....Thomas Peden #58

83. JOHN PEDEN (Son Thomas #72) died 14 Oct. 1832 and married Nicey Fowler... They moved to Fairview from Spartanburg....Had children :
Margaret Peden m. Andrew Johnston
Moses White Peden m. Rosa deLancey and to DeKalb Co., Ga.
Thomas Peden m. Elizabeth Johnston & to Cherokee Co., Ga.
Rebecca Peden m. 23 Nov. 1842 to James R. Westmoreland
Mark Simpson Peden m. 1st 17 Dec. 1846 to Elvira Fowler & m. 2nd to her sister, Emma Fowler 7 m. 3rd 8 Sept. 1872 to Eliza G. Maroney.

84. NANCY PEDEN (Dtr. #72) married John C. Fowler and removed from Spartanburg to Fairview Church....They had these children:
John J. Fowler m. Elizabeth Stansill & was killed in Battle C.S.A.
Moses T. Fowler m. 1st Elizabeth Ann Peden (Dtr.#73) & m. 2nd to Amanda Richards....He had issue by both wives.
Alexander Wilson Fowler m. Maria Eliza Stewart and to Florida
Elizabeth Fowler m. Andrew Milton Peden (Son #73)
Rebecca T. Fowler m. Robert M. Peden (Son #80)
Unicy Fowler 1838-1879 died single & youngest child.

85. Fowler in his book and in Chapter "Peden Descent" gives many more Family Groups of Pedens in later generations.

86. MOSES FOWLER died 27 June 1862 aged 91 (B.1771) from his tombstone and was the son of Francis & Lucy Fowler of Spartanburg Co. near Woodruff...He married Rebecca Carlton, died 26 Oct. 1859 aged 82 b. 1775 from her tombstone at Enoree Baptsit Church, Greenville Co.
John C. Fowler b. 31 Aug. 1797 m. NANCY PEDEN (Dtr. #72)...see #84
Thomas Fowler b. 2 March 1799 m. Margaret Durham
Nicey Fowler b. 15 Dec. 1800 m. John Peden (Son #72...see #83
Dicey Fowler b. 27 May 1803 m. Blake Carlton
Mark S. Fowler b. 20 Mar. 1805 m. Elvira Johnston
Cassander Fowler b. 9 Dec. 1806 m. Joseph Cooper of Laurens Co.
Arris Fowler b. 4 Oct. 1808 m. 1 Hannah House & m. 2 Hannah Pearson
America Fowler b. 30 Aug. 1810 m. 1 Martha Pearson m. 2 Miss Stone
Cynthia Eliza Fowler b. 17 Oct. 1812 m. Mylus Barton
Samuel Fowler b. 7 June 1813...died single.

87. HENRY BROCKMAN (Son of Amelia Martaine and John Brockman) lived near Woodruff S.C....He married Susannah Patterson (Daughter of Turner & Susannah Patterson)....His will was sg. 19 July 1834 & *pr. 20 April 1835....Wife Susannah P. Brockman....Children:
John Brockman...died single before his father...d.
Amelia Brockman m. Thomas Campbell
Mary (Polly) Brockman m. Theophilius Cannon
Anna Brockman m. _____ Hammett
FRANCES BROCKMAN m. JAMES PEDEN...see #5 (son #81)
Lucy Brockman m. James Brockman, her double cousin.
Joel D. Brockman m. Harriet Terry
Elizabeth Brockman m. John Dawson Smith
James Brockman m. Mary Elizabeth Stairley...a grandson
Thomas Patterson Brockman m. Mary Kilgore.
Milly Cannon...a granddaughter.
*James Brockman...a son-in-law, husband of Lucy Brockman.
This data from the will, *Will sg. 19 July 1833 pr. 20 April 1834
Tombstones Reads
Henry Brockman, was born in Va., 18 Dec. 1764, died in S.C., 11 April 1834.
His wife is buried beside him in an old family grave yard near Woodruff, S.C.

Conclusion :
I have searched all PEDEN data in the South Carolina State Archives and here above are my findings, of the children of the immigrant John Peden Sr. who married Margaret (Peggy) McDill...I have found wills or some data on these:
James....no list of children or wife.
Mary, wife of James Alexander....partial data.
Jane, wife of ____ Morton and of Samuel Morrow....partial data.

Thomas...will of him and his wife and much of his family.
William...his will.
Samuel...partial data & but two of his children.
Alexander...will and D.A.R. and other data.
David...Partial data.

a. SAMUEL PEDEN...Your ancestor...I got some data and also his service as a Captain in the Revolution....His will or administration will likely be found in Kemper Co., Miss. or in some adjoining county....Greenville, Laurens, Spartanburg and Chester counties in South.Carolina, may throw much additional data on PEDEN.

"PEDENS in AMERICA" published in 1900...may assist...No copy here.

88. Mrs. Kretschmar has located the list of the children of Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN, (Son #56) and his wife, KATHERINE WHITE and they were married at the close of the War of the Revolution....He was born in 1754 in Ireland and died 26 December 1835 in Kemper Co., Mississippi....His wife, Katie White Peden died in S. C. before he removed to Mississippi and she is buried at old Fairview Presbyterian Church in lower Greenville Co. S. Co.....Children:

John Paden (Jackie) m. Elizabeth Peden....see #82 and died aged 84 years in Kemper Co., Miss.
William Thomas Paden died in Kemper Co., Miss. aged 90 years. Whom did he marry?
James Paden b. 1 Jan. 1787 m. Frances Brockman and died in 1834 at Mantee, Miss....see #5.
David S. Paden died in Tishomingo Co. Miss....married whom?
Sallie Paden m. _____ Barnes and d. Neshoba Co. Miss.
Dillie Paden m. _____ Adams and d. Neshoba Co. Miss.
Ellen Paden m. _____ Trimm and no record of her death.
Senia Paden m. _____ Trimm and no record of her residence.
Katherine Paden (Katie) m. 1 John Morton, her 1st cousin and m. 2 to Samuel Morrow Jr. half brother of John Morton.

These records were taken from the Peden Book.

89. Mrs. Kretschmar also writes that her cousin, Mrs. Etta Paden, widow of T. R. Paden writes her that from the Peden Book the following data was sent:

JOHN PEDEN #56 married in 1730 to Margaret (Peggy McDill) and by her had Ten children....that when Peggy McDill Peden died, that John Peden wed a second time and by that wife, had Four children.

What is puzzling is this data

MARGARET McDILL PEDEN died in 1788.
JOHN PEDEN Sr. died in 1792.

I think the book is incorrect in stating that John Sr. wed a second time after 1788....he died four years later AND if he had any children by a second wife THEY were QUADRUPELETS....comment by Andrea.

90. SAMUEL PEDEN....His pension record..This has been sent for by Mrs. Kretschmar and will be added after it arrives as an extra page and which time, I hope to add some data by Sheriff Peden of Chester, S.C.

If you will note that Alexander Peden #48 was allowed a pension as a private when it is known that he served as a Lt. also....All the Revolutionary soldiers who were young went in as privates and were later promoted to officers as they showed their skill....The pensions were generally paid at a man's lowest rank when he enlisted for this reduced the cost of the pension.

91. KATHERINE WHITE PEDEN....The Peden book states she was born in Broughshane, Ireland, probably.....There were several White families which came from Ireland to Chester and to Spartanburg Counties....I have some data on some of them....One was WHILLIAM WHITE b. 1720 in Antrim, Ireland and wed ANN GARNER and they came to Rocky Creek in Chester County....Their children were :

William White m. Jane Brown
Margaret White m. James Kennedy
Eleanor (Helen) White m. Alexander Walker
Isabel White m. _____ Wilson
Jennet White m. Robert Miller and they buried at Purity old churchyard
Victoria White m. Robert Walker A dtr. m. _____ Wilkins

4204 Devine Street
Columbia 55, S.C.
1 December 1949

Dear Mrs. Kretschmar,

Your letter with the check enclosed came this morning and I thank you. I enclose another page to add to Peden paper and it is what you sent to me.

I hope soon to be able to get to the Pope but it is far down on my list, due to your mother, I hope to get to it in between times, and it is similar to Brockman for I have most of the data in my notebooks.

I added a White item and here is another William White of Ireland to Chester area dn tombstone of his wife states, Sarah, wife of Wm. White, died 1st day June 1806, Aged 84 Children

Jane White m. Robert Crawford
Margaret m. Charles Miller
Christini m. James Crawford Jr.
Moses White m. Ann Miller
Hugh White m. Mary White, Cousin
Isabella Helen m. Andrew Foster
John m. 1 Ann Foster m. 2 Mrs. Margaret Blair nee Harper
____ White m. Capt. John McClure who was killed in battle Revolution.

The father of this Wm. White was named Moses White and m. Mary Campbell and came first to Lancaster Co. Pa. and then to Chester Co. and they had these children and all in the Revolution

William White
Joseph White
Hugh White
Stephen White
Henry White
Moses White.

Since the Peden-White set named sons, Moses White Peden, I imagine this is your set of White....I do not have names of these White sons' wives except the William above and her name was Sarah _____.

With all kind regards and I trust that your Christmas will be very pleasant.....Remember me to Mrs. Brand for I recall her so very pleasantly.

Sincerely,

Leonardo Andrea

PEDEN LINEAGE of Mrs. M. S. Kretschmar.

10th Generation

JAMES PEDEN Sr. married AGNES MILLER
See #s 18 - 19 - 20

9th Generation

JAMES PEDEN Jr. married MARY MILLS
See #s 21 - 22 & other references.

8th Generation

JOHN PEDEN Sr. married MARGARET (Peggy) McDILL
See #s 23 - 24 - 25 - 26 - 32 - 37 - 43 - 55 - 56 & others.

7th Generation

SAMUEL PEDEN married KATHERINE WHITE
See #s 4 - 15 - 47 - 72 - 81 - Conclusion "a" & others.

6th Generation

JAMES PEDEN married FRANCES BROCKMAN..changed spelling to PADEN
See #s 5 - 81 & others.

5th Generation

CLARINDA PADEN married BENJAMIN FRANKLIN CLARK
See # 7

4th Generation

SUSAN ARABELLE CLARK married JOHN W. WALKER
See # 16

3rd Generation

BEN WALKER married ADA RENFRO
See # 17

2nd Generation

ELOISE WALKER married MALCOLM S. KRETSCHMAR

1st Generation

MALCOLM S. KRETSCHMAR Jr.

92. SAMUEL PEDEN (Son #58 and same as #s 47a & 47b) His Revolutionary pension #S.30649....Was born in 1754 in Ireland and died in Kemper Co. Miss. 26 Dec. 1835....He removed from Ireland to Spartanburg Dist. S.C. some four years before the Revolution and was living there when he enlisted for service in 1775....After the Revolution he removed to Greenville County S.C. where he remained until 1818 when he moved to Fayette Co. Alabama and stayed there until 1832 when he removed to Kemper Co. Miss. where he died....He served at various times in the Revolution as a private and as an ensign under Capt. Andrew Parry and under Col. John Thomas....In May 1780 he was commissioned as a captain and was discharged in March 1781....He took part in the Battle of the Blackstocks....His pension was allowed and later paid to his widow, Mrs. Margaret Peden who stated in 1836 that she was his widow....The date and place of her marriage to Capt. Samuel Peden is not listed....No reference is made to any children.

93. Comments by Andrea....This bears out my contention that the Pedens did not arrive in South Carolina until circa 1772 as noted in the pension of Alexander Peden #45....Former Sheriff William Peden of Chester S.C. allowed me to use some of his family papers which show that John Morton and James Peden (Son of #56) arrived in Pennsylvania in 1768 and came on to South Carolina.... Morton came the same year and James Peden came some years later to South Carolina....John Peden Sr. and his wife, Peggy McDill Peden and the other children, except Mrs. Jame Peden Morton and her eldest brother, James Peden, all landed at either Charleston S.C. or Wilmington N.C. in 1772 and came first to Chester County where they stayed with the McDill kin until the land grants were arranged in what is now Spartanburg by the lands of John Morton who had come there in 1768.

94. Further comments on #93 by Andrea:....Capt. Samuel Peden by his own statement left Fairview in Greenville County in 1818 and not in 1832 as the Peden Book states....Sheriff Peden told me that at Fairview Church in Greenville County is the grave of Katherine White, the first wife of Capt. Samuel Peden and she died before 1818.

94a. Capt. SAMUEL PEDEN did marry a second time and to a wife named MARGARET _____. The book states he had four children by her so I have been told. Not having the book to check with, I do not know. I do know by his pension #93, that Capt. Samuel Peden did marry a second wife.

95. JOHN PEDEN Sr. and his wife Peggy McDill Peden....The private papers and data of Sheriff William H. Peden, show that John Peden Sr. did not marry a second time. (See #89)....Sheriff Peden told me that David Morton #69 came to Chester County and cared for his grandfather, John Peden Sr. until his death in 1792...David Morton came to Chester in 1788 when his grandmother, Peggy McDill Peden, died....Old John Peden Sr. and his wife, Peggy McDill Peden, after the Revolution lived in Chester with the McDills on land Peggy had inherited from McDills....David Morton, the grandson, made a rocking chair of cherry wood for his grandfather, John Peden Sr. and also made him a stool for to rest his feet on....Those two pieces of furniture are still in the family....The china and a complete set brought from Ireland was given to the daughter, Elizabeth Peden Gaston and after her death was given to her niece who gave it to her sister-in-law and all the china passed out of the Peden family.

96. I spent the second week in January 1950 working in Chester on the Franklin Family....I stayed at the Carolina Hotel where former sheriff William H. Peden lives as a guest....He is a bachelor and aged and a typical old style gentleman....While in Chester, William H. Peden allowed me to use his private papers

on Peden and they were compiled by his grandfather, who was a great grandson of John Peden Sr....Sheriff Peden also knows his family history by memory and tells many interesting stories which have been handed down....All the following data was taken from his papers.

97. MARY PEDEN (Dtr. #56) married James Alexander in Ireland....He was a school master and a merchant....He settled first in Spartanburg and later came to Fairview in Greenville County....They had 13 children.

John Alexander m. 1 to a Miss _____ Williamson of Spartanburg Co.
m. 2 to the widow Russell of N.C.
Joseph Alexander who died single.
James Alexander Jr. who m. Mary Miller of Spartanburg....see #67.
Thomas Alexander and no data on him.
William Alexander m. Eleanor McCrea of N.C. and settled in Ga.
Alexander Alexander....no data on him.
Samuel Alexander died as a child.
Katherine Alexander.
Margaret Alexander m. James Peden, son of James.
Nancy Alexander and no data on her.
Mary Alexander and no data on her.
Elizabeth Alexander and no data on her.
Jane Alexander Jr. and no data on her.

Sheriff Peden gave me some further data on James Alexander Jr. who married Mary Miller and see # and their children:

Nancy Alexander m. John Anderson.
Rachel Alexander died single.
Harriet Alexander m. John Wilson Baker.
Jane Caroline Alexander m. Henry Merritt Cely.
James Alexander m. Esther Hanna, dtr. of a Revolutionary soldier.
Robert Alexander m. Mary Brown Seaborn and moved to Ga.
Elizabeth Alexander m. Alexander Thompson.

This completes the Alexander data from files of Sheriff Peden.

98. JAMES PEDEN (Son #56) is the ancestor of Sheriff Peden....He has many interesting stories of James Peden born 1734 died 1811 in Greenvilee County and he and his wife, Mary Peden are buried at Fairview Presbyterian Church.... James Peden has a marker at old Catholic Presbyterian Church in Chester Co. of which he was a member. James Peden was a member of the last South Carolina Provincial Congress....James Peden and his family were the last of the Peden brothers to move to Fairbiew from Chester and he did not move to Fairview until after the death of his father, John Peden Sr. in 1792....James Peden got the land his father owned in Chester Co. and gave it to his son, Thomas Peden, and until a few years ago was still in the Peden Family....James Peden married in Ireland and all of his children, except one was born in Ireland....His wife was MARY BROWN....Her tombstone calls her MARY PEDEN....Some of the family seem to think she was Mary Adair or Mary Hemphill....this is somewhat borne out by the fact they were cousins to the Hemphills on the maternal side....Sheriff Peden states however that BROWN was used as a middle name for many of the granddaughters of James and Mary Peden and the older Pedens of the House of James , always said BROWN was used as a first name, on account of MARY BROWN who married James Peden.

98a. JAMES PEDEN son of John Sr. and Margaret McDill Peden, married in Ireland to MARY BROWN....James Peden 1734-1811....Their children.

William Peden married in S.C. and to Illinois in 1830, and no data on his family.
John Peden married in S.C. and removed to Illinois in 1830 and no data on his family.

Jennet Peden called Jenny (see #33) m. Anthony Savage.
James Peden Jr. m. Margaret Alexander and to Ga....see #97.
Thomas Peden m. 1 Sarah McCalla and m. 2 Isabelle Peden ....see #77.
Mary Peden m. John Stennis as his second wife....see #61.
This completes the list of all the children of James Peden Sr.

99. JENET PEDEN (Dtr. #98a) married Anthony Savage soon after she got her 100 a grant of land in #33....Anthony Savage had come from Ireland with the Hanna Family who also settled in Chester....Anthony Savage removed to Greenville County and was clerk of Fairview Presbyterian Church until his death circa 1840 as a very old man....They had four children;
Alexander Savage m. Rosa Morton, daughter of one of Jane Peden Morton Morrow's sons....He settled in Tishimingo Co., Miss.
Eleanor Savage m. John McDowell Harrison.
James E. Savage m. Malinda Baker.
Margaret F. Savage....lived single to be nearly 100 years old.
These Savage people are all buried at Fairview except the ones who removed to Mississippi....They were prominent citizens of Greenville Co.

100. THOMAS PEDEN (Son #98a) married as his first wife, Sarah McCalla of Chester County and she is buried at Catholic Church (See #54)
The children of Thomas Peden by his first wife were:
Mary E. Peden m. 1 James Harbison and he lived only one year and she as a widow married 2nd to John Brown of York Co. Sheriff Peden tells me that as a boy he often visited this great aunt of his and she told him much of the Peden History.
Martha Margaret (Called Peggy) Peden m. William N. Hood and moved to Alabama....she had one child, Sarah Hood....Her body was brought back to Chester and buried at Catholic Church....see #54.
Jennet Peden (Called Jane) m. William Storment and moved to Ala. or to Mississippi.
David McCalla Peden m. Margaret Hood.
Catherine Peden m. J.A. Turner McCrory of Fairfield Co. and Sheriff Peden states he often visited her....See #77 as J. A. McCrary.
THOMAS PEDEN married as his second wife (see #77a) his first cousin, Isabelle Peden, daughter of William Peden and by her had:
William A. Peden, a Capt. in GSA and died single in 1874....see#78.
Sarah Brown Peden* m. The Rev. David Pressly, an Associate Reformed Presbyterian minister and settled at Troy, Tenn....Sheriff Peden tells me he visits his Pressley cousins and many are prominent today in A.R.P. Church circles.
Isabelle Teresa Peden m. William Douglas of Lancaster Co.
Emily Teresa Peden m. James W.A. Blake and removed to Arkansas.
*Sheriff Peden states he has heard his great aunt, Sarah Brown Peden Pressly state that the BROWN as her middle name was for her grandmother, MARY BROWN who married JAMES PEDEN.....Thomas Peden was the youngest child of James Peden and was born in 1789 and the only child born in America of James Peden who lived....several children of James and Mary Brown Peden died as infants.

101. Sheriff Peden and I discussed the likelyhood that JAMES PEDEN married twice....He has legal proof that when James Peden came to Chester Co. that he had a wife named MARY....There is much difference in the ages of the children of James Peden, Thomas being the youngest. There is also the Hemphill data which shows that James Peden married either Mary Hemphill or Mary Adair (The first Hemphill wed an Adair) It is known by conversations of Sarah Brown Peden Pressly and also of her half sister, Mary E. Peden Harbison Brown, that the wife of James Peden was Mary Brown....The sheriff and I decided that

perhaps James Peden married twice, first to either Mary Hemphill or Adair and second to Mary Brown who is known to have been the mother of Thomas Peden #100....This will clear the difference in ages of the children of James Peden born 1734 and died 1811.

102. DAVID McCALLA PEDEN (Son #100) married Margaret Hood and they owned the old lands that Peggy McDill Peden had inherited from McDill side in Chester Co. and which went to James Peden who gave it to his son Thomas Peden who gave it to his son, David McCalla Peden....The children of David McCalla Peden and his wife, Margaret Hood (Sister of William N. Hood in #100).
Thomas Peden m. 1 Sallie McCreary m. 2 Irene McCreary
Catherine Elizabeth Peden died single....see #54.
Andrew Peden....died single a few years ago.
This David M. Peden was grandfather of Sheriff William Peden.

103. CORRECTION to #54....Please change DATE on tombstone of Sarah Wayne , wife of Thomas McCalla to read "1757-1821"....I see I have typed wrong and as "1857-1921"....So please make correction to this date in #54.

104. THOMAS PEDEN (Son #102) married first to Sarah (Sallie) McCreary and by her had five children:
Martha Brown McCreary who died at the age of two years.
Judson McCreary Peden m. Mary Ogburn and removed to N.C.
Margaret Hood Peden....died single.
David McCalla Peden....died single
*William Hicklin Peden....single and still living.
*William H. Peden is the gentleman who kindly allowed me to use data.

105. Sheriff Peden told me that the Lt. Samuel Peden #47 was a cousin of the Pedens from Pennsylvania who was in S.C. during the Revolution....Also the DARBY PADEN #44 was also a cousin from Pennsylvania who came to S.C.

106. The Rev. MITCHELL MICHAEL PEDEN #75....He was a famed Presbyterian Minister....He married first to ELIZA CALDWELL, a daughter of Joseph and Catherine Caldwell....By her he had four children....While he was pastor of Aimwell and Longtown Presbyterian Churches in Fairfield County, his wife and children contracted scarlet fever....His wife and three of the four children died....Sheriff Peden has an obituary of the Rev. Mitchell Peden which reads.. "The Rev. Mitchell Peden, Presbyterian Minister was born 24th Aug. 1809 and married at Longtown in Fairfield County 13th Nov. 1838 to Miss Eliza Caldwell. In 1846 his wife and three small children died of scarlet fever....He was next married to Mrs. Mary P. Ervine nee Jennings in 1847 in Lowndes Co. Miss. and then removed to Winston Co. Miss....He died 31 Aug. 1868....leaving a devoted widow and several children....see #74.

107. Some relative traveling in Scotland sent Sheriff Peden this tombstone inscription he copied in Scotland.
ALEXANDER PEDEN, A native of Sorn, died 26th January 1686, In his 60th year, A faithful minister of the Gospel.

108. "Pedens who went to Kemper County Mississippi about the year 1832 SAMUEL PEDEN and his sons, John...William...and Thomas.
Three of the sons of David Peden....John Peden m. Nancy Peden, the daughter of Alexander....James Peden who married Nancy Baker....and Alexander Peden who married Rebecca Durham.
John Peden's seventh son,
Thomas Peden's son John's son Moses White Peden.

All of the nine Peden men who went to Kemper County Miss. married their first cousins, except James and Alexander Peden and their uncle, Samuel Peden.... Samuel Peden's son, James Peden also went to Miss.
From data of Sheriff Peden.

108.

MARY PEDEN (Dtr. #56) married first to JOHN MORTON Sr....and by him had:
John Morton b. 1756 m. Kate Peden and moved to Illinois.
James Morton b. 1758 m. Mary Montgomery of Spartanburg Co.
David Morton b. 1760 married first to Penelope White and married second to Mary Jamison....He had no children by either wife and also outlived both his wives....see #69.
William Morton and b. 1762 and seems to have died single.
Mary Morton b. 1764 and thought to have married William Armour .
Mary Peden Morton was left a widow soon after she and her husband John Morton Sr. arrived in Spartanburg Co. in 1768....She married a second time to Samuel Morrow and they left S.C. in 1818 and removed to Alabama where she and her husband are buried in northern Alabama on a farm near Somerville, Ala....By her second husband, she had:
Samuel Morrow m. Katie Peden Morton, his sister in law.
Robert Morrow with his two sons, Samuel & Thomas went to Miss. 1817.
William Morrow who left Fairview in 1833 and to Alabama and moved from Alabama in 1835....All trace of him is lost. This William Morrow was named for his half brother, William Morton who died about the time William Morrow was born.
Thomas Morrow....who with his family removed to Texas.
Jennet Morrow & no further data on her.
MARY MORTON is thought to have married William Armour and in Fairview Church book is record of membership of Mary and William Armour....Before 1815 William Armour and his wife and three children asked for Letters to a Presbyterian Church in Illinois.....Sheriff Peden tells me that an old lady , a Miss Armour used to come from Illinois to Chester Co. to visit Isabelle Peden Peden in #100....also that his own grandfather Peden told of some of the Armour kin visiting them and one old lady Armour died in Chester when he was very small and his mother called her Cousin.....He said these Armours who came from Illinois to Chester to visit said their family were all butchers and had butcher shops in Chicago and some in Kansas where some had moved. Sheriff Peden thinks the ARMOUR PACKING Company of Chicago, is an out growth of these Armour butcher shops and that the Armour family have a Peden descent....He stated he had thought many times of writing to them to ask if they had any Peden data, but had never got around to doing so.

109.

THOMAS PEDEN..same as #61....Served in the American Revolution under William Drayton.....He married Elizabeth White who was either a daughter of sister of HUGH WHITE who had a son, Hugh Lawson White....Had these children and see #72 and similar except added
James Peden, a son, married Lettice McCrary and moved to Ga.
Further data on the children of Thomas Peden.
Moses White Peden m. Margaret Peden, dtr. of Alexander who was son #56.
Jane Peden m. Robert Peden who was son of Alexander son #56.
Elizabeth Peden m. John (Jack) Peden son of Samuel who was son #56.

110.

WILLIAM PEDEN (Son #56 and same as #64) married Mary Ahcher and she died in 1833....William Peden served in the Revolution under Gen. Daniel Morgan and

under Col. Benjamin Roebuck....The tombstone of William Peden at Fairview reads;

William Peden, Died 23rd ec. 1817, aged 68

After his death most of the family removed to Fayette Co. Tenn and then to Kentucky....Some moved back to S.C. and some to Miss.

Robert W. Peden m. Elizabeth McCalla and to Tishmingo Co. Miss.
William Daniel Paden m. Kate McCalla, dtr. of David McCalla.
Alexander Peden m. Sarah Gardner McCalla....Dtr. of David McCalla.
Isabelle Peden m. Thomas Peden (As 2nd wife) son of James Peden...see # 100.
Margaret Peden m. David Peden, son of Samuel Peden #88.
Mary Peden m. George Tankersley and to Tishmingo Co. Miss.

This data completes much of #64 and adds to Samuel #88.

111. MARGARET PEDEN (Dtr. #110) married DAVID S. PEDEN (Son #88) and among their children were:

Porter Peden
Catherine Peden
Rose Peden
Isabelle Peden
Jenney Peden

Some of these children in Tishmingo Co. Miss. wed some of their cousins.

112.

JOHN PEDEN (Son #56 and same as #65) married Elizabeth Ann Baker. He died in 1810 and is buried at Fairview....His family removed to Kentucky in 1815....some of the children however returned to S.C. and to other Southern states while others went on to Illinois.

Cynthia Peden m. William Peden, son of David Peden who was son #56.
Malinda Peden m. Samuel Peden, son of David Peden who was son #56.
Amanda Peden m. John Corley
Rachel Peden m. David Wardlaw.
Jane Peden m. _____Lewis.
John Peden m. 1 Margaret Foster and by her had 8 children and upon her death m. 2 Elizabeth Sample and by her had one child.
Samuel Peden m. _____Massey.

As stated most of this family went to Kentucky and on to Illinois.

113.

Sheriff Peden and I discussed the reason for so many of the Peden Family who married first cousins....He said that he had always heard they followed an old Scotch custom which made it an unwritten law that no man ever married out of his clan.

114.

SAMUEL PEDEN (Son #56 and same as #88..92..93..94) married twice. He was a captain in the Revolution....After his first wife, Katherine White Peden died and was buried at Fairview, before 1818, Capt. Samuel Peden moved to Alabama in 1818 and from there to Kemper Co. Miss. in 1832 with his 2nd wife, Margaret _____Peden.

114a.

Capt. SMAUEL PEDEN'S Children and same as in #88....Except the names of wives of two of the sons which are not in #88.

John (Jack) Peden m. Elizabeth Peden....dtr Thomas #72.
William Thomas Peden m. Mary Peden, his cousin.
David S. Peden m. Margaret Peden, dtr William #110....Dtr. #45.
James Peden m. Frances Brockman.

Katie Peden m. 1 John Morton, son #97 and m. 2 Samuel Morrow, son #97. The Sheriff Peden simply gives the other children of Samuel Peden as

Mrs. Sarah Barnes
Mrs. Ellen Trimm
Mrs. Penny Lynn
Mrs. Delia Adams
Mrs. Senia Trimm

115.

JOHN STENHOUSE and STENNIS for records have both ways....He married first to REBECCA PEDEN (Dtr. #60) and after she died he married MARY PEDEN (Dtr. # 98a) and the Peden Book stated he had no children by the second wife....Sheriff Peden says he had one daughter by her and her name was Mary Stennis....Children of John Stennis Sr....see #61

Jane Stennis m. James A. Harrison
Rachel Stennis m. James Anderson
Alexander Stinnis m. Virginia Knox and removed to Miss.
Adam Stennis married and removed to Kemper Co. Miss.
Rebecca Stennis m. J.T. Peden
Mary Stennis m. Samuel McKittrick & remained in Greenville County.

116.

ROBERT PEDEN the son #45b married Jane Peden, dtr Thomas Peden #58 and they had a son, THOMAS ALEXANDER PEDEN born 27 Sept. 1808 and he married JANE BOYD and they had nine children as follows:

Mary Peden, m. Hugh Wood
Jane Peden m. David Barton
James Boyd Peden died single.
Margaret Peden m. 1 Washington Thomason & m. 2 Neal Putman
Sarah Peden m. Barnett Babb as his 2nd wife.
David Peden m. 1 Elizabeth Boyd & m. second, name of wife not known.
Catherine Peden m. Barnett Babb as his 1st wife.
John Peden m. Elizabeth Barton.
Martin White Peden m. Eleanor Bobo

Martin White Peden and his wife, Eleanor Bobo had 11 children and one son was named Thomas Peden m. 1 Sophronia Callaway & m. 2 Mary Boyd....and another child was Mary McDill Peden who married David Boyd and had 9 children.

118.

James Scipio Peden married 30th November 1854 to Elizabeth Stennis who was a grand daughter of John Stinnis #115....also listed as Stenhouse.

119.

Mary McDill Peden and see #118 as dtr. of Martin White Peden....She married DAVID BOYD and the had

Jane Ann m. George T. Terry
James Scipio m. Julia Campbell
Robert Peden m. Addie Campbell
Mamie A. m. Charles Ingle
Elizabeth m. John H. Boyd
Sallie Simpson m. John Stewart
Louisa T. m. William Wylie
Mary McDill m. 1 William Terry & m. 2 James Pullin

Many of these Boyd children went to Texas.

120.

JANE STENNIS (Dtr. #115) married James Harrison and they had the following children:

Rebecca Harrison
Sarah Ann Harrison
Margaret Harrison
William Turner Harrison
Mary Harrison
Rachel Harrison
Virginia Harrison

121.

DAVID PEDEN (Son of #56 and same as #46 & #71) married first to Eleanor Goodgion and by her he had the follwing children:

Margaret Peden m. James Alexander, son of John who was son #97
John Peden m. Nancy Peden, dtr. #55a & removed to Ga.
Robert Peden m. Mary Miller
James Peden m. Mary Baker and to Kemper Co. Miss.
Penelope Peden m. Samuel H. Baker & to Anderson Co. S.C.
Many of her family to Miss. and to Texas.
William Peden m. Cynthia Peden, dtr. William #110
Thomas Peden m. Nancy Hanna
Rebecca Peden....died single at home of her brother in Kemper Co. Miss.
Samuel Peden m. Melinda Peden....dtr. John #112
Alexander Peden m. Rebecca Durham & to Kemper Co. Miss.

David Peden after the death of his first wife (Buried at Fairview) married Margaret Hughes, a daughter of Ann Miller & Thomas Hughes of Spartanburg Co., S. C....They had:

Eleanor Goodgion Peden (Named for 1st wife) m. James Dunbar and James Dunbar became clerk of Fairview Church upon the death of Anthony Savaga #99.
The Rev. Andrew Gilliland Peden D.D....Presbyterian Minister at old Indiantown and Williamsburg in Williamsburg Co. S.C. and later as pastor of churches in Georgia and in Mississippi.
m. 1 to Margaret Dantzler of Orangeburg Co. S.C.....m. 2 to Mary Isabelle Britt of Marion Co. S.C....m. 3 to Margaret C. Davis of Fairfield Co. S.C....He had issue by 1st & 3rd wives.
David Hamilton Peden m. 1 10 Oct. 1837 to Louella Jones and m. 2 to Julia Wrigley.
Daniel Morgan Peden who died as a small child & buried at Fairview.

122.

This data which was so kindly lent to me by Mr. William Hicklin Peden has enabled me to almost complete the genealogy of the seven sons and the three daughters of John Peden Sr. and his wife, Margaret (Peggy) McDill Peden.

123.

ELEANOR GOODGION PEDEN, daughter of Mr. David Peden, was married 16th June 1824 to Mr. James Dunbar....From Fairview Church records.

124.

The Peden Book states that ELIZABETH PEDEN #63, was married in Ireland to William Gaston before the Pedens came to America....This is an ERROR for Sheriff Peden has data which shows that she married William Gaston in Spartanburg County after 1775....See #28 where Elizabeth Peden received a land grant for 100a....Deeds made by William Gaston and his wife in Spartanburg corca 1790, show that she was single when she received the land grant and married William Gaston after 1775 when the land was granted to her....William Gaston served in the Revolution....He was related to the Gaston Family of Chester County....Sheriff William H. Peden descends on maternal side from Justice John Gaston of Chester Co. and owns his old Bible which the Gastons brought from Ireland and the Bible has many entries made in Ireland....He states there was also an old Peden Bible brought from Ireland but he has no idea as to who owns it now.

125.

See #36 and #37....Note that I remarked that I was unable to find Samuel Peden....David Peden....Alexander Peden in the 1790 Census and I supposed they may have been residing with some of the other members of the family....I check-both PADEN and PEDEN and PAIDEN and PADDEN and did not find them....From long experience I know the clerks often spelled names every which way....For some reason I never did check PEADEN....Last week while at work on Census data for Vince-Vance I found the long 1st Census records.

125a.

Greenville Co. S.C.....Census for 1790
SAMUEL PEADEN 1-2-3
JOHN PEADEN 3-3-5
DAVID PEADEN 1-3-2
ALEXANDER PEADEN 1-2-2

In #36 you will find the brother, THOMAS PEDEN and William Gaston.

125b.

In #37 you will find JAMES PEDEN Sr. and Jr. and WILLIAM PEDEN, and here also you will find another JOHN PEDEN Sr. and Jr. and this comprises old John PEDEN St. and his seven sons....and also two grandsons by name of John and one grandson by name of James in 1790. However Sheriff Peden tells me that one of the John Pedens in Chester was the son of James Peden and the John who went to Illinois and the James Jr. in #37 also was a son of James Sr. and went to Ga. The John in #125a was the John Jr. son of John Sr.....The John Peden 1-0-3 is likely the old John Sr. who was alive in 1790 and Sheriff Peden tells me that always some of his daughters or granddaughters or some of the McDill women (Kin of his wife) stayed with the old man after his wife died....These 3 women were likely some of his kin....We know John Peden Sr. died in 1792 and then his grandson, David Morton had come from Greenville to Chester to live with him. The Sheriff says that old John Sr. did not marry a second time.... see #89.

126.

Mrs. Ernest Mehringer of Chicago, Ill. sent me some Boyd-Pitts data..... Isaac P. Boyd 1822-1906 married Angelina Pitts 1824-1897 and among their children was a daughter:

Elizabeth Boyd 1845-1869 married DAVID PEDEN in 1866 and they had a son, ROBERT PEDEN m. Maggie _____.

127.

James Boyd b. 1788 and resident of Laurens Co. S.C.....married circa 1807 to Beysey Parks....among their children

David Boyd m. MARY McDILL PEDEN.

You will note this is the Sheriff Peden data.

128.

SAMUEL PEDEN stated in his pension that soon after the Revolution that he removed to North Carolina for a space of 3 to 4 years and then back to South Carolina and settled in Greenville County....In #125a we find him in Greenville County in 1790 with his brothers, John, David and Alexander Peden....Sheriff Peden stated that the brother, James Peden was the last one to move to Greenville Co. and in 1790 we still find him with his sons, James Jr. and John all with families in Chester Co....also his father John Sr. and his brother William. Whomas as noted was in Spartanburg.

SUMMARY OF PERTINENT DATA IN PENSION RECORDS IN THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

Veteran's name: PEDEN, Samuel
Case number: S 30 649

Parents: John Peden. The name of his mother is not given.

Birth: In Ireland in the year 1754.

Family: In April 1836 Margaret Peden stated that she was the widow of the veteran. The date and place of their marriage are not mentioned. No reference is made to children.

Residence: Spartanburg District, South Carolina, at enlistment. After the Revolutionary War he lived for 3 years in the State of North Carolina. He then moved to South Carolina. In 1818 he moved to the State of Alabama and was residing in Fayette County, Alabama, in 1832.

Death: December 26, 1835, place not shown.

Service: When the veteran applied for pension, he stated that he enlisted in October 1775 and served at various times during the war as Private and Ensign with the South Carolina Troops under Captain Andrew Berry and Colonel John Thomas. In May 1780 he was commissioned Captain and served under Colonel John Thomas with the South Carolina Troops and was discharged in March 1781. He was in the battle of Black Stocks.

Pension: The pension which was due Samuel Peden at the time of his death, was paid to his widow Margaret on Certificate 30 672, which was issued under the Act of June 7, 1832. The pension was paid at the Mississippi Agency.

DICKSON GENEALOGY

1775 -1951

BY MRS. NELL DICKSON GENTRY

I have been asked by some of the younger generation of my family to write a short genealogy of the Dickson family.

I regret not to be able to give more dates, and information but I do not have the family bibles on either side, so I am writing in part from memory, and I trust that I have not made too many errors or ommissions. It has been my pleasure to know many of the past loved-ones mentioned in my brief outline.

My great-grand parents were;

ROBERT DICKSON	b. 1775	d. 1854
REBECCA DICKSON	b. 1783	d. 1871

Children;
1 Robert
2 Michael
3 William
4 James Kinnier, b. June 10, 1811 d. Jan. 26, 1896
5 Mary Ann

Recently I had the pleasure of visiting Nazareth Presbyterian Church, near Reidsville, South Carolina, in Spartannburg County, and located the tombstones of Robert and Rebecca Dickson, which were found to be intact and in good condition. The following inscriptions were noted;

To the Sacred memory of
Robert Dickson
who departed this life on the 31st of March
1854 in the 79th. year of his age.
Born in County Tyrone Ireland, Emigrated
to Spartanburg District
A. D. 1816
where he resided until his death during which
time he lived a consistent member of the
Presbyterian Church.

In memory of
Rebecca
wife of Robert Dickson, died November 15, 1871,
age 88 years.

You may ask how they came over, I cannot say, but the following letter furnishes some interesting data;

COPY OF LETTER from J. K. Dickson to M. R. Dickson

Greenville, S. C.
April 7, 1892

Mr. M. R. Dickson,
Dear Son:

As to my Scotch ancestry that you wish me to relate to you - of my own personal knowledge I know but little for I was not 5 years old when father left Ireland. All that I can relate is from the history of my father and mother, and all that they told me I know is the truth for I never knew them to misrepresent anything.

On my father's side, as far back as I have the history, in the time of the persecution in Scotland 5 brothers of Dicksons refugeed from Scotland to the north of Ireland. One of the brothers settled in county Down near Belfast. The other 4 brothers settled in County Tyrone near Dungannon. I have no record of whether these five had families at the time of their departure from Scotland or not, nor of their families if they had any. A great many are scattered over the United States who are descended from this old stock. I have met with many who trace their ancestry back to the North of Ireland.

Michael Dickson (my grandfather) who was born near Dungannon, if not born in Scotland, married Miss Margaret Pinkerton, had three sons and 3 or 4 daughters. My grandfather died near the age of 80 and my grandmother was more than ninety when she died. The names of their sons; William, Robert and Alexander (who died when a boy).

In October 1815 father went to Belfast and engaged passage for five families and they all landed in Charleston, S.C., the week before Christmas after a long voyage of 7 weeks and 3 days. They were then conveyed to Spartanburg District by wagons, no railroads at that time. My father intended to settle in Abbeville District when leaving Ireland as he had a cousin there, John Pinkerton, but when landing in Charleston he found his cousin had moved to the state of Ohio. He then consented to settle in Spartanburg District with the rest of the company, where he lived until the time of his death in 1854. He was 79 when he died. My mother was 88 years old when she died.

I am now in my 82nd year and in good health and can walk all day behind my compass or work all day in the field or garden, but not altogether so active as when younger.

I don't know so much about my ancestry on my mother's side only I know from the information of father and mother, that they were of Scotch descent and it is probable refugeed at the same time the Dickson family refugeed.

My grandfather's name was Robert McMurry and my grandmother's name before marriage was Nancy Rainey. They had three children, my mother, Rebecca; Robert and David. My uncle Robert McMurry and his family came from Ireland to South Carolina in the year 1828 and settled in Spartanburg District. (I use the word District because South Carolina was not known by the name of counties until after the late war.)

My grandfather, grandmother, with their son David left Ireland some years after 1823 and landed in Quebec, Canada. At that time the Yellow Fever was raging in Canada and New York and I have never heard from them since.

This is about the sum and substance of all that I can relate at present, and if there is anything else that you would like to know I will be more than glad to express my views.

So far back as I can trace my ancestry I find them to be noted for longevity. I stated that my grandfather Dickson was not born in Scotland, but not being positive of that. If born there, he must have been very young when leaving there. I heard my father say that he went to Scotland when a young man to pay a visit to some relatives and stayed six months and followed his trade while there, weaving Irish linen, for that was his trade, and he followed weaving for several years after he came to America, when I was a boy.

I am proud of the name being of Scotch-Irish descent, for I think they are the most patriotic race of people in the world. Their fidelity to each other is strong, provided they are of the right stamp.

When I was a young man I intended to take a trip to Ireland to visit the place of my birth but deferred it from time to time until I entered business and then I had no time to go. No doubt you will find persons who came from the same place where I was born for more settled in New York than any other place.

I have no relick of my father brought from Ireland except my little Brown Jug that father bought in Belfast in 1815 when he started to America, to hold his molasses while he was on his voyage....I have promised to give this to her (1) to keep it and hand down for generations to come and never let it depart from father's family.

Very affectionately your father,
J. K. Dickson

I expect brother Robert and Michael to pay us a visit from the 6th. to the 12th. of May. I would be glad for you and Thebe to be present. Tell Mary and the children to come to meet them. If Henry can leave business I will be glad to see him.

J. K. D.

(1) Evidently means Aunt Mary Valentine

I think that Aunt Mary Valentine has the little "Brown Jug" mentioned in the last paragraph of my grandfathers letter.

I have a mahognay table in my home which they brought over. It came down to my father John M. Dickson, and of course I value it very highly.

******

The following is noted about the children of Robert and Rebecca Dickson;

1

Robert Dickson, moved to Mississippi, married there and left descendants in Tupelo, Mississippi. My father visited R.M. Dickson, who had a general merchandise store in Lexington, Texas, at a family reunion and was presented with a very pretty plate. This R. M. Dickson had a sister named Leila.

2

Michael Dickson, moved to Texas, never married.

3

William Dickson, moved to Oneal, South Carolina, married Mary Robinson, and they left many descendants in that section, however, it seems that I have very little information about them.

4

James Kinnier Dickson, my grandfather, moved to Oneal, South Carolina, about 1825 and married Permila Rush. See (1)

5

Mary Ann Dickson, married a Mr. Smith. They had a daughter, Lizzie who married Samuel Patrick, and they had three sons, Reid, Paul and Craig.

******

OTHER DICKSONS

The Spartanburg County deed record shows that William Dickson, received a land grant from King Charles II (book A, page 37), of 30 acres on Fairforest creek, in Spartanburg District, South Carolina, in 1785, 31 years before my family came over in 1816.

This same record office (book T, page 393) shows that Michael Dickson, purchased 145 acres of land from David D. Anderson, also, purchased 165 acres from William T. Anderson, in 1827, located on South Tyger River, in Spartanburg District.

This Michael Dickson may have been a son of the above William Dickson. Michael was born in 1797 and died at the age of 75, in Milford, Texas. He was the second pastor of Nazareth Presbyterian Church, serving from 1817 to 1832. He was licensed in Greenville, South Carolina, April 8, 1820 and his long ministry was spent in South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, and he moved to Milford, Texas in 1855, and organized a Presbyterian church there.

Many Dickson descendants now live in the Spartanburg District section and appear to be related to the above line of Dicksons, however they do not appear to be American relatives of my family.
The following letter was received from Rush S. Dickson;

"My great, great grandfather was named Robert Dickson, He was born August 10, 1772, and all I know about his family was that he had brothers named John, William and David. These boys refugeed, according to family tradition, from Scotland to Ireland, and later booked passage to America.

While apparently from your ancestral record the Robert Dickson mentioned in my family history is not the Robert Dickson as named in your record by reason of the difference in birth, the fact that you have so many Roberts, Williams, Johns and Jameses that parallel family names in my own family, it is quite evident they were at least cousins. The names of the children of my great,

great grandfather included Elizabeth, Jane, Nancy, Thomas, John and Peter, among the boys. My great, great grandfather settled in the area of Kings Mountain, North Carolina, and had relatives in Cleveland County, as well as York County, (now Cherokee County), South Carolina, and, very likely, Spartanburg County, South Carolina.

I do not believe that my name of "Rush" came from the Dickson line, as I am under the impression that was handed down from my mother's side of the family, although I could be mistaken about that.

Those of us who take pride in our ancestry regret that we did not, while our older relatives were living, compile a full family history. It is most useful to us in our older years, and should be particularly interesting to our children."

The Spartanburg County deed record (book T, page 5) also shows that my great-grandfather, Robert Dickson, purchased 134 acres of land on Middle Tyger River, in Spartanburg District, in the year 1816, the year he emigrated to America.

Since my great-grandfather was a "consistent member" of old Nazareth Presbyterian church in Spartanburg County, I want to write something about the early church history. It seems that the first 60 years sessional records were not obtainable.

According to a paper read at Nazareth Centennial Celebration, June 15, 1872 (by B. M. Palmer, D. D., New Orleans, La.) 8 or 10 Scotch-Irish families from Pennsylvania settled on the branches of the Tyger Rivers, (North Tyger, Middle Tyger, and South Tyger) in Spartanburg County in 1761.

Evangelists sent out from the New York and Philadelphia synods, led to the selection of a site for the church. They wanted to be equidistant between the upper and lower settlements, and they had two old men carefully step the distance for the exact church location.

The first log church was built in 1765. Early pastors were Rev. William C. Davis, 1789 - 1794, Rev. James Gilliland, 1802 - 1816 and Rev. Michael Dickson, 1817 - 1832.

Membership was increased by emigrants from Northern Ireland, and between 1785 and 1790 a frame building was erected and the present brick church (originally had a brick floor) was built in 1832. It has an architectural charm not often seen now, and is typically Presbyterian in taste and setting, adjoining the old cemetery filled with appropriate markers to its members, and surrounded by a stone fence enclosure, with metal gates.

The first members of the church were accepted, "except those who were so unfortunate as to have evil reports following them," such were required to wait until their cases could be investigated.

First Elders were Captain Anderson Barry, Robert Nesbitt, John McElrath, and Thomas Peden. First Deacons were John Feilder, James A. Miller, J.K. Means, and J. P. Miller, M.D. Regarding the fitness of Elders and Deacons, they could not decide, and the officiating minister overruled their scruples and said; "If yere canna get hewn stones, yere must take donna, ie, rough ones." Realizing their responsibility some refrained for some time to be ordained.

Before and during the Revolution the congregation suffered much from Tories

and Indians, many lives were lost. The early church paid much attention to the education of its people. The academy of Poplar Springs was one of the first schools, under Rev. John L. Kennedy. (My grandfather James K. Dickson, taught at this school located in Reidsville about 4 miles from Nazareth church, about the year 1830.)

By reason of the church's educated men, she for many years practically dominated the politics of Spartanburg County, which has shown her spiritual influence for good on through succeeding years. Is it not an outstanding fact, this old organization founded in 1765 is still alive, and active in todays affairs while so many of the contemporary business establishments have long since disappeared from the beautiful upstate landscape? This is indeed a fine tribute to the early Presbyterians and their appreciation of the finer things.

Rev. R. H. Reid was installed in 1853 and preached at Nazareth until 1893. The town of Reidsville, S.C. was in all probability named after him, and I know that my uncle Reid, also, my first cousin Reid was named after this Rev. Reid.

I wanted to mention, also, copy quotations of the early history of Nazareth, to point out with pride, that our family came from, and was a part of this early church and her Christian influences which were held so dear by those who came before us.

******

(1) The following is the family of Matthias Rush and I furnish some interesting observations, passed on to me, about this early family.

Matthias Rush, b. Sept. 23, 1768, d. June 10, 1852 married Ann Miller March 9, 1789, no children.

Second marriage to Ann Fair of Charleston, S.C. in April 1796.

2 children

Harriett, b. 1797, married Sam Burton

Louise, b. 1798, married ____McKay.

Third marriage to Elizabeth Owens see (2) daughter of John Owens and Lucy Brochman.

Children;

1 Thomas Brochman Rush, b. June 5, 1812 d. 1855

2 Matthew J. Rush, b. Oct. 19, 1815 d. 1876

3 Eliza Rush, b. Nov. 14, 1817 d. _____

4 Caroline Rush, b. May 4, 1820 d. 1891, married Clark Young

5 Frances Rush, b. June 23, 1822 d. 1875, married William Goodlett

6. John Marion Rush, b. 1825 d. 1852

7 Permila Rush, b. Aug 4, 1828 d. June 6, 1896, married James Kinnier Dickson

Fourth marriage to Elizabeth Gilliland Suringer of Charleston, S. C. , Aug. 18, 1829. No children.

"(2)* John Owens of Spartanburg District, South Carolina, was a Revolutionary soldier, and a prosperous planter, who resided for the greater part of his life near Spartanburg.

He married Lucy, a daughter of John Brockman of St. Thomas Parrish Orange County, Virginia. Their children were;

1 Amelia Owens, married James Crook

2 John M. Owens, married Mrs. Crook

3 Elizabeth Owens, married Matthias Rush

(*From Early American History by William Everett Brockman.)"

******

Matthias Rush lived at Cainhoy on Wando River just above Charleston, S. C. and I understand that his family came from Holland, and that he was related to Benjamin Rush, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence and was also related to Francis Marion of South Carolina fame.

Messers. Maze, Jeffords, Marsh and others I cannot recall, lived adjoining the Rush plantation near Charleston, S.C. Mr. Maze had no children and his wife thought that if she could move to a higher climate up country, she would recover from her illness, so after a long journey they found a place and located 4 miles from Greer, S.C. on the Tyger River, looking out over the mountains.

After Mr. Maze had his new upstate home established, he invited Matthias Rush and his wife (Elizabeth Owens) to visit them. The invitation was accepted, and even though they loved the seashore so well, they became interested in the upstate area and bought a farm just two miles from their friends the Mazes.

Matthias Rush moved his family and household goods in wagons and boats and established his new home at a place called Oneal, and with interest in the upstate locations growing they also interested others to come upstate and locate. In a short time the country side was being built up with beautiful plantations, well kept, and with good people who were interested in the new community.

Matthias Rush loved the lowlands and his heart was in Charleston, but after his marriage to Elizabeth Owens, they soon began to enjoy living near the Tyger Rivers and soon became well established with family, slaves, and much interests.

Once you live in Charleston, you begin to feel that the moss grows around your heart.

As stated above Permila Rush was related to Francis Marion, and you see the name Marion many times in our family.

My cousin Marianna Dickson writes me the following; "I have in my dining room a large corner cabinet, handmade from the Rush plantation inlaid with the initials M. R. It is black walnut with lighter Holly inlay. It is a collectors item, and I hope that it may always be in the family. I also have the candlesticks from the Rush-Dickson household. Aunt Mary has the cake basket, silver, and as beautiful as any I have ever seen. I have a few serving tablespoons with various markings. These silver items were all buried under an old tree stump during the war between the States, and recovered afterwards, (Dad witnessed as a very small boy).

As far as I know Ned (Edward Rush Valentine) and I are the only ones of our generation with the Rush name."

******

MATHIAS RUSH

(see P. 190, Hume Kennedy & Brockman genealogy)

Born: Sept. 27, 1768
Died: 1852
Married: 1. Ann M. Miller, of Charleston, m. March 9, 1789
2. Ann Fair, married April, 1796
Children: 1. Harriet, b. 1797
2. Louisa, b. 1798
(one m. Sam Burton, the other m. McKay)
3. Elizabeth Owen, married May, 1810
Children: 1. Thomas B., b. June 5, 1812, d. Feb. 23, 1855
2. Matthew J., b. Oct. 19, 1815, d. Sept. 13, 1875
(went to Texas)
3. Eliza, b. Nov. 4, 1817
4. Caroline, b. May 4, 1820, d. Sept. 4, 1891
5. Frances, b. June 23, 1823, d. Mar. 24, 1875
married William Goodlette
(above two buried in family burial ground 16 mi. out from Greenville, S.C. on old plantation-Mrs. D.H. Valentine.)
6. Permelia, b. May 24, 1828, d. June 6, 1896
(I have receipt for perpetual care, paid by my father, cemetery near Greenville, S.C.)
7. John Marion, b. July 15, 1825, d. June 19, 1853
4. Elizabeth Gaillard Seiginer, widow from Charleston, married August 19, 1829.

******

Copy of D.A.R. membership - Marianna Rush Dickson - 14 Sept., 1920

1. Mariana Rush Dickson, daughter
Mathew Reid Dickson, June 20, 1856 - July 15, 1938
m. April 8, 1890
Fanny Phebe Underhill, May 5, 1853 - Nov. 22, 1943
2. Matthew Reid Dickson, son
James K. Dickson, 1810 - 1892
m. Dec. 1842
Permelia Rush, 1828 - 1896
3. Permelia Rush, daughter
Mathias Rush, Sept. 1762 - 1852
m. 1810
3rd wife - Elizabeth Owen, 1784 - Oct. 1828
4. Elizabeth Owen, daughter
John Owen, Jr., b. _____, d. 1821
m. 1782
Lucy Brockman (St. Thomas Parish, Orange County, Va.)
5. Lucy Brockman, daughter
John Brockman, b. 1735-40, d. 1801
m.
Amelia Martin
6. John Brockman, son
John Brockman, b. 1713, d. 1756
m. by 1734
Mary Collins
7. John Brockman, son
Samuel Brockman, b. by 1685 d. 1766
m. by 1712
Mary _____
8. Samuel Brockman, son - possibly of Henry Brockman.

Mr. Jeffords daughter came up from Charleston to visit friends and met S. C. Dickson. They were married and lived at Chestnut Hill, S.C. and never returned to Charleston. They probably have descendants, but I do not seem to have much information about them.

My mother, Rosa Johnson, whose father was pastor of St. Phillips Church, in Charleston, was living there when the war between the States broke out. That was a critical time and the Johnsons thought that it would not be safe for their daughter Rosa, to remain in Charleston, so they secured board for Rosa, her grandmother: a Mrs. Coleman, and two Kinbaugh girls, who were teachers in the city schools. They felt that Rosa could keep up her studies with the teachers, and they boarded with Mr. Maze and remained there during 4 years of war. After Mr. Maze's death and the war was over Rosa Johnson married my father John M. Dickson, and they bought the Maze homeplace which still stands today, well kept and in good repair.

******

One spring morning my grandfather, James K. Dickson, left his fathers home, near Reidsville, S.C., on horseback, to see if he could establish a school in the new community. He stopped at the home of Matthias Rush at Oneal, who met him with all the dignity of a Southern gentleman. They spent the day talking over the prospects of organizing the school.

Mr. Rush observed closely and decided that a man who could master 5 different languages, was qualified to teach school, so they arranged a place. A one room school was built on the grounds of Washington Church, the first school to be built in the community and James K. Dickson began his teaching career.

He secured board with the Rush family and Permila and John Marion attended this school and when the first school year was closed, James K. Dickson was elected to serve for the second year. At this point he began to make his plans to go home and spend his vacation with his father, Robert Dickson. Before leaving he went to Mr. Rush and asked permission to marry Permila so that she could go back with him. Mr. Rush answered; Oh! her age, she was only 14 and James K. Dickson was in his thirties.

After seeing that Permila wanted to go, he gave his consent and they were quietly married and spent a honeymoon-vacation at the home of Robert Dickson, at Reidsville.

There were three or four farms or plantations adjacent, belong to the various members of the family. James K. Dickson's sister, Mary Ann Smith lived on the next place, and when her husband died, James K. had her and her four boys come to live with the Dickson family, and James K. looked after her plantation. These boys grew up with the Dickson boys who would often relate the fun and sorrows they shared from everyday happenings, to leaving for war. Cousin Bob Smith later of Asheville (Rev. Presbyterian Church missions) was one of the Smith boys.

Mr. Rush devoted his time to planting and with the many civic duties that come to a man in a growing community he was kept quite busy. He had a family cemetery lot on his place which was the custom in the early days and when his place was sold, the lot was not in the deed, the cemetery remains there today. I believe he is buried there. Our family lived close to old Milford Church, between Oneal and Greer, S.C., it was built in 1832, and later replaced by the brick building which now stands.

******

After the honeymoon and vacation at his fathers home, James K. Dickson and his young wife, Permila returned to Oneal, to secure a home to be ready for the next school term. They bought a plantation 4 miles from Greer, on a hill overlooking the Tyger River. This was located one mile from his brother William Dickson and three miles from Matthias Rush and two miles from Washington Church.

By this time the whole community was well established with lovely families and it became a good place to live. The generations of children from these fine plantation homes, near Greer is probably the real reason why Greer has grown into such a lovely small city.

I know those who knew him never forgot the knowledge of James K. Dickson. He was a man of high ideals and was always trying to help and uplift humanity. He was an Elder in the First Presbyterian Church in Grennville, S.C.

He was, also, a surveyor and later gave up his school work to devote all his time to surveying and planting. (My cousin Harry H. Dickson now has the little single drawer table which our grandfather used for keeping his surveying instruments.) Permila was a very industrious person and was always busy with her household duties.

He later moved to Greenville, S.C., purchasing the McBee home on Buncombe Street. He and Permila were very fond of their children and loved for them to visit at home. I am the only member of our immediate family living in Greenville at the present time, and I make an effort to keep in touch with all the others who live away, and trust that those who come after me can link the chain and keep going.

"When lifes last picture is painted and we are called home at the close of the day," may we have spiritual fellowship with James K. Dickson and his lovely wife Permila, who walked by his side, all through the years, a wonderful woman, a lovely mother, who now rest in Springwood Cemetery in Greenville, S.C.

Also buried there, my father John M. Dickson, his first wife, Rosa, Children; Annie, Joe, Lizzie and "Aunt Lou" his second wife. John Gentry, and R.W. Bruce, also, have cemetery lots nearby.

My uncle Robert's first wife, Mary Pennington, and their daughter "Little Sister" are buried in Washington Church cemetery, and the lot is appropriately marked. A son Edward is buried in his fathers lot in Springwood Cemetery.

Uncle Robert, his second wife, Rena, and 4 sons; Donald, Clifford, Robert, and Malcolm Reid are buried in his lot in Springwood.

These two Dickson family cemetery lots are very near, both having perpetual care, and beautifully maintained.

Uncle James Marion Dickson is buried in Christs Church cemetery, Greenville, S.C., we leave these dear ones sleeping until we are reunited some day, somewhere.

******

Children of James K. Dickson and Permila Rush, all born at the old homeplace (Now torn away) 4 miles from Greer, S.C. are as follows;

1. John Mathias, m. 1st Rosa Johnson; 2nd Lou Kirk
2. Robert Alexander, m. 1st Mary Pennington; 2nd Rena Huntington
3. Edward Buist, m. Mary Blackwood
4. Elizabeth, m. Samuel Saul
5. James Marion, m. 1st Annett Willett; 2nd Julia Dewees
6. Thos. Rush, (dec.)
7. Matthew Reid, m. Fanny Phebe Underhill
8. Mary Rebecca, m. Henry Valentine
9. Annie Eliza, (dec.)
10. Jos. William (dec.)

1 John Matthias Dickson, b. Oct. 16, 1843, d. Jan. 13, 1931, m. Rosa Johnson. He was a confederate veteran. Children;

1. Ida, d. unmarried
2. Viola, d. unmarried
3. Nell, m. J.B. Gentry
4. Mary Coleman, m. Robert Wesley Bruce
5. James K., m. Mittie Tribble
6. John Willis, m. Joe Stanley
7. Charles, m. Mary Parrish
8. Josephine, d. unmarried
9. Anne, m. Reuben Oliver

(2nd. wife Lou Kirk, b. 1867, d. 1950, of Charleston, S.C. no children.)

3

Children of Nell Dickson - J. Baker Gentry. One son John Baker, Jr., who married Thelma Ashmore. They have one son Frank, and live at Clemson College, S.C.

4

Children of Mary Coleman Dickson - R. W. Bruce. Robert who married Johnnie Attaway, no children, lives in Greenville, S.C. son James Wesley Bruce, who married Mary Watkins, three children, James, Edward, and Virginia, reside in Atlanta, Georgia.

5

Children of James K. Dickson - Mittie Tribble, d. March 1952, Ocala, Fla. (business Life Insurance)

1. Elizabeth, m. Wallace Donnelly, d. March 24, 1947.
   Their children;
   1. Elizabeth (Betsy), b. Feb. 11, 1941.
   2. Louise, b. January 16, 1945
      They live in Ocala, Florida

6

Children of John Willis Dickson - Joe Stanley, Glencoe, Illinois (business Grain Broker)

1. John Willis, Jr., m. Virginia Weathersby
   Their children;
   1. Susan Jane
   2. Judith Ann

2. Jane, m. Arthur Clark
   One son, Arthur Dickson Clark

7

Children of Charles Dickson - Mary Parrish, d. (He resides in Alabama) one son,

1. Parrish, d. in service World War II

8

Children of Anne Dickson - Reuben Oliver, 303 Nearshellville Rd., Tuckahoe, N.J.

1. Dickson Oliver,
2. Anne Oliver,

2 Robert Alexander Dickson, b. November 11, 1845, d. September 5, 1906. First m. Mary Pennington. He ran away from home at 16 to join the Confederate Army, was too young, but served a short time, answering as John M. Dickson his older brother, who returned home from the Army. When Robert reached 17 he enlisted in his own name and John returned and they both served the Confederacy for the duration.

Children;

1. Daughter (Little Sister) d. infancy
2. Samuel, d. 1910, m. Deniza Sheriff
3. Edward, d. young.

Samuel Dickson - Deniza Sheriff

Children;

They had several children living near Liberty, S.C., but I do not have this information. One son d. in service World War II.

2 Robert Alexander Dickson second m. to Rena Rosa Huntington, b. July 10, 1860 d. Dec. 24, 1924, of Newberry, South Carolina. (It was my pleasure to know and love "Aunt Rena," she was a sweet and resourceful mother, and was loved by all who knew her.) Her father was A.D. Huntington, probably Harry David, and I understand a relative of Collis P. Huntington of early railroad fame, and her mother was Miss Jane A. Moore of Newberry, S.C.. (Robert was connected with Beverly Granite Works, near Liberty, S.C. for many years.)

Children;

1. Daughter, d. infancy
2. Robert, d. Age 12
3. Harry H. Dickson, b. February 6, 1890
4. Sherwood J. Dickson, b. August 28, 1891
5. Clifford and Donald, twins, d. young
6. Malcolm Reid Dickson, d. 1918, U.S. Navy
7. James Kinnier Dickson, b. July 19, 1898

Harry H. Dickson, first m. to (Mary Price, d. 1948,) Doylestown, Penn.

Children;

1. Rena, m. Russell Barr
   Children;
   1. Nancy, b. January 5, 1943
2. Marian, m. Frank Chestnut
   Children;
   1. Frank III, b. April 6, 1946
   2. John, b. May 11, 1948
3. Charles, m. Dorothy Meredes
   1. Dean Richard, b. Oct. 18, 1951

3

Second m. to Mrs. Evelyn F. Haney, they reside at Doylestown, Penn., (drug business) No children.

4

Sherwood J. Dickson, m. Mrs. Aleen Davey, no children. He served in World War I. They reside at Pontiac, Michigan. (Business, Engineer General Motors Corporation)

7

James Kinnier, m. Ella Lou Turner, no children. He assisted me in the preparation and typing of this genealogy, (he is an Elder in the First Presbyterian Church, a C. P. A., and Attorney,) and they reside at 702 Greenwood Drive, Dalton, Ga.

******

13

3 Elizabeth Dickson, m. Samuel Saul,
Children;
1. Carrie Alms, d. unmarried
2. Annie Lee, m. Georgia H. Feagle.
They live in Valdosta, Georgia.

******

4 Edward Buist Dickson, m. Mary Laura Blackwood, of Charlotte, N.C.
Children;
1. Johnsie Blackwood Dickson, m. Jeremiah Goff, d. No children.
2. Laurie Craig Dickson, d. 1950, m. Louise Blumenthal
(a) one son.
1. Dr. Laurie Craig Dickson, Jr., m. Dr. Mary Dykema Ely, (b) one son Craig Blackwood Dickson.
(a) Louise, resides at 508 E. Boulevard, Charlotte, N.C.
(b) Ford Memorial Hospital, Pontiac, Michigan.

******

5 James Marion Dickson first m. Nettie Armstrong.
Children;
1. Eliza, m. Thomas Ott.
2. Minnie, m. McKibben Denton
3. Marion Rush Dickson (Reported Dead)

1

Children of Eliza Dickson - Thomas Ott
1. Thomas Ott, Jr., m. Marian Swindell
Children;
1. Judith Bryan, b. 1932
2. Elisa Dickson, b. 1934
3. Thomas Oliver III, b. 1938
They live in Spartanburg, S.C.
(business Lockwood Greene Co.)

2. Elisa de Choiseul Ott, m. Alfred Henry Parham, College Park, Ga.
One son;
1. Alfred Henry Phillip Parham, b. 1931, he is now a student at Yale University.

5 Second m. to Julia Dewees.
Children;
1. Dewees, d. young
2. Charlotte, m. (Mr. Olds, deceased). I believe she lives in Biloxi, Mississippi, and has two daughters, Julia and Charlotte.

2

Minnie Dickson - Mr. Denton
Children;
1. Robert, no information
2. Marion, d. young.

******

7 Matthew Reid Dickson, m. Phoebe Underhill.
Children;
1. Henry Dickson, d. young

2. Marianna Rush Dickson, who resides at 43 Town Path Road, Glen Cove, L. I., New York.

Reid Dickson made trips north to buy goods for a Greenville concern and after several trips, Mr. Butler of Butler Brothers, N.Y., offered him a position to clerk in his store, which he accepted, and went north to live. Later, on one of his trips south to visit his parents (James K. and Permila) he brought Henry Valentine to see Greenville and the south, and it was on this occasion that Henry met Reids' sister Mary Dickson, and they later were married. This was about 1885 and they moved to Locust Valley, N.Y. (James K. and Permila thought this an endless journey to New York and they said that they could never go so far away to visit, but they did go, several times to see both Reid and Mary. Think of it today - only 3 hours by plane.)

Uncle Reid visited Uncle Henry and Aunt Mary at Locust Valley, N.Y. and there met his wife Pheobe. She was a descendant of Captain John Underhill, who was one of the first white men to peacefully meet and bargain with the Indians who lived on Long Island.

Uncle Reid established a successful textile brokerage business which he operated until his death in July 1939. Joseph William, and Edward Rush Valentine had always been associated with him and now carry on the business as J. W. Valentine Company, Inc. 40 Worth Street, New York, New York.

******

8 Mary Rebecca Dickson, m. (David Henry Valentine, d.) She now resides at Westfield N.J., and at the age of 90, has fair health (remarkable for her age), and she keeps a keen interest in all members of the Dickson family. Aunt Mary has proved to be a fine Southerner, has been back South many times, and holds dear those friends she made in her girlhood days in Greenville, S.C. She has always been an inspiration to her family, and she is dearly loved by all of us.

Children;

1. Henry Dickson
2. Joseph William
3. James, d. age 2
4. Florence
5. Edward Rush
6. Mary Edith
7. Evelyn

1

Henry Dickson Valentine, not m., Princeton, Columbia Law, Harvard Law, also, University of Virginia. Served in both World Wars. Attorney office, at 70 Pine St., New York, N.Y.

2

Joseph William Valentine, 1st. m. Edna Thomas. One daughter Edna, m. Darrell E. Knox.

2

2nd. m. Marjorie Van Buren, no children.

2

3rd. m. Laura Ransom, no children. He is President of J. W. Valentine Company, Inc., New York, N.Y.

4

Florence Valentine, m. George Young

Children;

1. Mary Evelyn, m. Thomas Crawford - 2 children (California)
2. Elizabeth Annie, m. Lawrence Andrews - 2 children (N. J.)

5

Edward Rush Valentine, m. Helene Gladwin, no children. (J.W. Valentine Company, Inc., New York, N.Y.)

6

Mary Edith Valentine, m. F.S. Tipson, no children. Reside at 700 Mountain View, Westfield, N.J.

7

Evelyn Valentine, m. Clarke Smith, one son, Thomas Clarke, Jr. They reside at 736 Crescent Parkway, Westfield, New Jersey. (Business - Insurance.)

******

James Sims of Albermarle 1755-1811

Data from Miss Texil Watts, Charlottsville, Va.

Son of Capt. William Sims, b. 1755, d. 1811. When his father died in 1797, he was appointed guardian of his younger brothers and sisters. M. Mildred Durrett, daughter of Richard Durrett and wife Elizabeth Davis. In 1811 his sons Richard D. and Wm. were appointed administrators of his estate in Orange. He seems to have lived in both Albermarle and Orange. Married Mildred Durrett, April 13, 1786.

Children;

(A) 1. Richard Durrette Simms, b. Nov. 25, 1788; d. May 15, 1862; m. Oct. 11, 1814.
(B) 2. Isaac Davis Simms, d. 1836; m. 1809, Nancy Catterton.
(C) 3. James Simms Jr. b. 1796; d. 1861; m. Dec. 2, 1818.
(D) 4. William Simms of Madison Co. b. Jan. 20, 1791; d. Jan. 23, 1872; m. May 15, 1817.
(E) 5. Agnes Cowherd Simms, b. April 25, 1810; d. Feb. 17, 1879.

Thomas F. Sims married Ann Anderson, Feb. 3, 1819.
Reuben Simms went to Illinois; had 5 daughters, 2 m. Ross, 1 m. Graves.

Richard Durrette Simms (1788-1862) married Elizabeth Clarkson, b. June 25, 1798; d. Dec. 19, 1882, daughter David Clarkson & Lucy Morton

(A) 1. Lucy Ann, b. Dec. 21, 1815; d. 1855; m. Apr. 12, 1839 James Dillard Watts (1801-1863)
(A) 2. Eliza Morton b. Dec. 23, 1817; d. 1898; m. 1st John White, 1833 2nd. Edward C. Wingfield, June 8, 1845.
(A) 3. Col. Morton, b. Nov. 8, 1819; d. single (at Gen'l Winston Garth in Alabama)
(A) 4. Cornelia Agnes, b. Dec. 3, 1821; m. Rev. Robt. Wm. Watts, 1848. (Son of James D. Watts.)
(A) 5. Mary Jane, b. Feb. 10, 1823; d. 1858; m. Tandy B. Brockman (a cousin)
(A) 6. William John Simms, b. Dec. 21, 1825; d. Sept. 15, 1884; m. Mrs. Sarah A. (Wilhoit) Fray

B

Isaac Davis Simms, married Nancy Catterton, b. 1789, d. 1850, m. Nancy 1809, Orange County.

Children;

1. Blewford
2. James lived to be in 90's. Went to Lewiston, Illinois, before age 21, m. Louisa.
3. Isaac Davis
4. Richard Durrette Jr. (Instructor at V.M.I.; Major in Civil War; killed)
5. Mary (Mrs. Blackwell)
6. Sarah Ann

7. Eliza (Mrs. L.J. Maupin) m. Dec. 6, 1841.
8. Permelia C. m. Samuel Crawford 1846; b. 1825, d. 1893.
9. Agnes (Mrs. John D. Carr)
10. Julia
11. Frances (Mrs. Durrette)

C

William Simms (1791-1872) m. Eliza Morgan (1796-1865) on May 15, 1817, dau. Dr. William & Margaret Morgan.

Children;

1. Margaret Mildred (Mrs. Crawford) b. March 6, 1818; d. Sept. 14, 1863
(F) 2. Richard Durrette, b. Sept. 10, 1819; m. Elizabeth Kirtley Davis (had 4 daughters)
3. William Morgan; b. April 11, 1822; d. May 6, 1865
4. Emily Amanda, b. Feb. 10, 1824; d. July 5, 1879; m. Crawford
5. Elizabeth Cornelia, b. Feb. 4, 1826
6. Mary Eliza (Mrs. Newman) b. Dec. 10, 1827; d. Feb. 7, 1850
7. James Montgomery, b. Nov. 13, 1829; d. April 23, 1866
8. Adaline, b. Oct. 31, 1833; d. July 14, 1834
9. Virginia Madison, b. July 23, 1837

D

James Simms Jr. (1796-1861) was sheriff of Green County. He married Lucy Thompson Early on Dec. 2, 1818. She was the daughter of James and Elizabeth Early. Her brother John Early married Sarah Durrette, sister of Mildred. She died 1867. Children;

1. Frank, m. _____, dau. Elizabeth
2. Richard, m. _____. Several children
3. Elizabeth, m. Ludowick Austin
    1. Obediah Beauregard Austin
    2. Lucille Walters Austin
(G) 4. William Thompson, b. May 24, 1824; d. Feb. 1866; m. Mary Margaret Gentry.
5. Thomas, d. age 20
6. Mildred, m. Dr. Ward
7. Isaac Reuben Simms, went to Missouri. 2 sons, 1 dau.
8. James Montgomery, m. Virginia Simms, went to Missouri, 2 sons & 5 dau.

E

Agnes Cowherd Simms (b. 1810, d. 1879) married Washington White, son of Col. Wm S. White, (Spottswood) and Martha Custis Watts. He was born Dec. 23, 1806 d. Aug. 6, 1884. Children;

(U) 1. William Watts White, m. Fannie A. Eddins
2. Mildred Clarkson White (d. single)
3. Lucy Agnes White (Mrs. Graves)
4. Martha Elizabeth White (Mrs. Payne)
5. Fannie White (Mrs. Elias Stephens)
6. James Henry White.

Agnes Simms is remembered in the will of her grandfather Richard Durrette (1820) when she was 10 years old.

Martha Custis Watts White was dau. of Wm. Watts of Culpeper, and sister of James Watts who married Elizabeth Durrette, ancestors of Dr. Stephen Hurt Watts. Sallie _____ m. John T.E. Simms, and had Thomas, & William. (Both in Alabama)

F

Richard Durrette, son of William and Eliza Morgon Simms, born Sept. 10, 1819; married Elizabeth Kirtley Davis. Children;

1. Eula Simms; b. Sept. 19, 1852; d. Dec. 27, 1906; m. James Robert Beaty Sept. 1886
    1. Adeline
    2. Elizabeth
    3. Vernida
    4. Eula, m. James Robert Beaty
        1. John Owen Beaty
        2. Seannie Rebecca Beaty, b. 1892

G

William Thompson Simms, son of James Simms and Elizabeth Early, b. May 24, 1824. Married Mary Margaret Gentry. Children;

1. Monroe
2. Richard
3. William
(H) 4. Susan Mildred, b. June 29, 1856; d. Nov. 20, 1921; m. Peter T. Norris
(I) 5. Rochella Permelia, b. Jan. 22, 1858; d. 1932; m. Hiter C. Witt
6. Virginia, m. Robert Cave, in Missouri

H

Susan Mildred Simms married Peter T. Norris. Children;

1. Mary Edna Norris, m. T. A. Marshall
2. William Thomas Norris, m. Ollie Twyman
3. Beula Fenton Norris, m. Walker Gilmer Lewis
4. James Richard Norris, m. Lena Clark
5. Isaac Simms Norris, m. Tessie Atha
6. Virginia Keturah Norris, m. F.D. Wilkerson
7. Maggie Evelena Norris, m. George Gibson
8. Uppie Mozelle Norris, m. D. O. Birckhead
9. Hiter Early Norris, m. Edna Sampson
10. Eula Irene Norris (single)

I

Rochella Permelia Simms married Hiter C. Witt. Children;

1. Virginia Witt, m. Andrew Bell
2. Mary Elizabeth Witt, m. 1st Elmer O'Rork
    2nd Harry M. Paterson
3. Nellie Gordon Witt, m. Wm. F. Thompson
4. Dan Hiter, m. Eleanor Pederson
5. John William Witt, m. Sallie Farish Morris
    Virginia
    Edward
6. Evelyn Moselle Witt, m. John H. East

J

William Watts White, son of Agnes Cowherd Simms & Washington White, married Fannie A. Eddins.

Children;

1. Willie White, m. William Harrison Shepp
    Marco Shepp
2. Rosalie Cowherd White, m. Dr. Edgar Williams
3. Alice White, m. W.D. Strickler

4. Mollie (Mrs. Mundy)
5. Madeline m. 1st Reger - dau. Virginia Reger
   2nd Powell
   3rd Duane Hughes
6. Henry White
7. Edward Hunter White

Lucy Ann Simms

Born Dec. 21, 1815; died 1885, married James Dillard Watts April 12, 1839. (Notes found among papers of Rev. Charles E. Watts concerning his mother, in his own handwriting. Probably written at the time of her death in 1885.) " Her intelligence was further shown in her management. In her husband's lifetime her management was principally confined to her household affairs. She was an excellent housekeeper--keeping everything neat and plentiful, but keeping it with strictest economy that the needs of an unusually large household with moderate means might be supplied.

After my father's death, the estate being left to her as executrix without bond and with large discretion of power, she found her hands full and her duties very trying. The result showing her equal to the occasion. Slightly diminished to pay for the education of the children but with no embarrassing debt upon it, the property is left to the children--a testimony of sacrificing wise and energetic love from their parents.

She was brave. It is the opinion of the writer that she could have led an army or fought in the forefront of battles, if duty or occasion had demanded it. When the war commenced her oldest son was only twenty-one years of age and yet she gave five out of six sons to the Confederacy. Two of her own and one step-son sleep in the soldier's grave. Largely it was their mother's spirit and their mother's teaching that gave them the courage to act the part they did.

---

1. Charles Edward Watts, son of Lucy A. Simms & James D. Watts
2. Lucy A. Simms Watts was daughter of
3. Richard Durrette Simms & Elizabeth Clarkson. R.D. Simms was son of
4. Major James Simms & Mildred Durrette. Mildred Durrette Simms was
5. daughter of Lt. Richard Durrette & Elizabeth Davis. Lt. Richar Durrette was son of
6. Col. Richard Durrette & Abigail Terrell. Abigail Terrell was dau. of
7. Henry Terrell & Sarah Woodson. Sarah Woodson was daughter of
8. Tarleton Woodson & Ursula Fleming. Tarleton Woodson was son of
9. John Woodson & Judith Tarleton. John Woodson was son of
10. Robert Woodson & Elizabeth Ferris. Robert Woodson was son of
11. Dr. John Woodson & Sarah his wife, who came to Virginia in 1619 in Ship George. Dr. John Woodson was surgeon in Colonial Militia and is, therefore, a Colonial Wars ancestor.
    The Terrell line furnishes Crown lines--it also traces back to ancestors for "Barons of Runnymeade" through barons who signed the Magna Charta

---

1. C. E. Watts was son of Lucy A. (Simms) Watts.
2. Lucy A. Simms (Watts) was daughter of Richard D. Simms & Elizabeth Clarkson
3. Richard D. Simms was son of Major James Simms & Mildred Durrette
4. Major James Simms was son of Capt. Wm. Simms & Annister Step
5. Capt. William Simms was son of Richard Sims (on Pamunkey River)

(A-1)

Lucy Ann Simms married James Dillard Watts. Children;

1. John Wesley, b. 1840, d. 1863. Capt. in Confederate Army, killed in war
2. Richard, b. 1841, d. of fever in war, Dec. 31, 1861
3. Rev. Charles Edward, b. Jan. 25, 1843; d. June 14, 1928; m. Harriette Shephard Hume
4. Morton, b. 1844; d. 1924; m. Susan Ann Garnett
5. Cornelius Clarkson, b. 1848; d. 1931, m. Ella Shumate
6. Mary Eliza, b. 1850; d. 1908; m. Dr. John Q. Stovall
7. Lucian Clarke, b. 1853; m. Jennie Barksdale Burnley
8. Emma Jane, b. 1856; d. 1933; m. Ash M. Prince in 1880

(A-2)

Eliza Mildred Simms m. 1st John White, 1833. Had several children but all died about the same time with diptheria. Married 2nd. Edward Cannon Wingfield 1845. Children;

1. John Richard Wingfield, b. 1845; d. 1931; m. 1st Bettie Watts 2nd Ida Vest
2. Cornelia Morton, b. 1850; d. 1929; m. James Muscoe Garnett
3. Lucy Sledd, b. 1860; d. 1943; m. James Morris

(A-3)

Cornelia Agnes Simms m. Robert William Watts. Children;

1. Bettie Jane, b. 1849; d. 1873; m. John Richard Wingfield (2 children, died)
2. Eliza Wingfield, b. 185_; died single at about age 75

HALEYS

The Haleys were said to have come from Scotland to Delaware. In 1729 we find the will of James Hailey in Delaware, naming his wife Ann Elinor. In 1712 some of the family moved to Spotsylvania and later to Orange. Tradition says that James had a brother John who came over with him. Edward Haley Sr. whose will, dated December 29, 1752 and probated September 27, 1753 at Orange, names wife Catherine and children. They were married before 1739 at which time a deed is executed.

Children;

1. Edward H. Jr., died by 1734. Wife Mary. Children; Sarah and Mary. In 1738 brother James gives to Mary, widow, and two daughters 400 acres of 840 patented in 1728 by Edward and James. Mary, widow, probably married again.

(A) 2. James, born before 1716. In 1746 his wife was Susanna, as shown by deed in which James Haley and wife Susanna sell land to Samuel Brockman, and in 1749 when they sell land to Samuel Brockman, Jr. The will of a James Haley 1780, at Charlotte, Virginia, shows wife Mary and children. William Collins gave 200 acres to James and Susannah Haley, 1755, indicating she may have been his daughter.

3. Sarah, m. (Thos.) Oaks. John Brockman bought land from Wm. Oaks.

(B) 4. John, went to Louisa, Va., Will 1777.

5. Thomas, died before 1764.
   - a. Larkin
   - b. Reuben C. Haley

6. Elizabeth, m. Christopher
7. William, m. Henrietta
8. David, went to Halifax Co.
9. Benjamin, m. 1st Agatha Hawkins; 2nd Lucy
10. Valentine, m. Herndon

11. Ambrose, m. Temperance

A - Children of James Haley and wife, Mary and she may have been second wife.

1. John, m. 1724 Priscilla. Another John whose wife was Mary, lived in Carolina, sold land in Orange, 1758 and left will in Charlotte County 1780-81 naming wife and children; John, Thomas, Henry, James, Ambrose, Elizabeth Roberts
2. Thomas, d. 1794
3. Henry
4. James
5. Ambrose
6. Elizabeth, m. Roberts
7. Sally
8. Humphrey
9. Susanna, m. Johnson
10. Mary, m. Brown.

B - John Haley Sr. will, Louisa, 1777, Book 2, Page 327. Wife not named. Children;

1. Tabitha, m. James Dyckes, Nov. 8, 1773
2. Ursuly, m. Crews
3. Sarah, m. Will Dyckes Sept. 28, 1778
4. William, m. Elizabeth Clark, Jan. 1, 1773. Moved to N.C. Sold land in Louisa 1772 to Nicolas Meriwether

C - 5. Benjamin, m. Judith Dyckes

6. Randolph m. Agnes Clark
7. John Jr., m. Martha Fulcher, March 17, 1779
8. Bartlet, m. Jane Statham

Delia, m. Henry Dyckes, Jan. 10, 1799. She was grandaughter of Frances Clark and probably daughter of Isham Haley, named in his will

C - Benjamin Haley, m. Judith Dyckes, a widow

1. James Dyckes
2. John Haley, son of second marriage.

One Edward H. Haley, probably brother of James, witnessed deed of Edward Sr. 1739, and probably had son Edward who died 1753 and left son Edward who died before 1739; James who had son Edward.

In 1739 Edward Haley deeds land "along my son Benjamin's line" and "along my son David's line". Humphrey Haley was in Halifax, where he died 1788. John Haley Sr. of Louisa County, 1772, sold land to William Haley, Jr. of Anson County, N.C.

William Haley, will Richmond County, N.C. Children; Isham (of age 1769), Randolph, Silas (of age 1769), William (of age 1769), Lucy.

One John Haley, was a legatee of Samuel Brockman I, indicating that a deceased daughter married a Haley and had a son, John.

HALEY

Compiled by:
Leonardo Andrea
4204 Devine St.
Columbia 55, S.C.

St. John's Day
1950

Compiled for:
Mrs. W.D. Wilson
Rochelle,
Georgia.

1

This data on Haley has been compiled from the data under that surname which appears in the South Carolina State Archives..The surname is spelled by the clerk's in two ways

Haley Halley

I am also tempted to think that it is often spelled as Holey and Holley for there are records here and more numerous than Haley-Halley as Holey-Holley and always in areas where Brockman-Collins-Tisdale-James-Cook families show.... I did not attempt to check any of the Holey-Holley items.

2

All the Haley Families in South Carolina are from Virginia and were mainly in the Kershaw-Sumter area and in the Spartanburg-Newberry area with one over in old Pendleton (Anderson Co)....The ones in the Kershaw-Sumter area were associated with John Tisdale born in Virginia and died in Sumter Co. S.C. 14th Nov. 1813 aged 83 years, 8 months and 24 days and his wife, Jane Tisdale who died 19 Nov. 1817....She is thought to have been a HALEY but in my extensive work on John & Jane Tisdale, I have never found her maiden surname....The 2nd son was HALEY TISDALE.

3

The DUREN Family also from N.C. or Va. settled in the Liberty Hill area of Kershaw County with William & Reuben Collins....In the Duren Family until this day, sons have been named HALEY DUREN, and some eight years ago, Mr. Haley Duren died in Columbia S.C.

4

Sherwood James Sr. and Jr. also from Virginia to S.C. before 1748 settled along the Kershaw-Sumter county lines.....I have quite an extensive file on James.....They were neighbors of the John & Jane Tisdale and named a son, Sherwood Tisdale.....Haley was also a first name among the James Family.

HALEY LINEAGE of Mrs. Wilson

5

WILLIAM HALEY, b. 7-27-1748 in Virginia and died 11-24-1830 in Elbert County Georgia....William Haley married Mary Truman, also of Va....One son was REUBEN HALEY, born in 1782 and resided in Anderson Co. S.C....He wed first to Sarah Word or Sarah Wood and wed 2nd to Mary Yow....By her he had;

MATHILDA HALEY, b. 8-7-1843 d. 4-13-1915 and married John Pressley of Edgefield Co. S.C. 1806-1889....Their daughter;

Sarah Emma Pressley 1869-1908 married Joel Reece Pitts and they had among their children, a daughter;

Beatrice Reece Pitts, who married Roscoe Lynn Winn and they are the parents of;

Reta Faye Winn who married W.D. Wilson

This is the HALEY LINEAGE of Mr. W.D. Wilson.

6 Land Grants in S. C. from the King

James Haley, 300a in Berkeley Co. 23 Jan. 1773
John Haley, 500a on Toms Creek Carven 20 July 1772

John Haley, 500a on Persimmon Creek Craven Co. 20 July 1772
John Haley, 500a on Wateree River 19 Nov. 1772....Craven (Kershaw Co)
John Haley, 500a at Glade Branch on Tyger River Craven 19 Nov. 1772
John Haley, 500 a on Tom Creek Craven (Richland) 19 Nov. 1772
These many grants to John Haley were in payment for "Fetching in new settlers" to the Province.

7 Land Grants after the Revolution
Peter Haley, 200a in Camden Dist. 2 Oct. 1786

8 Land Plats after the Revolution
Peter Haley 1 Benoni Haley 2* Edward Haley 1*
*These plats for Benoni in 1793 & 1794 and for Edward Haley in 1794...do not show in Grants but likely are in Index of Grants as Holley which I did not check.

9 S. C. Revolution files
John Haley Isham Haley
I did not abstract the data on John & Isham Haley, but did note that Isham Haley served in the South Carolina Continental Army and was allowed a Bounty Grant of 200a of land, having served as an officer. The data on these two men can be abstracted, if desired.

10 Lord Proprietors Land Books
JOSEPH HAYLEY, James Beamer and William Meggett did arrive in Ye Province the 13 days of ye September 1684.

11 St. Phillip Episcopal Church Register
John Haley was buried 26 May 1727
Sophia Haley was buried 29 Sept. 1727
William Haley was buried 14 March 1801

12 Sumter Co. S.C.
PETER HALEY....His will sg. 30 Aug. 1805 pr. 24 Aug. 1807....Wife, Mary Haley & Ex. (She seemed nee Ridgway)....Children and monors
Easter Haley Mary Haley
Peter Timothy Ridgeway
IF MY CHILDREN DIE....My estate then to my sister
Mary Haley the wife of Edward Windham
/Wit. Shadrack Wheeler, William Wheeler & William Taylor.

13 1790 Census for S.C.
Nicholas Haley 1-2-4 Spartanburg Co. 96 Dist.
Edward Haley 1-1-3 Clermont (Sumter) of Camden Dist.

14 From my Ridgeway Files
William Ridgeway (Revolutionary pensioner in Sumter Co.) was born 21 June 1746 and died 9 Feb. 1816. He was married 9 Aug. 1767 to Margaret Hilton. They had a daughter, Mary Ridgeway b. 24 Jan. 1776 and she was likely the wife of Peter Haley in #12..Timothy Ridgeway was born 31 Jan. 1778 and a brother of Mary....Haley-Ridgeway-Hilton-Windham-Tisdale all seem kin in old Clermont which was a township between Sumter and Camden in S.C.....Lewis Collins Sr. and Jr. were neighbors as were many other Virginia families of James-Richardson-Moody-Singleton-Collins-Perry-Strother-Dargan and other from Va....James Ridgeway b. 23 Aug. 1768 (Son of William who was son of Hope) left will in Sumter sg. 21 Jan. 1846 and wife deceased....Among his seven children was a daughter. MARGARET M. HALEY

15 Newberry County

THOMAS HALEY....His will sg. 18 June 1853 and no pr. date....No wife of children.....Estate to

Patrick Haley, my brother Christopher Haley, my brother
Nicholas Haley, my deceased brother...to his children (Not named)
Major Frederick Boozer, (Seemed brother in law)

Since my brothers and the children of my deceased brother, have all long since removed to far away states and I do not now know their addresses...My executor will try to locate them and send the legacy to them ect.
/Wit. John C. Stewart, W.N. Sheppard & Frederick Boozer.

Note in #13 where a Nicholas Haley lived in Spartanburg Co. in 1790 with himself, two sons under 16, a wife and 3 daughters.

16 Anderson Co. S.C...see #5

REUBEN HALEY....His will sg. 5 March 1857 pr. 11 May 1857...No wife is listed.....Children

Reuben Haley Jr., deceased and his portion to his children

William Haley	Eleanor Abner
Kitty Buffington	Melinda Seigler, deceased...Her Ch.
John Haley & Ex.	Orange B. Haley
Rufus Haley	James Haley
Matilda Haley	Thomas Haley
My two youngest children	
Willis Haley	Archibald Haley

and they in the care of Polly Yons* and she a legacy also.
Ex. with son, John Haley to be Andrew Reid and to Read, one slave boy named Charles.
/Wit. Henry M. Willbanks, Thomas G. Campbell & J.W. Campbell.

*WPA has here Polly Yons but since I know that WPA data is about 5% incorrect, this may be Polly (Mary) Yow as noted in #5....To me it seems that Polly Yons is the mother of Willis and Archibald Haley.

16a

A study of Anderson County land deeds with dowers may show the first name of the first wife of Reuben Haley....Also a study of Wood-Word wills and administrations, may show parents of the first wife.

17 Shoal Creek Baptist Church

This Church is located along the Georgia line and in old Pendleton District.....A number of members asked for letters of dismissal to form a meeting at Beaverdam in June 1797

Fancy Haley (Fanny)	Essas Harbour	John Prestrig
Mark Haley	Stephen Poe	John Silman
William Haley	Aaron Arnall	Elizabeth Prestrig

Prudence Legget brings her letter in 1799

The Bretheren who assisted in the organization of this church were

John Cleveland	William Martin	William Gates	John Carter
Peter Waters	Benjamin Cherry	Benjamin Barton	

This Baptist Church on Beaverdam became the Hepzibah Church.

18 Wilkes Co. Ga.

WILLIAM HALEY shows on Tax List between 1790-1802.....In Wilkes Co., Ga. a deed sg. 25 May 1790 by Martin Tureman and his wife, Ann Tureman to WILLIAM HALEY for 220a land on Cody Creek / Wit. Joseph Chandler, John Oliver and H. Caldwell J.P.....Question...Was the wife of William Haley #4 Mary Truman or Mary Tureman?

19 Richland Co. S. C.....History Pg.70
DR. JOHN HALEY settled on Persimmon and Tom Creeks about 13 miles from McCord's Ferry, some time about 1772...See #6 and 8....He was opposite Clermont Twonship on the Wateree River..Andrea.

THE PARKS and WESTMORELAND FAMILIES
W.E. Brockman

Thursday
June 12, 1952

Dear Everett:

Enclosed is some data that mama got together for you from her "little black book". Hope this helps you out. If you wish children of my granddad's they were 3 sisters Flora, Nannie and Sarah (Sallie). Please write to Mrs. Tinsley Stuart, Woodruff, S.C. (Flora is Mrs. Charles A. Moore and is with her daughter, Mrs. Stuart in S.C. at present.) (Nannie is Mrs. Hilliary Kennedy, Laurens, S.C., and Sarah is Mrs. Hugh Givens, Fountain Inn, S.C.)

Hope this data will help you with your book. Please excuse pencil. It is getting warm here now. Yes, you will have to move to Florida when you retire. It is a lovely place.

We are all well. My sister's precious baby boy will be a year old June 28th. Everyone says he's the prettiest baby in town and he is so smart. Write when you can.

With love,
Frances Harling

THE PARKS FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

Samuel Parks is the earliest of the present family of Parks of which any information is at hand. The ancestors of the family were Scot. They emigrated first from Scotland to Ireland and thence to America prior to 1750, landed at Charleston, S.C., and settled in Va.

Samuel Parks resided in Amelia Co., Va., and died there, leaving a widow, Mary Parks, and eight sons and daughters. The family moved to S.C., and the widow died there.

It is said in Scotland the Parks were agriculturalists, owners and tillers of the soil. For many years after coming to America, and even to the present day, for the most part, their descendants have continued in agricultural pursuits.

They were pioneer settlers in upper S.C., in what is known as the Piedmont section, noted for its salubrious clime and fertile lands. Here they built their log houses, and, uniting with one another, erected their neighborhood school houses and church buildings, to provide for the education of their children and for religious worship and training.

They were industrious and frugal, established good homes and were prosperious. They trained their sons and daughters to habits of industry, frugality and morality, illustrated and explified in the honorable and useful lives of their numerous descendants.

The children of this worthy pioneer and his wife were:

1. THOMAS, b. about 1750, and was thrice m.
2. JAMES, b. about 1752; m. and settled in N.C., and reared a large family; had a son, Thomas, who m. Miss Lane and

resided in Kershaw district, S.C.

3. JOHN, b. about 1754; m. and moved to Ga.
4. WILLIAM, b. about 1756; m. and moved West.
5. MARY, b. about 1758; m. first, _____Lawrence; had one child and he died; second, _____Stafford, had two children and he died; third, _____Ballard, and had two children. They moved to the State of Ga.
6. NANCY, b. about 1760; m. _____Kirby.
7. PRISCILLA, b. about 1762; m. _____ Harwell.
8. AMELIA, b. about 1764; m. _____Jennings.

All born in Ameia Co., Va

We have no further information relating to these except of Thomas, first born, and of his decendants.

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS PARKS was born in Amelia Co., Va., about 1750 and was thrice married. His first wife was a Miss White, who bore him one child, a son, William, and died. The descendants of William Parks are very numerous and are a highly respected and useful people. Thomas Parks' second wife was a Miss Hornbuckle, who died about six months from date of their marriage. His third and last wife was Annie, daughter of John and Amelia Brockman, a prominent and highly respected North Carolina family. He settled in Laurens district, S.C., near the Enoree river, some four miles west of the present town of Woodruff, in Spartanburg Co., S. C., where at the time of his death, Dec. 27, 1831, he owned a good plantation, nineteen negroe slaves and other valuable property. His son, Col. James Parks, administered on the estate and the records of the court at Laurens show most excellent management of the same, one remarkable feature being the appraised valuation and sales account were very nearly the same amount. The family "grandfather" clock sold for fifty dollars. Thomas and Annie Parks reared a large and interesting family. He died honored and respected by his neighbors. Mrs. Parks died, date not known, loved and esteemed. She was a consistent member of the Baptist Church; an excellent housekeeper, industrious and frugal; a congenial companion, a true helpmate. The sons and daughters were trained to habits of industry and frugality and were educated in the neighborhood schools and attended worship at the neighboring churches. The men were good husbands and successful farmers, and the daughters good wives and excellent housekeepers. Children by first marriage;

1. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 22, 1771; m. Nancy Dillard.

Children by third marriage;

2. JOHN, d. when eight years old.
3. MARY, m. Abraham Gray.
4. AMELIA, b. Oct. 28, 1781; m. Lunsford Hudson.
5. SAMUEL, m. Elizabeth Glenn.
6. JAMES, b. Jan. 31, 1786; m. Mary H. Glenn.
7. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 25, 1788; m. Mary Meador.
8. LUCY, b. Jan. 4, 1792; m. John Meador.
9. THOMAS, died when ten years old.
10. SUSAN, b, Feb. 24, 1796; m. John Clark. (See No. 4, John Clark, Part I, Clark family.)
11. FRANCES, b. Dec. 27, 1799; m. Henry Dean. (See No. 9, Henry Dean, Part III, Brackman and Dean Families.)
12. HENRY BROCKMAN, died unmarried.

Three died in infancy.

SEABRONA PARKS HARLING

born September 6, 1893 in Laurens County, South Carolina.

Daughter of: Mary Frances Moore, born May 4, 1869 in Greenville County, South Carolina; died October 16, 1935, Greenville, South Carolina, and Seaborn Varius Parks, born October 19, 1868, Laurens County, South Carolina; died May 28, 1951, Greenville, South Carolina, married on November 19, 1891.

SUSAN PARKS CLARK

Daughter of Thomas Parks and Ann Brockman

THIRD GENERATION

WILLIAM III PARKS, b. Oct. 22, 1771, married Nancy Dillard and resided in Laurens District, S.C., Miss Dillard was born April 9, 1779. William Parks was a soldier in the army of the United States in the war with Great Britain., 1812, and died in a hospital at Georgetown, S.C., March 5, 1815. His wife, Nancy, died March 18, 1862. Children:

1. VASHTI, b. Oct. 10, 1799; m. John Meador.
2. SERENA, b. Mar. 16, 1801; m. Jared Drummond.
3. THOMAS, b. Oct. 28, 1803; never married.
4. PEYTON, b. Dec. 9, 1806; m. Dorothy _____.
5. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 17, 1809; m. Elvira Allgood.
6. JAMES SEABORN, b. Aug. 15, 1811; m. Elizabeth A. Meador.
7. ELIZABETH, b. _____; d. in infancy.

MARY PARKS, born in Laurens district, S.C., received a common school education and married Abraham, son of Isaac Gray, an emigrant from Va. to S.C. Children, order of birth conjectural:

1. Zanie, b. Jan. 23, 1795; m. John Gray.
2. Mahaly, m. Nelson Meredith.
3. Melissa, m. John Taylor.
4. Lesley, m. Rebecca Dean.
5. Eliza, m. Willis Creek.
6. Pulaski,
7. Bethiar, m. Thomas Meador.
8. Melford, b. Apr. 3, 1816; m. Sarah A. Pettyjohn.
9. Medamy, b. Dec. 14, 1817; m. J.J. Adams.
10. Tillotson, b. and m. in De Kalb Co., Ga.
11. Arthur
12. One died young

AMELIA PARKS, was born in Laurens district, S.C., Oct. 28, 1781; received a common school education, and married Lunsford Hudson, of Greenville district S.C., March 12, 1797. Lunsford Hudson was born March 22, 1768, and came to S. C. in 1780. He died Sept. 14, 1856, and his wife, Amelia, died Jan. 14, 1863. He was a son of Abraham Hudson, who was born in 1729 and died June 6, 1806. The Hudsons emigrated from England to America and settled in Virginia. When a child Abraham's nurse accidently burned and injured. His father, thru sympathy fro this affliction, willed him two plantations on the James river. Abraham married Elizabeth Tyler., of Maryland, a woman of culture and refinement; said to be a cousin of the Russels of Maryland, and also a cousin of ex-President Tyler. The family were Episcopalians. They lived for a time in Bedford Co., Va. About 1784 they moved to Greenville district, S.C. and located a thousand acres of land on Rocky Creek.

The sons and daughters of Abraham and Elizabeth Hudsons were: 1. Pleasant; 2, Lunsford; 3, Burwell; 4, William; 5, Obed; 6, Rhoda, who married William Mason; 10, Mary Elizabeth; 11, Matthew Tyler, the latter born Feb. 15, 1791; after nine years' wooing, married Ann Flemming Collins of Spartanburg district, S.C.

Amelia Parks Hudson was an industrious and frugal wife, a fitting helpmate for her husband. She spun and wove her own wedding dress, a very pretty fabric for that period, She was a consistant member of the Baptist Church. Children:

1. THOMAS PARKS, b. June 3, 1798; m. Laurinda Green.
2. JAMES BERRYMAN, b. Jan. 11, 1800; m. Elizabeth Moore.
3. FRANKLIN, B. Oct. 22, 1801; m. Louisa Abbott.
4. BAYLIS WALTON, b. Mar. 8, 1804; d. Jan. 15, 1815.

5. MELLISA MARTIN, b. Jan. 28, 1806; m. John Ross.
6. Alvin Fairfax, b. May 9, 1808; went to Tenn. and m. Jane K. Hawkins.
7. Fatima Hulda, b. Jan. 25, 1810; m. Thomas Stokes.
8. Samuel Pliny, b. Apr. 26, 1811; m. Kizziah Brockman.
9. Albert Gallatan, b. Feb. 25, 1814; m. E. Mellon Green.
10. ELSEY WILLIAM, b. Mar. 20, 1816; m. Mary Ann Ross.
11. ELIZABETH ANN, b. Aug. 15, 1818; m. Oliver P. Phillips.
12. MINERVA CAROLINE, b. Apr. 12, 1821; m. Archie Mahaffa.
13. NANCY PERMELIA, b. Jan. 22, 1823; m. Isreal Miller.

One died unnamed.

SAMUEL PARKS, was born in Laurens district, S.C., received a common school education and married Elizabeth Glenn. His occupation was farming. Children:

1. JULIA ANN, b. in Laurens district and m. _____Gooch.
2. AMANDA, b. in Laurens district and m. Matthew Johnson.
3. ALBERT W., b. in Laurens district and when grown left for the gold fields of Cal. and was lost at sea.
4. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. July 22, 1818; twice m.
5. ARENA, m. WILLIAM GRAY.
6. A child that died young.
7. MARY FRANCES, b. June 21, 1827; m. James P. Putman.

COL. JAMES PARKS, born Jan. 31, 1786, in Laurens district S.C., and died July 19, 1864. He was educated in the common schools and married Mary Hudson Glenn, sister of Elizabeth Glenn, wife of Samuel Glenn, wife of Samuel Parks. She was born Oct. 1, 1793, and died Oct. 5, 1839. They were members of the Baptist Church and were prominent people in the community in which they lived. He was a successful farmer and business man. Children:

37. 1. HARVEY CLINTON, b. Jan. 26, 1816; d. June 15, 1848.
38. 2. JAMES HENRY, b. July 13, 1820; m. Martha Jane Barksdale.
39. 3. ALFRED WILLIAM, b. Oct. 19, 1823; m. Elvira Parthenia Drummond.
4. ELIZA MOON, b. Sept. 11, 1826; d. June 23, 1827.
5. THOMAS MOON, b. Sept. 25, 1827; d. Aug. 21, 1875; was a successful farmer, never married.
40. 6. ARCHIBALD RAY, b. Mar. 7, 1833; m. Nannie Anderson.

NATHANIEL PARKS, was born Oct. 25, 1788, in Laurens district, S.C., received a common school education, and Feb. 14, 1815, married Mary daughter of John Meador, Sr., of Laurens district, b. Feb. 8, 1796. Mr. Parks was a volunteer private in the S.C. Militia. War of 1812, between the United States and Great Britian. He moved to Benton, now Calhoun Co., Ala., in 1833. His occupation was farming. He was a member and a deacon of the Baptist Church. He died Aug. 27, 1850.

Mrs. Parks and some of her children left Ala. about 1852 and settled at or near Lexington, Lee Co., Tex. She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Allen, near Lexington, Mar. 19, 1856, a faithful and consistant member of the Baptist Church. Children:

1. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. Nov. 3, 1815; m. Lydia Seale.
2. Robert M. b. Sept. 30, 1817; m. Cassandra E. Harris in Ala., moved to Miss. and lived there for many years. No children.
3. John Covington, b. Nov. 12, 1819; m. Talitha Hallums.
4. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 28, 1822; m. Frances M. Harris.
5. Laurasy Ann, b. Feb. 3, 1824; m. Sanford Harris.
6. Pyrena Harriet, b. Dec. 12, 1825; m. Wayne S. Bishop.
7. Nancy Parmelia, b. Jan. 22, 1827; m. John G. Green.

47. 8. Emily Caroline, b. Nov. 23, 1829; m. Robert Dickson.
48. 9. Louisa Jane, b. Dec. 1, 1832; m. John Seaborn Allen.
49. 10. James Hamilton, b. Mar. 9, 1834; m. Cathrine Green.
11. Lucitta H., b. Dec. 28, 1836; d. Feb. 15, 1841.
50. 12. Frances Marion, b. Mar. 11, 1839; m. Susan McClanahan.

WILLIAM THOMAS PARKS, born July 21, 1844 in Laurens district, S.C. married Aleehia Westmoreland. (She was a cousin of Sen. John Bankhead of Ala.) and also Sen. George from Ga. She was also a cousin of her husband, b. Apr. 10, 1848, d. 11-24-1910.

Mr. Parks a successful farmer, and one of the most prominent and influential men in his community, and is highly esteemed by his neighbors. He maintains a home on his 2,000a farm and also a town house is Fort Inn, S.C.

1. SEABORN VARIOUS, b. Oct. 19, 1868, m. Mary Frances Moore, d.1935
2. Thos. Westmoreland b. Apr. 10, 1870; d. May 28, 1951.
3. Nancy Belle, b. Nov. 29, m. H. B. Kennedy.
4. Flora Lee, b. June 1, 1874; m. Chas. Moore
5. John Hexter (twice married) b. 9-8-1876.
6. Sallie Ann, b. 10-4-1878; m. Hugh Givens
7. Swift Henry, b. Nov. 24, 1883 m. Miriam Ajnew
8. Eliz., b. Nov. 6, 1884.

SEABORN V. PARKS, born Oct. 19, 1868, educated Lex. Ky., m. Mary Frances Moore, Nov. 18, 1891. Educated at Greenville Woman's College, Greenville, S. C. Children:

1. Maribel, b. Aug. 23, 1892, single.
2. Frances Seabrona, b. Sept. 6, 1893, m. C. M. Harling
3. Willie Ruth, b. Feb. 1895, d. in 1902

JAMES SEABORN PARKS, born Aug. 15, 1811, in Laurens district S.C., was educated in common schools and married Eliz. Ann Meador, his half cousin, Oct. 1, 1840. He became a member of Durham Creek Baptist Church, Sunday, July 20, 1841, was ordained Deacon July 31, 1848, and served that church as such as long as he lived. He was one of the most prominent citizens of his section a large and successful planter, a man universally respected and esteemed; a dignified and courteous gentleman. He died Oct. 13, 1890. Mrs. Parks was an excellent woman and deacon's wife. She was a constant member of the Baptist Church, a congenial companion and loving wife.

Children:

1. James Henry, b. July 21, 1841; d. July 28, 1845
2. John Meador, b. Feb. 6, 1843; d. Sept. 15, 1862
3. Wm. Thomas, b. July 21, 1844; d. Aug. 24, 1913, m. Seletha Westmoreland, b. 8-10-1848; d. 11-24-1910
4. Frances Ann, b. Mar. 29, 1846; m. H.T. Hutchinson
5. Lucy Minerva, b. May 19, 1848; m. I.L. Drummond
6. Sumpter Peyton, b. Jan. 20, 1850, twice married
7. Jane Permella, b. Mar. 24, 1852; m. J. P. Goodwin. She died and my grandparents raised their large family. Some of the boys went to Texas.
8. Seaborn Laurence, b. Oct. 1, 1853; d. Oct. 27, 1855
9. Jefferson Pickens, b. Apr. 4, 1856
10. Barron Bowen, b. Feb. 24, 1858, unmarried
11. Jared Clinton, b. Dec. 15, 1858,; d. July 11, 1863

One died at birth

Dr. William Thomas Parks, is the son of Nathaniel Parks, born in Saurens Co., S.C., Nov. 3, 1815 and with his parents moved to Alabama and later to Miss., where he lived for many years. He was a successful physician and a member of the Baptist Church. He married Lydia Seale, d. in Nashville, Tenn. in 1877.

Children:

1. Francis Marion
2. Virgil
3. Jennie Lee
4. Annie May

Francis Marion Parks, born March 11, 1839 in Calhoun Co., Alabama. Moved with parents to Texas, 1852, settled in Lexington, Tex. Lieutenant in Co. H, 2nd Tex. Infantry. He lived several years in Coryell Co., then Hale, then in Whorton Co., Tex. where he died Feb. 27, 1898. He married Susan McClanahan, April 21, 1864. He was a very handsome man. She lives with her children(when this book was published in 1905) with her children at Plainview, Hale Co., Texas.

Children:

1. Mary Meador, b. Dec. 29, 1865; m. Thos. E. Smith
2. Milton Nathaniel, b. Oct. 2, 1867; m. Vi Kiser
3. Loucetta, b. Nov. 3, 1869; d. Nov. 15, 1869
4. Thos. Douglas, b. Sept. 11, 1870; d. July 6, 1872
5. Pyrena Emily, b. Oct. 31, 1872; m. Jo. B. Leach
6. Nancy Eppie Susan, b. Jan 22, 1876
7. Lallu Lorena, b. Jan. 7, 1879; d. Apr. 17, 1899
8. Francis Marion Jr., b. Sept. 27, 1881, m. Belle Nations

I thought perhaps you would be interested in this relative as they live in Texas. (F.H.)

Seabrona Parks Harling, whose picture appears herein, was born Sept. 6, 1893 in Laurens County, South Carolina.

Daughter of: Mary Frances Moore, born May 4, 1869 in Greenville County, South Carolina; died Oct. 16, 1935, Greenville, S.C. and Seaborn Varius Parks, born Oct. 19, 1868, Laurens County, South Carolina; died May 28, 1951, Greenville, S.C. Married on Nov. 19, 1891.

Grand-daughter of: Seletha Zinema Westmoreland, born Greenville County, S.C., April 10, 1848; died Nov. 24, 1910, Fountain Inn, S.C. and
William Thomas Parks, born July 21, 1844, Laurens Co., S.C.; died Aug. 24, 1913, Greenville Co., S.C.
Married on Jan. 18, 1868, South Carolina.

Great-granddaughter of: Elizabeth Brockman, born Sept. 29, 1814; died 1868. and
Simeon Ransom Westmoreland, born Jan. 4, 1817; died Oct. 10, 1876.
Married on Jan. 22, 1835.

Seabrona Parks and Clyde Marcellus Harling were married November 15, 1916, Greenville, South Carolina; to this union were born two daughters:

1. Frances Seabrona Harling, born Nov. 2, 1917. Residence, St. Petersburg, Forida.

2. Grace West Harling, born January 28, 1919; married Robert Lawrence Miller Sr. on April 4, 1947 in Gainesville, Fla. They have a son Robert Lawrence Miller Jr., born June 28, 1951.

LAURENS CO. PARK ESTATES (FROM PROBATE COURT) S. C.
Estate of Thomas M. Parks, Samuel Parks, Adm'r, Box 56, pkg. 7
(1832) THOMAS PARKS MARRIED ANNE BROCKMAN
James and Samuel Parks, Adm'rs,
Return filed 2 June 1833 "John Clark in part of his distributive share of estate? Gray in right of his mother _____. A. Harris in right of his wife a grand child of Thomas Parks, dec'd.
L. Hudson a distributee in right of his wife.
Vashti Medors in part of her share of sd estate.
Seaborn and S.P. Parks distirutee sof sd estate.
Williams Parks in part of his share
Leslie Gray in part of his share.
Thomas Meadow a part of his share in right of his wife a grand-child
Henry Dean in full his wife distributive share.

Return Feb. 4, 1834.
Legatees
Nancy Parks, widow
John Meadows and wife
Jarard Drummond and wife
Thos. Parks ZANEY GRAY M. JOHN GRAY
S. P. Parks.
W. M. Parks
Seaborn Parks.

Return 1 june 1835.
Zion Phillips and his wife Albertena Phillips dis. share.

Return June 2, 1834.

Polasku Gray, being legatees
Nathaniel Parks
John Clark
Thos. Meadows m. Bethair Gray
Thos. Parks
Thos. Meadors for Madanna Gray
John Taylor for Zany Gray
John Taylor Melissa Gray m. John Taylor.
Nelson Meredith Mahala Gray, wife
Willis Clark (Eliza Gray)
Jared Drummond
Lunsford Hudson
Lucy Meador
Williams Parks
Jas. Parks Gdn. for Milord Gray.

Return 4 Oct. 1833. Lesley Gray m. Rebecca Dean
Lusley Gray gardean for Arther Gray.

(Cont.)

Citation published at Bethel Church this 8th day of January, 1832.
Also at Durbin Church 15 Jan. 1832.

Estate of Charles Parks, James Boyd, Executor, Box 57, pkg 9
(1834)
Charles Parks Sr. will dated 26 Apr. 1830
Filed 3 Feby 1834.
Sisterl Lusinda Parks
Brother, Samuel
3 children of Lucinda Parks; Henry, Sarah & Bluford Parks.
Brother, John Parks and John Boyd, Executors.
Witnesses: James Boyd, John Coates and Elizabeth Boyd.

Estate of James Parks, Samuel Hunter, Adm'r, Box 58, pkg. 6
(1836)
Among purchasers on sale bill: Thos. Parks, James
Parks, Mrs. N. Parks, Nancy Parks and Andrew Parks.

Return 1839:
Widow's share, 1/3---$3000.35
Each child's share 2--$3000.30
Dr. J. H. Dillars share in right of his wife.

Settlement sheet Feb. 2, 1838-Also shows widow and 2
children. (No names)

Estate of James Parks, James and Andrew Parks, Executors,
Box 58, pkg. 10 (1825)

"Know all men by these presents that we Andrew Parks and
Isabella Parks, M. B. Parks, Thomas Parks, William Leak, Jane
Leak, J. P. Hutchinson and Rachel Hutchinson of the State
of Mississippi do by these presents consent and agree for Rachel
Parks the widow of James Parks late of South Carolina and
District of Laurens to remove all the negroes to which she is
entitled to a life estate----------dated Sept. 15, 1847.
(Signed by above names.)
Will dated 11 Nov. 1825, filed 23 Nov. 1825.
Wife, Rachel
Land given to Andrew Parks to James Parks.

3 sons Robert Hunter, Matthew Brown and Thomas Porter.

Children:
Son Andrew Parks
John, William and James.

Son in law Andrew Parks and Isbel his wife, Robert Hunter,
Matthew Brown and Thos. Porter and Jane Elizabeth
Son James, son-in-law Andrew Parks and wife, Executors.

Estate of Andrew Park, Agnes and James Park, Executors,
Box 59, pkg. 13 (1809)

Wife Agnes
Son James, William.

Daughters, Mary and Isabel Fowler, Nancy, Sarah, Betsey,
son Andrew
grandson-Andrew Fowler.
Wife and son James, Executors,
dated Feb. 2, 1809, filed 8 Aug. 1809.

Estate of William Park, Thomas Park, Adm'r, Box 59, pkg. 15
(1815)
Citation 18 April 1815-"Widow and several children------"
(No names)
Bondl 18 April 1815 sigened by Thomas Parks, Archibald Young and
John Meadors.
William Park, James Park, Adm'r, Box 61, pkg. 1 (1830)
Among purchasers on sale bill-James Parks and Jane Parks.
Bond 3 May 1830, signed by John Blakely, James Park Jr. and
Andrew Parks.
(No heirs listed)

Estate of John H. Parks, Nancy Parks, Guardian, Box 108, pkg.
1 (1838)
John H. Park minor son of James Park, Dec'd.
Bond dated Jan. 11, 1838, bondsmen Nancy Parks, J.H. Dillard
and Wm. Hunter.

Estate of Agnes Parks, J. W. Simpson, Executor, Box 93, pkg. 12
(1844)

Will dated 8 Jan, 1842, filed March 25, 1844.
Friend and relation Dr. John W. Simpson, Executor.
Daughter; Molly Stewart,
Deceased daughter, Izabella Fowler
Daughter, Elizabeth Blakely.
granddaughter: Nancy Simpson, oldest daughter of my son
Andrew Parks.
Grandaughter Nancy, the daughter of Salley, Hutchinson who intermarried with
one Pearson.

SAMUEL PARKS, SON OF THOMAS PARKS AND ANNE BROCKMAN

Estate of Samuel Parks, James Parks, Executor, Box 104, pkg. 16
(1849)
Jan. 23, 1949 date of will/ Will filed 5 Feby 1849.
Wife, Nancy Parks
Six children, Juliann Gouch, James Albert & William &
Amanda Johnson, Irena Gray, and Mary Putman. (Mary Putman was Mary Frances
Brother. Col. James Parks, Executor. Parks who married James Perry
Putman.)

SON OF SAMUEL PARKS

Estate of James A. Parks, J. P. Putnam, Adm'r,
Box 114, pkg. 17 (1851)
The Petition of J. P. Putman shewith that J. Alfred Parks
late of the State of Mississippi and County of Pontiatac (?)
departed this life sometime in the year 1849----------
dated 23 June, 1851.
(No heirs listed)
Bond dated 17 July 1851 signed by J. P. Putman and
Reuben Thomas. (Note Samuel Parks was married twice. First wife Elizabeth
Glenn, dtr of Rachel Moon and Tyre Glenn.

Estate of A.R. Parks, J. H. Parks, Executor, Box 147, pkg. 3 (1865)
Wife N. N. Parks
Brother, James H. Parks, Executor
Will dated 20 Nov. 1861
Filed 4 April 1869.

Estate of Colonel James Parks, J. H. Parks, Adm'r, Box 155, pkg. 1 (1865)

Bond dated 6 Feby 1865 signed by J. H. Parks, Samuel Barksdale and D. Barksdale.
Petition 2 Jany 1865 signed by Jas. H. Parks shewith that his Father James Parks, sen'r recently departed this life-------

Estate of Nancy Parks, Samuel Barksdale, Adm'r, Box 157, pkg. 15 (1864)
Will dated 16 June 1860 and filed 19 Jan 1864.

Nephew Samuel Barksdale
Samuel Barksdale, Executor.
Witnesses: Stephen Grifith, D. D. Westmoreland an M. A. Moore.

Estate of N. N. Parks, J. H. Parks, Adm'r, Box 171, pkg. 11

Bond dated 22 July 1864 signed by J. H. Parks, A. McCarley and James Park
Bond dated 19 May 1877 signed by F.B. Wilcutt, T. B. Anderson and G. W. Moore.

Estate of James Parks, James F. Parks, Adm'r, Box 175, pkg. 12 (1873)
Petition dated 23 Aug. 1873, by James F. Parks shewith that his Father James Park late of Laurens County departed this life on the day of July, .D., 1873.
Bond 23 Aug. 1873 signed by James F. Parks, J. D. Byrd and L. R. Byrd.
Among purchasers on bill of sale: J. F. Parks and Nancy Parks.

Estate of James H. Parks, J. A. Parks, Et. Al, Executors, Box 180, pkg. 25 (1876)

Will dated 23 Feb. 1876
Will filed May 16, 1876
Sons, George H. Parks, John B. Parks, James A. Parks, Archibald B. Parks.
Daughter Mary A. Goldsmith
Wife. M. J. Parks
Brother Thos. Parks.
Sons James A. Parks and John B. Parks and Jno A. Barksdale, Executors.

Lands on both side of Enoree River in Laurens and Spartanburg Counties.

HISTORY OF THE WESTMORELAND FAMILIES IN SOUTH CAROLINA.

In 1732 there came to America on the second voyage of the Mayflower three brothers, Jon, Robert and Thomas Westmoreland. They came from London England and landed in Plymouth, Mass. on the Attamah River. Those three brothers were descendents of a family of that name in England. John, the eldest settled in Westmoreland County. He must have been among the first settlers as the county was given that name. His two brothers settled in Westmoreland County, Va. They too must have been among the first to settle in that county.

Thomas, the youngest brother came to South Carolina before the Revolutionary War. He and his wife came from Westmoreland, County, Va. in a one horse sled and settled on Enoree River between what is now known as Van Patton Shoals, and Gilbert Shoals. He laid a large tract of land off for himself, the King of England gave him a grant for it. Most of that land is in the family to-day. When Tom and his brothers came to America they brought with them a three gallon jug, which was handed down to the youngest son, James Butler Westmoreland, grandson of J. White Westmoreland now has the jug.

There is also a coat of arms in the family in England.

The names of John, Robert and Thomas were favorite names of the family, these names were used in almost every family of them during the Revolutionary War. There were two parties, Whigs and Tories. The Tories claimed to be in sympathy with England and did nothing but make war on old men, women and children destroyed crops, rob and take what they wanted. They whipped Tom Westmoreland to death trying to make him tell where he had hidden his money and crop. His son John was also whipped for the same thing. During the war there was a squad of Tories and British camped on the hillside where Cedar Grove Church stands to-day. Tom's wife found there was a company of soldiers in the lower part of Laurens County, their only means of escape was through the river. It is said many of them were drowned. The next day after the battle she found a British Officer at the spring near the church wounded. She carried him to her home, only a short distance away, and nursed him until he was well. The family was never troubled again with the British. This was a hard thing to do after they had killed her husband. You will find her husband's grave on the banks of the Enoree River between her home and the church on the Spartanburg side opposite the church.

Tom Westmoreland, Jr. had five boys. They were Robert, Jess, Willis, John and Tom Jr. One of his sons went away and the family never heard of him, one was bitten by a rattle snake and died before he reached home. Another son went West, and Prof. John and Willis Westmoreland of the Atlanta Medical College claim their patents tell the same story. The Westmoreland's in South Carolina tell they were professor's in the Medical College for fifty of sixty years.

Dr. Willis Westmoreland married but didn't have any children. Dr. John married and reared a family. I only know of one son ROBERT. One whipped by the Tories lived in Greenville County, he had five boys and two girls. One girl married Ben Morgan, her first cousin. John's boys were John, Tom, Jess, Press and George. Two of the boys were doctors, two lawyers and one a farmer. Simeon lived at the old homestead. He had two girls, Jessabelle and Letha. One married William (Bill) Parks and the other an Adair. His boys were Jim, John, Thad, Rias, and Ben. Jim married a Cathcart, John a Drummond, Thad a Connon and Dr. Rias married a Cunningham. Simeon had four boys in the war. Thad a Lieutanant, Rias got wounded, carried the bullet in him for fifteen years, his cousin Dr. John Westmoreland removing it with sucess.

Sterling Lenior Westmoreland married three times, first a Trail, second a Collins, third a Jones. He had thirteen children, most of whom were girls. There were three boys, John, Hiram and Willis. Hiram went west. John never married. In 1845 Sterling and his second wife went West. His wife and John died. He came back home and married a Jones. Two of the girls married John and William Wofford, brothers. One married Phillip Beacham. One married John Bradley, one Abner Jones, one Net Morgan and one Elijah Cooper. Sterling Westmoreland built the brick house at Cashville. It stands to-day. Sterling's sister married a Ford, another sister married a McHugh, another married a Robertson.

Thomas Jr. married Betsy House. They reared a family of three girls and five boys. The boys were John, Robert, Zedie, Thomas and Andy. The girls were Millie, Nancy and Polly. Thomas Jr. son John's family. John married Dicey Johnson, and there were three girls and five boys. The girls names were Ridley, Tincy and Betsy. Ridley married Less Gwinn, Tinsy married a Johnson. Betsy married a Hall.

Andy's family.

Andy, the youngest son, one who got the jug, married Tempy Johnson, They had seven boys and six girls. The boys were James, Dennis, Mark, Thomas, Bluford and Monte, the girls, Julia, Polly, Laurie, Marinda, Martha and Buena. Julia the eldest married Jimmie Lee Worfford, she had a number of boys and girls. Polly married Jerry Gilbert, they had three children, two boys and a girl. Laurie married Rolin Newman and they had two boys and three girls. Martha married Ben Newman a brother of Rolin Newman, they had three boys and girls. Marinda married Tom Fowler and they had three girls and five boys. Beuna married Ben Cox and they had three boys and six girls.

James, Andy's eldest son married Rebecca Peden, they had four boys and four girls. James was a courrier and Lieutenant, and was a prisoner when the war ended. He had two sons in the war, Dr. John, Andy's eldest son married Margaret Rush. They had two boys and three girls.

James White the second son married Juhan Leopard and they had four boys and and one girl. Two boys died in infancy.

Wilkes Boothm, James youngest son married Minnie Woodruff, They had two girls and four boys.

Nicy, James eldest daughter married Johnnie Martin, and they had one boy and the three girls.

Margaret Westmoreland married Frank Woodruff and they had three girls and five boys. Mary Westmoreland married Frank Woodruff, they had three girls and five boys.

Lela the youngest daughter married Warren Snoddy, they had four boys.

Dr. Dennis, Andy's second son, married twice, two of Joe Cooper daughters. Becky his first wife had one boy and one girl. The girl, Cynthia, died young, the boy George went to Mississippi and married Ida Bates. They had four girls and 2 boys. Dr. Dennis' second wife had three boys and one girl. The boys were Ben, Dr. Olin, Emmett and Tom. The girl was named Lora. Tom died at the age of 15 from lockjaw caused by a hit playing baseball.

Mark, Andy's third son married Betsy House. They had no children.

Hiram the fourth son married Mary Cox, daughter of Drury Cox. They had one boy, O'Connor, who died quite young. Dr. Tom was a surgeon in the war and was killed in the battle of Petersburg, Va. in 1865.

Monte the seventh son married Mary Dubard, they had one girl, Monte being the youngest son of Andy got the jug as he had no boys. He gave it to his youngest nephew, James Blancho Westmoreland. As the latter had no children he gave it to his youngest nephew, James Butler Westmoreland. Andy Westmoreland made a solid cedar keg to be handed down to his youngest son, James H. Westmoreland. Dr. John gave it to his eldest son, James Ripley Westmoreland,

who has the keg today.

Thomas Westmoreland Jr.'s daughters, Andy's sisters were Millie, Nancy and Polly.

Millie married Lacy Gilbert. There were four boys and two girls. Three of the boys went west and Stephen Griffin reared a family of two girls and two boys. The eldest boy died young and the other son Harrison was a Capt. in the Confederate War.

One sister married a Smith, reared a family of boys and girls. Another sister married a Morgan. Shad had a boy and girl. The boy, Ben was killed in his uncle's company.

Nancy, Andy's sister married a Hopkins. They had one girl who married Tandy Goodlet. Polly the other sister married Jerry Gilbert. Nancy married a Hunter, another daughter married a Bennett.

There were several Gilberts; Ben went West. Dr. Lan Gilbert owned a drug store in Atlanta, Ga. Joshua, a preacher and Jim was a school teacher. They owned a mill at Gilberts Shoals and in the August "Freshet" of 1852 the mill, dam and bridge all went at once. At that time the writer was only eight years old.

John and Tom were the only two Westmoreland's of Thomas, Sr. who reared families in South Carolina of the first set.

The Westmoreland kin by marriage, Tom, Jr. married a House.

Jack Pearson married a House. Their wives were sisters. Nerrick Fowler, Jack Pearson's daughter. His son, Tom, married Andy's daughter, Marinda.

Sterling and Andy Westmoreland were first cousins. John Harley Wofford married one of Sterling's daughters, and Jimmie Lee Wofford, John Harley's brother, married Andy's daughter, Julia. Their wives were second cousins.

In pioneer days when the country was thinly settled, the Westmorelands, Houses, Johnsons, Pearsons, Fowlers, and Burhams were very closely connected by marriage. All of these families owned slaves more or less. When they went to Georgia, they visited one another often, they went in wagons and the Georgia kin did the same staying a month at a time, leaving everything they had in the care of the darkies. The white folks and negroes did not steal in those days. They would make the trip in the summer, taking the smaller with them, leaving the larger ones with the negroes. Andy owned a darky named Sam. Andy taught him to read, write and cipher. When Andy went to housekeeping he made a four horse wagon hitching the mules to it he had Sam haul supplies from Hamburg, S.C. to Eshevill, N.C. The darkies ran it himself not making any mistakes in his transactions.

There were no railroads in those days. Andy carried his little dog, "Punch" on one of his trips to Georgia. The year Georgia State built a railroad from Atlanta, to Chattanooga, Tenn. Andy and some of his family went out to see the kin folk, he carried his dog "Punch" to keep the stock away from the wagons as all the stock ran at large those days and Punch knew his business. As soon as he drove into Atlanta about dark the train came into the station blowing, Punch decided Atlanta and kin folks were nothing to him, and he would show the train how to run. Punch came home that night, a distance of about two Hundred miles. Punch had some advantages over the train, as he had no stations to stop at, and was lying on his mat the next morning when the family awoke.

Politically, the Westmorelands you will find are all Democrats, and Statemans, stood for law and constitution their forefathers established to govern the United States. They followed all walks of life, such as farmers, lawyers, doctors, merchants and generals.

The Westmorelands family were first known in Switzerland and Westmoreland County England, Westmoreland County, Penn., Plymouth, Mass., Westmoreland County, Va. and Spartanburg County in South Carolina. The families always maintained a high standard of citizenship. Have been especially noted for

intelligence and generosity, have all been true to the interest of the country, both in time of war and in time of peace.

Written by James White Westmoreland 1932.

FAMILY RECORD.

Marriages-
John Westmoreland was born May 25, 1768.
Rachel Ford was born September 28, 1773.
They were married January 13, 1791.
Sterling Lenoir Westmoreland was married Nov. 21, 1811.
Nancy Crawley Westmoreland was married Jan. 31, 1822.
Casander Trail Westmoreland was married Aug. 5, 1824.
Molly Melone Westmoreland was married Feb. 7, 1828.
John Latimer Westmoreland was married March 6, 1828.
S.R. Westmoreland and Elizabeth Brockman were married Jan.22, 1835.
T. T. Westmoreland and Elizabeth T. Cannon were married Jan 23, 1879.
Births.
Sterling Lenoit Westmoreland was born April 15, 1792.
Casander Trail Westmoreland was born July 20, 1795.
Zadoc Ford Westmoreland was born April 15, 1798.
Nancy Crawley Westmoreland was born Sept. 25, 1801.
Molley Melone Westmoreland was born Nov. 16, 1804.
John Latimer Westmoreland was born Feb. 1, 1808.
Linney Northcraft Westmoreland was born Feb. 16, 1811.
Simeon Ranson Westmoreland was born Jan. 4, 1817.
S. R. Westmoreland's wife was born Sept. 29, 1814.

The births of S.R. Westmoreland's Children-
James Brock Westmoreland was born Oct. 16, 1835.
John L. Westmoreland was born Oct. 17, 181837.
Thaddeus Westmoreland was born Nov. 2, 1840.
Henry Varius Westmoreland was born April 15, 1843.
Jazabel Westmoreland was born Jan. 31, 1846.
Seletha Zimina Westmoreland was born April 20, 1848.
Benjamin Perry Westmoreland was born Sept. 15, 1854.

Deaths-
Zadoc W. Westmoreland son of Sterling L. and Susannah Westmoreland died.
Mary Ann Crymen daughter of Thomas and Nancy C. Crymes died Sept. 28, 1824.
John Westmoreland, husband of Rachel Westmoreland died Oct. 11, 1827.
Casander died 1831.
Zadoc Ford died April 9, 1801.
Nancy Westmoreland died Dec.
Rachel Westmoreland the wife of John Westmoreland died May 5, 1847.
S. R. Westmoreland died Oct. 14, 1876.
Elizabeth Westmoreland died Nov. 7, 1880.

Family Record.

Died at his residence near Coal Hill, Ark. James B. Westmoreland, in his 62nd year. He was a native of Greenville County, S. C., having emigrated to Arkansas in the year 1880.

The Tombstone of Henry Brockman, son of John and wife of Orange, Va., reads: Born in Virginia. Dec. 18, 1764. Died in S.C., April 11, 1834... His wife is buried beside him in a family graveyard between Spartanburg and Greenville on the old homestead near Reidville, S.C.

Col. Thomas Patterson Brockman d. 20 Aug. 1859 and is buried at his old plantation house on the Enoree River.....His wife was Mary Kilgore, a daughter of James & Keziah Kilgore.

In both Spartanburg and Greenville are Administrations for Col. Thomas P. Brockman...His heirs from these papers were: (I have added names of wives from other data)

Harriet w. of David Anderson
Keziah w. of Samuel Pliny Hudson
Hettie w. of Tandy Earle
Mary w. of Dr. James Harris
Frances w. of James Stokes
Aletha w. of James Young
Lucy w. of Julius Earle
Eloise w. of William H. Hudson
Jesse Kilgore Brockman m. Katheleen Bryson
Col. Benjamin T. Brockman, killed at Spotsylvania C.H. in CSA.
James Brockman, deceased, his share to his widow, now Mary E. w. of Lauchlin McAuley and her daughter, Talulah James Brockman w. of John Hollis Bankhead.

From Landrum's History of Spartanburg County, S.C.....Col. Benjamin T. Brockman was born 11 Dec. 1831 and was made Captain of Co. B. of the 13th S.C. Regt. and later was made a full Col. Col. Brockman was mortally wounded at the Battle of Spotsylvania C.H. on 12 May 1864 and died one month later and is buried in Hollywood Cemetery in Richmond, Va....He was succeeded by his brother, Jesse K. Brockman who was also killed in Battle 24, May 1864.

Also from Landrum.....Jesse Kilgore Brockman died in Battle 24 May 1864 aged 25 years and 35 days....He was married 10 Jan. 1861 to Kittie Bryson of Laurens...They had two children.

Thomas P. Brockman m. Ada Haynes
Jesse K. Brockman Jr. m. Jennie Barry.

JAMES BROCKMAN was married twice...His first wife was Mary Burroughs.... From an early land deed in Spartanburg where a James Brockman sold land the dower was signed by wife, Mary Brockman...James Brockman wed as his second wife, LUCY BROCKMAN....Her grave stone reads....Lucy Brockman. Wife of James Brockman. Born May 21, 1789. Died aged about 79 years.

The will in Spartanburg of JAMES BROCKMAN signed 18 Feb. 1856 pr. 16 Mar. 1858...Names Wife as Lucy Brockman..and all children to share EQUAL in what I own but the children of my last wife to have all the property which came to me thru my last wife, Lucy...Children named:

John Burroughs Brockman
Polly w. of William H. Mahaffey
Susan w. of John W. T. Holland Ex.
Elizabeth w. of S. R. Westmoreland Ex.
Lucetta w. of Mark Bennett Ex.
William T. Brockman Ex. m. Elizabeth Bennett
James F. Brockman Ex. m. Mary F. Greer
Henry Brockman, dead m. Ruth Liddell & his share to his children.

Wit. Robert McKay or Robert M. Kay, D. Hooke & B.F. Perry.

Some Brockman Tombstones in Spartanburg County.

Preston F. Brockman. 27 May 1867. 1 Mar. 1918. His wife, Alice E. Anderson. 3 Sept. 1875. 29 July 1927.

Next follow two sisters

Lou E. Baker. 3 June 1853. 5 Oct. 1919.

Sallie E. Brockman. 7 Dec. 1855. 19 Aug. 1925.

James F. Brockman. 5 Sept. 1826. 24 Feb. 1886. His wife, Mary F. Greer. 12 Aug. 1832. 16 Oct. 1916.

Mark Bennett. 15 July 1812. 26 Oct. 1890.
Lucy Brockman. Wife of James Brockman. Born May 21, 1789. And died aged about 79 years.
These items sent to me by Mrs. Alice Elms.

Miss Bertie Smith in her lifetime gave mother some Brockman data which Miss Maidia Westmoreland of Greer, had given to Miss Bertie:

ELIZABETH BROCKMAN m. Simeon Ranson Westmoreland and they had:
James Brockman Westmoreland m. 1 Edith Fowler, m. 2 Fannie Cathcart and removed to Arkansas.
John Latimer Westmoreland m. Buena Vista Drummond
Thaddeus T. Westmoreland m. Elizabeth Cannon
Henry V. Westmoreland m. Emma Cunningham
Jeszebel Westmoreland m. R. P. Adair
Seletha Zimiena Westmoreland m. William Parks.
Thaddeus T. Westmoreland wed Elizabeth Cannon and they had two children:
Edna Talulah Westmoreland m. John Walker
Madia Mathursia Westmoreland.

SUPPLEMENTARY

Col. George Mason, born 1690, died 1735, whose second wife was Ann Thomson, had a sister who married a Bronaugh. Samuel and William Bronaugh, and Margaret, William's wife in 1794, transferred 21 3/4 acres in Orange Co. to John Brockman. Note: Looks like an estate division. There was a Charles B. Bronaugh living in Orange Co.

According to Miss Katherine DeVeau, of Minneapolis, Sarah Bledsoe, who married Benjamin Powell, a brother of Ambrose, was a daughter of William Bledsoe and wife Elizabeth, whose will 1769, was witnessed by Benjamin Powell. This is from a Bible record.

FLUVANNA COUNTY, WILL BOOK 6, Page 97.

I, Champion Bledsoe, of the County of Fluvanna and State of Virginia being of sound mind but feeble in body, Do make this my last will and testament, hereby revolking all others at any time made by me in the manner and form following to wit: I desire my Executrix herein after named shall pay all my just debts out of the first money that may come to her hands after my decease, from sale of crops, collections of debts or otherwise.

SECOND: I desire that all my property of every kind of which I may be possessed shall be under the controll and management of my wife, Emily, during her natural life or Widowhood, to receive and use all income from the same for the education of my children or for any other purpose she may desire for the benefit of my Estate, using allways what may be necessary for her own support and that of the family. I desire that my executrix shall have authority to sell any of my said personal estate at her descretion and convey title to the same and to invest the proceeds of any such trustees here-in-after appointed or any two of them. I desire that my executrix may when my youngest child becomes of age divide my Estate equally between my children or keep it together at her descretion, and that she may previous to that time with the consent of the Trustees give off of my Estate to any of my children that may be of age such Legacies as she may deem proper, all such Legacies to be deducted from their portion of my estate at a final division. In the event of the death or marriage of my widow and executrix previous to the time at which my youngest child becomes of age, then it is

my will that my trustees shall take charge of and manage my estate in her stead and exercise all the authority herein vested in her and carry out all the provisions herein before specified. I appoint my wife, Emily, the Executrix of this my last will and testament, and I appoint Aaron Bledsoe, Dr. George H. Holsman, and James W. Mason my trustees.

Given under my hand and seal this 2nd, day of January, 1850.
Tho: C. Jennings
Edward Malond Champion Bledsoe (Seal)
John F. Noel
At a Court of Quarterly Sessions held for Fluvanna County at the Courthouse thereof on Monday, the 27th. Day of May, 1850.

This will was this day presented in Court and proved by the Oaths of Thomas C. Jennings and John F. Noel two of the suscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of Emily Bledsoe the executrix named who made oath thereto as the Law and entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of Twenty Thousand Dollars with James W. Mason and James Dolin her Securities, as the Law certificate is granted her for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

Teste:
Abm. Shepherd, Jr. CC.

FLUVANNA COUNTY, VA. -- WILL BOOK 10, PAGE 253.

John Bledsoe: Left property to wife Martha and sons John H., Powhatan, Adam C., and James Wiley. James W. Bledsoe, Administrator. Probated Jan. 25, 1869.

Woodsuff, S. C. February 16, 1952
Mrs. Alice Elms
Dear Cousin:

Your letter was received to-day. I put on my thinking cap, I refered to the Anderson History. Well I thought of Tessy R. Anderson who have four sons. William Roland, who married Jessie, 1. Belle Anderson, daughter of John N. Anderson (my brother) by this union were three daughters. I met Mrs. James Neal Herdin, 2. Marguerete Anderson. Charles Wilbur Anderson married , don't remember who to. 3. James Hubert Anderson married, don't know who to. 4. Cecil Ralph Anderson. Their father T. R. Anderson resides at Duncans, Spartanburg, S.C.

I don't know Miss Smith, Mrs. Wilson and sister who married an Anderson. One of Tessy's sons. You could write him for further information. Jessie Belle Anderson is my niece. Uncle James M. Anderson and my father are brothers. The youngest generation is growing up out of my knowledge, are not in history.

Allajoah Anderson, sister to Tessy Anderson lived near Spartanburg for two or three years.

I am allmost blind in my eyes, and am 85 years old.

Please excuse my letter writing.

Most Sincerely Yours,
Eula Anderson

My mother was Sarah Boyson Anderson, a daughter of Hamiliton I. Boyson, Laurens County, South Carolina, but lived in Spartanburg County since her marriage 1858. A.D.

E.E.A.

Her mother was Mary (Polly) Milam, and Sarah Fuller Milam.

ADDITIONS TO AMBROSE BROCKMAN

Mr. W. E. Brockman
Minneapolis, Minn.

917 Locust, Pasadena, Calif.
May 26, 1952

Dear Mr. Brockman:

Since you are publishing another book on The Brockmans, I would like to have what I have of my descent from Ambrose in it.

I tried to get Ambrose's bible of Sampson Jones' son. They promised to send it to me but I did not get it. My record is not complete. Yet it should be preserved.

I am sorry I have been unable to learn anything about any of his children, but my grandmother, and very little about her.

When I was a small child I remember my father having a painting of a woman. He said it was his great Aunt Betsy Embre. She was a beautiful woman.

Sincerely,
Malinda F. Baird

June 12, 1952

Dear Mrs. Baird:

It will be a pleasure to include the material which you sent me in the new book which is now in progress of preparation. The records referring to your ancestor, Ambrose Brockman, have been already put in typed form so that the late material will appear in another portion of the book.

I did not hear from Mr. Jones in response to my request for a photograph or a copy of Ambrose Brockman's bible. This I would like to have very much so that I can reproduce it in the forthcoming book.

I would love to have a photograph of the painting of Betsy Embre. It appears to me she was Elizabeth Smith, a daughter of Thomas, who married John Brockman, a brother of Ambrose. He died in 1795, and subsequently his widow married, I believe, W. W. Embre. This would make her the Great Aunt of your father, Charles Robert McCandless.

I am delighted to get this information, as it confirms the conclusions which I published in my book "Orange County Families".

W. E. Brockman

WEB:vm

Ambrose Brockman b. June 28, 1764, Albermarle Co., Va. d. 4 Oct 1823 Barren Co., Ky. m. Nancy Sims b. 9 Feb. 1765, d. 16 Sept. 1821, Barren Co., Ky. m. 2 Franky Johnson.

Children:

1. John, b. 8 April 1795
2. William Mason b. 2 May 1798. m. 1818 Mary Jones.
3. Willis or Willard b. 29 July 1800. m. 1820 Harriet Clements.
4. Frances b. 29 Dec. 1802. m. 1818, Alexander McCandless.
5. Ann b. 20 Dec. 1805. m. 1823 Joseph Polston.

Frances Brockman, m. 1818 Alexander McCandless, Barren Co., Ky.

Children:

A. Hugh Miller b. 4 Dec. 1819, d. 1902; m. 1st Sarah Carter, 28 Nov. 1860, Barren Co., Ky. She died 19 Dec. 1862

Children:

1. James M., b. 22 Sept. 1852. Paola, Miami Co., Kans., died 10 Nov. 1854.
2. John A.P. b. 30 Dec. 1853, " " " ".
3. Udorah Alice b. 13 Nov. 1855 " " " ".
4. Martha E., b. 1 Oct. 1857, " " " ".
5. Frances Mahulda, b. 31 Oct. 1859, Jasper Co., Mo.
6. Leorah C., b. 21 Apr. 1861 d. 4 April 1862.
7. Susan E., 25 Nov. 1862, d. 27 Nov. 1862.

Hugh Miller married 2nd Mrs. Martha Jane Beets Lenegar, 9 Sept. 1866., Hillsdale Miami Co., Kans.

Children:

1. Laura M., b. June 2, 1867, Paola Miani Co., Kans. d. 1 Sept. 1914. Married Lorenzo Klingler.
2. Charles A., b. 28 Sept. 1869, Paola Miami, Kans; d. Nov. 1924, Married Fern Black.
3. Hugh M. Jr., b. 13 March 1872.
4. Joseph Edward, b. 3 Nov. 1874, Paola Miani Co., Kans. d. 25 Mar. 1902.

B. Mahulda Ann, b. Barren Co., Ky. married 1841, David J. Bullington, moved to Western Kans.

C. John B., b. Barren Co., Ky. married 1853, Matilda Atwell, b. 1836.

Children:

1. Alexander, b. Barren Co., Ky.
2. William, b. " " ".

D. Edwin U. b. 24 Oct. 1826, Barren Co., Ky., d. 15 Nov. 1905, m. 1857 Mary E. Sykes, b. 3 Feb. 1832, d. 2 Dec. 1900, Barren Co., Ky.

Children:

1. Alonzo Thadeus, b. 1857 Glasgow, Barren Co., Ky. m. Bell Spear.
2. Cora, b. 1860, Barren Co., Ky.
3. Jesse Henry, b. 1864, Barren Co., Ky.
4. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1870 Barren Co., Ky., m. C.H. Hatchett

E. Nancy Elizabeth, b. Barren Co., Ky., m. Vr. Bridges.

F. Mary Ann, b. Barren Co., Ky., m. John R. Slane, 19 Aug. 1883, South Haven, Kans.

G. Thomas L., b. Barren Co., Ky., m. Louisa C. Huffiker, 1859.

H. Lucy Mildred, b. Barren Co., Ky., m. Solomon Yoachum of Mo.

I. Madison A., b. Barren Co., Ky.

J. Andrew Richard, b. Barren Co., Ky.

K. Charles Robert McCandless, b. 14 Nov. 1841, Barren Co., Ky. d. 10 Dec. 1915, South Haven, Kans. Married 1st 21 Dec. 1868, Martha Dodson daughter of Thomas Dodson and Martha Hurt. 2nd married 5 June 1913 Martha M. Newberry, b. 10 Feb. 1843, Barren Co., Ky.

Children: By first wife.

1. Frances Ann, b. 1 Oct. 1869, Barren Co., Ky., m. 29 Jan. 1916, Wichita, Sedgwick Co., Kans., Daniel J. Costley, b. 19 Dec. 1859, d. 26 Mar. 1938.
2. Magdala, b. 27 May 1871, South Haven, Sumner Co., Kans., m. 15 July 1916., William Henry Singleton, b. 6 June 1862, d. 8 Feb. 1937, Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., Calif.
3. Helen Forrest, b. 10 Nov. 1873, South Haven, Kans., m. 18 April 1927, Modesto, Calif.Alex Youngmark of Sweden, she died Apr.10,1946.

Children:

1. Axel Jack, b. 7 Feb. 1927. Adopted 6 Dec. 1930.

4. Mary Elizabeth, b. 5 Apr. 1876, South Haven, Kans., d. 30 March 1949, Moscow, Idaho; m. 19 Dec. 1901 Wichita Kans. David Moody Dickson.

Children: 1. Mae Forrest, b. 29 June 1906. Wichita, Kans., m. 19 May 1929, Archie Ralph Harney.

5. Malinda Thomas, b. 15 Feb. 1878, South Haven, Kans., m. 12 Aug. 1913, Long Beach, Calif. Robert Eccles Baird, b. 6 Dec. 1876. Salt Lake City, Utah. d. 8 Jan. 1949. El Monte, Calif.

Children: 1. Walter, b. 8 July 1914 d. 9 July 1914, Cottage Grove Lane Co., Oregon.
2. Thomas Howard, b. 15 Dec. 1917 Le Grande, Ore., d. 5 Aprl 1926 Los Angeles, Calif.
3. Margaret Lois, b. 24 Feb. 1920 Murry, Utah m. Bernard H. Curtis son of Dan and June Curtis of Solomonsville, Ariz. 24 Jan. 1947 Mesa, Arizona.

Children: 1. Linda, b. 27 Dec. 1947 Solomonsville, Ariz.
2. Elizabeth, b. 4 Mar. 1949 Marence, Ariz.
3. Ruth Margaret, b. 23 Jan. 1951 Yuma, Ariz.
4. Gerald Gleichner, b. 23 Feb. 1938 Los Aneles, Calif. Adopted 1950

6. Nena Patsy McCandless, b. 4 Aug. 1880, South Haven, Kans., d. 24 Dec. 1923 Los Angeles, Calif.

7. Charles Franklin, b. 18 Oct. 1882 South Haven, m. 1st Clara Mae Oliver 5 Sept. 1909. Wichita Kans.

Children: 1. Margaret, b. 31 May 1914 Ft. Lauderdale, Fla. m. 1st William Clayborn Allen, 9 Dec. 1938 Long Beach, Calif. 2nd Victor Frappier, Long Beach, Calif.

Children: 1. Marianne, 2. Joseph.

7. Charles Franklin married 2nd Mrs. Flora Margery Clark Eggers. 19 Nov. 1931, Santa Ana, Clif.

Children: 1. Elizabeth Ellen, b. 3 Sept. 1932, Long Beach, Calif.
2. Roberta Joy, b. 6 Sept. 1933, " " "

8. Catherine Berriman McCandless, b. 6 Sept. 1886 South Haven, Kans., d. 29 Aug. 1922. San Rafael, Calif. m. Ollie Houghton Somers 24 Nov. 1908 Wichita, Kans., b. 24 Feb. 1882.

Children: 1. John Houghton Somers, b. 30 May 1913 Chicago, Cook Co., Ill.
2. Eugene, b. Aug 1914, Chicago, Ill. d. 15 Feb. 1917, Oakland, Calif.
3. Helen Catherine, b. 11 March 1918 Oakland, Calif.

Pension Claim No. 22291
No. 16514
Brockman, Ambrose (Private)
Drafted in Madison, Ky. in 1812 - Capt. Barber (Militia)
Capt. John Shirley
E. Brockman 90 years Clay Co., Mo.
Col. Turk
6 mos. - A. Brockman, 77 years 15 days
Born in Va. Married Apr. 10, 1815 Garrad Co., Ky.
by Pleasant Alverson, Meth. Minister.
Maiden name, Eliz. Groonen (Gromer)
moved from Gerrad Co., Ky. 1815
Russel Co., Ky, 17 yrs - Clay Co., Mo. 46 years.
Feb. 5, 1851 (Ambrose's signature)

Aza Brockman, Put. Capt. Wm. Stevens Co., Va. Militia
Enlisted Jan. 27, 114 Dist. May 7, 1814 120 acres
W. Lucy E. Tuisenberry, m. Jan. 21, 1819, Orange Co., Va.
d. 1861 Orange Co,, Va. Bounty Land 16160-40-50
11158-120-50

Capt. Wm. Stevens, Va. Militia
Mar. 28, 1855 - 62 years - Wm. Bradley
3rd Reg. Va. Mil. - ent. Jan. 1814
dis. May 1814
Col. Thom. Bow, 3 mos. 15 da.
8;00 commencing Mar. 9, 1878
M. Jeremiah Chandler - Jan. 21, 1819 - Honorable Discharge
Orange Co. Va. Mar. by Clerk of Court.

Bledsoe Brockman s. Private, Artillery - 16 acres
Capt. Milo Mason's Co. - en. Sept. 17,1814
Sev. 5 yrs. - Honorable Discharge from U.S. Army, Sept. 17, 1819.
Term expired, Orange Co., Va. 39 years old.
Farmer

June 19, 1952

REVISIONS TO BROCKMAN SCRAP BOOK WHICH RELATE TO THE FAMILY OF EARLE WINGO BROCKMAN

Earle W. Brockman: B. 11-11-88. M. Eva Middleton 7-26-17 (B. 3-1-94) died 10-17-41. Second marriage to Katherine Le Neave Wallis (Originally from Cadiz, Kentucky), B.9-3-98. This marriage took place 12-23-51. Earle Wingo Brockman and family have lived in Gastonia, North Carolina since 1930. He has been Manager of the Employment Security Commission office in Gastonia since 1933.

Earle W. Brockman, Jr., B. 6-7-18, married Marjorie Myers (B. 9-27-26) in New York City 6-5-49. They live in Washington, D.C.

Sarah M. Brockman, B. 6-15-21, M. James R. Bradshaw (B.9-29-16) on 10-12-51. They reside in Gastonia, North Carolina.

Ben G. Brockman, B. 1-18-24, now in Gastonia, North Carolina

Robert H. Brockman, B. 6-20-31. Now in Air Forces, stationed in England.

THE ALLGOODS AND THE DEANS

On the early struggles for a livehood many of the colonists failed to keep any permanent family records. And too many felt desire to be cut loose from everything English in the struggle for freedom. Both of these reasons combined make a tracing of any family very difficult after the lapse of a century.

The earliest history of the Deans of which the family has any record is as follows: Charles Dean)1) married in Casewell County, North Carolina, Ursula Marjoriebanks (now spelled Marshbanks) who was born in Casewell County, North Carolina. She lived 96 years, weighed over three hundred pounds, spoke several languages, and played on the harp-sicord. She had a brother named George. She died in Spartanburg County at the home of her son, Joel Dean burying fround in Spartanburg County. Of this union of Charles Dean and

and Ursula Marjoriebanks were born six children, namely : (1) Joel, born 1765, died in 1842, married Mary Brockman born 1759, died 1825. (2) John, born 1763 died k856. (3) Charles II, born 1768, died 1820 married Margaret Hornbuckle in 1789, moved to South Carolina in 1789. (4) Elisha. (5) Cyrus. (6) Job, who was in the war in the war of 1812, fought in the battle of New Orleans. There seems to be no record of Elisha and Cyrus other than their names. Any information concerning them would be gratefully appreciated.

Joel, the eldest of this family, married Mary Brockman. To them were born eleven children, as follows: Joel, Amelia, Cassandra. Frances, who married Barnett Holloway Allgood, Charles, Anna, Lucy, Thomas, Henry, Alfred, and Olive. Charles II the third son, brother to Joel, married Margaret Hornbuckle and had ten children: (1) Cassandra married Joseph Green. (2) Mary, married a Wood. (3) Elizabeth, married a Mayfield. (4) Jesse, married Eliza Young. (5) Lemuel, married a Howard, (6) Thomas J., married a Poole (7) Charles Pinchney, married a Horton. (8) Hiram, married first a Childress, second a Massey.

Jesse Dean was a Baptist minister. The fine old home of Charles Pinckney Dean is still standing at the old homestead near Belton. Here were reared the following children: (1) Anna, who first married Dr. Carrol Brown, second Capt. A.B. Byrd. She was the mother of Mrs. A.C. Latimer and Dr.George Brown of Atlanta. (2) Dr. George R. Dean of Spartanburg, who married Harriet Camp. (3) James L., who married Mattie Holland. (4) Thadeus, killed at Fraziers Farm. (5) Charles.

Joel Dean was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. On the day of the battle of Gulford Courthouse, General Green had sent him to look after the beef cattle of the army. He heard the guns all day. Only a few miles away at his home, his Daughter, Cassandra, was born that day. The next morning he had a talk with General Green about the battle. It was several days before he was permitted to go home to see his little new daughter. He and his wife, Mary Brockman, with their family, had moved to Spartanburg, S.C. prior to 1801 when their daughter Francis, born Mar. 23, 1873, married Barnett Holloway Allgood, Born May 2, 1779, in Cumberland County, Virginia. These dates may be found in the family Bible. To them were born the following children: (1) Mary (Polly), who married Isaac Miller, (2) Bannister, who married and moved to Alabama, (3) Janie, who married Ellis Murphree and moved to Alabama where she died in 1884. She was born in Spartanburg District, May 22, 1805. Her parents moved to Pickens when she was five years old. She left a large family who were prominent citizens of Blount County, Alabama, (4) Amelia married George Miller, a brother to the above mentioned Isaac. They moved to Missouri where Amelia died in Feb. 20, 1867. To them were born eight children: Marion, Mary, Jane, Martha, Jesse, George, Sarah, and Cassandra. (5) Alexander, who married Mahala, whose large family will be mentioned later. (6) Martha, known as Patsy, married Stephen Ellis, moved to Alabama. They had three or four children. While horseback riding, a friends horse kicked her badly, breaking her leg. She died from the injury within a few days. (Nov. 10, 1843). (8) De Forest, married Temperence Clayton. He was a Baptist Minister, died in 1845, in Alabama where he lived. (9) Nancy married Jerre Ellis. She died Oct. 10, 1876. (10) Elizabeth died in infancy. (11) Fanny married Benson Kennemore, who died, leaving her a widow with three little children. With these she moved back to her father's where the children were reared. The two eldest were girls, Elizabeth and Elvira. The third, a son, Riley, who now lives in Cleveland, prominent citizen. (12) Alvare, who married and moved either to Alabama or Georgia. All the others who moved to Alabama settled in Blount County, Alabama.

Of the dozen, only two chose to remain in their native states: these were Mary (Polly) and Alexander, whose families follow in respective order. Mary, the eldest of the children, and her husband, Issaac Miller had born unto them in children: (1) Michael, married a Trotter. (2) Melinda, married David Harvey Kennemore. (3) Rebecca, who married Noah Smith and moved to Missouri. (4) De Forest, married first Nellie Walker. (5) Elizabeth, married John I. Williams. (6) Morris, married and Alexander. (7) Barnnett H., married and moved to Texas. (8) Jesse, killed in the Confederate Army, (9) Issaac, died in the Confederate Army. (10) Fanny married Mattison Reid. She died in Texas, to which they had moved.

The children of Alexander Allgood and his wife, Mahala Baker, are as follows: Adeline, married Allan Keith of Cherokee County, Georgia. She died Sept. 28, 1906. (2) Elizabeth died at the age of six. William Barnett, married Fanny Rogers. (4) Zilpha, married James Griggin. (5) Elbert, died in infancy. (6) Alvin, died in infancy. (7) Joel F. was killed May 8, 1864 at the battle of Spottsylvania, Virginia. (8) Mary and Bannister were twins. Mary married F.C. Parsons. She died in Pickens March 18, 1909. Banister married Nancy Tate of Georgia, where he died Nov. 20, 1906. (9) Nancy married William Craig. (10) Rebecca, married William Thomas Bowen, (11) Edward F. married Bettie Rogers. (12) Azelia, married Carlisle Robertson. De Forest married Annie Bowen.

PUTMAN FAMILIES OF SOUTH CAROLINA

By Corinne Putman Mehringer.

The founding father of the Colonial Putmans of South Carolina was Zachariah Putman, a Palatine German who came to Dominion of Virginia, prior to 1717. He purchased a tract of land from Abraham Marchant in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, 15 July 1717. This land is situated in St. Ann's Parish, Essex County. It was originally owned by Augustus Smith, a Surveyor. (Deeds Book 15, p. 62)

On July 12, 1753 Zachariah Putman patented 280 acres of land in Goochland County, Virginia on Great Guinea Creek. (Virginia Land Office)

Zachariah Putman was married twice. Not a great deal is known on his first set of children, due to war fires in Virginia. From his will and other public records of Virginia his male children by his first wife are believed to be: Zachariah Jr., Barnard (also shown as Barnet), and Benjamin Putman. Zachariah Putman, Jr. died in Essex County (Will proved 17 January 1748) Only legatee was daughter, Mary Putman.

In the Culpeper County, Virginia, Will of Zacharich Putman (proved 20 September 1753), he leaves his estate to four minor sons: John, Daniel, James, and Henry and wife, Margaret. He also names in a small legacy, Thomas Putman and Mary Putman, who appear as grandchildren although not so stated.

Barnard Putman was granted 300 acres in the 96th District of South Carolina in 1775. He lived in the vicinity of Padgett's Creek Baptist Church, Union County, S.C., as on the day the church was organized 22 November 1784, he was examined and found fit to be one of the first deacons (from church minutes). In 1797, he went to live in Pendleton County, S.C. and was active in Shockley's Ferry Baptist Church, on the Savannah River. (from S.C. Baptists, p. 198)

There was a Benjamin Putman who paid taxes on land and one slave in Branville County, N.C., in 1787-88. Was living in Georgia in 1803.

From land deeds of Charleston County, S.C., it appears that the four Putmans as named in the Culpeper County will of Zachariah Putman, lived there before 1768 on a farm outside of Charleston. In 1772, James Putman came to live in Union County (Padgett's Creek Baptist Church section) near Sedalia,

S.C. He was a farmer and a miller. Will proved Union County, 6 January 1812. Wife Joice, 7 sons and 2 daughters.

John Putman was ordained Baptist Minister in Padgett's Creek Baptist Church in 1794, and became its pastor. He la ter founded Putman's Church (or Union Brick Meeting House) on Mitchell's Waters of Fairforest Creek. He was a very active minister after 1800. Will proved 13 December 1820, Union County, S.C. Wife, Sarah, 3 sons and 8 daughters.

Daniel Putman settled in Laurens County, S.C. He and his wife, Sarah received a "Buckle" Land Grant on Warrior Creek. Thomas Buckle (Palatine Colonist) received 7 grants for settlers in South Carolina. Daniel Putman received the Thomas Buckle Land Grant for 500 acres on Enoree River waters (Warrior Creek) granted 2 April 1773. His estate settlement made 31 December 1820. Next of kin, 6 daughters and 3 sons. Wife deceased. (Laurens County, S.C.)

Henry Putman was a merchant in Charleston during the Revolution. The name of the firm was Putman and Williamson. He came to Warrior Creek section about 1800. Final Estate Settlement was 1816 Laurens County, S.C. All estate to go to wife Sally. Henry Putman had one known son, William Abner Putman, and it is from his line from which the following Putmans of Laurens County, S.C. descen:

Abner Putman (wife, Haney Ashley), born 1795 (Laurens County).
Drucilla Putman (no data), born 1798.
Nimrod Putman, (1st wife, Sarah; 2nd, Rachel), born 1800, (Laurens County).
James Putman (wife, Elizabeth Hughes), born 1803, (Laurens County).
Daniel Putman (wife, Lucinda Moore), born 1804, (Laurens County).
Lavinia Putman (wife of Reuben Thomas), born 1805, (Laurens County).
Martha Putman (no data), born 1807.
Mary Putman (no data), born 1810.
Mitchell Putman (settled in Texas), born 1812.
William W. Putman (wife Elizabeth), born 1814, (Laurens County)

LAND GRANTS TO PUTMANS IN SOUTH CAROLINA (FROM SECRETARY OF STATE) -
Barnard Putman - 300 acres, Berkeley County, September 2, 1775.
James Putman - 200 acres, Craven County, June 19, 1772.
Rev. John Putman - 386 acres, Ninety-Six District, February 6, 1786.
Rev. John Putman (2 grants), Ninety-Six District, February 2, 1807.
Daniel Putman - 67 acres, Pendleton County, September 6, 1802.
Thomas Putman - 777 acres, York District, May 6, 1816.
Abner Putman - 684 acres, Laurens County, Nov. 29, 1848.

PUTMANS OF SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE REVOLUTION-
Daniel Putman, II (Pension in Washington, D.C., Case No. W-26751.

HISTORICAL COMMISSION, COLUMBIA, S.C. -
John Putman.....Indentification No.6175
Henry Putman.....Indentification No.6176
Barnard Putman.....Indentification No.x-896
Daniel Putman.....Indentification No.6174

There were no Putnams in South Carolina until after the Revolution (data from census, land deeds, estates).

Putman and Putnam are not name variants, although are sometimes thusly used. Both families have Coats of Arms entirely unlike, showing two separate families at the Crusades in 10th century.

THE LINE OF MRS. ERNEST H. MEHRINGER
FROM

Anne Brockman daughter of John Brockman and Amelia Martin

I.	Anne Brockman	Born 1765	Died 1830
	Married Thomas Parks	May 31, 1760	Died 1828

II. Their son — Resided Laurens Co., S.C.
Samuel Parks — Born Aug. 31, 1786 — Died June 10, 1842
Married
Elizabeth Glenn — Born Sept. 24, 1788 — Died Dec. 13, 1839

III. Their youngest child:
Mary Frances Parks — Born Jan. 21, 1827 — Died Apr. 11, 1912
Married
James Perry Putman — Born Jan. 20, 1827 — Died 1864 CSA

IV. Their seventh child.
William Abner Putman — Born Nov. 10, 1858 — Died Dec. 1, 1943
Married Jan. 6, 1881
Nancy Cornelia Boyd — Born Feb. 12, 1859 — Died July 10, 1927

Their children:
Elmer Eugen Putman — Nov. 27, 1881 — d. July 23, 1930
Lillian May Putman — May 1, 1883 — (r. Achille, Okla.)
William Alger Putman — Born Nov. 28, 1884 (r. West Va.)
Leila Belle Putman — Born Aug. 24, 1887 (r. Ga.)
Nancy Corinne Putman — Born Aug. 8, 1891 (r. Chicago, Ill.)
Inez Putman — Born Dec. 15, 1895 d. Dec. 19, 1895
Laurie Agnes Putman — Born Nov. 5, 1900 (r. West Va.)

Nancy Corinne Putman married Ernest Henry Mehringer, son of John Mehringer and Elizabeth (Bretz) Mehringer. Nancy was born Aug. 8, 1891, and Ernest was born Dec. 30, 1883. Ernest Putman Mehringer (single) was born Oct. 18, 1916.

" My Father...W.A. Putman, Mother Nancy Cornelia Boyd, My Grandfather James Perry Putman, wife Mary Frances Parks. Her parents were Samuel Parks and Elizabeth Glenn, Samuel Parks' mother was Anne Brockman.

Nancy Corinne Putman Mehringer
7728 S. Muskegon Ave.
Chicago, Ill.

Will of Gideon Moon Virginia Pr in Lunenburg Co. Va.
14 Oct. 1790

Lunenburg Co., Va. Will book no. 5 1778-1791
Page 372
Moon, Gideon
In the name of God the creator Merciful, I Gideon Moon the elder of Lunenburg Co., Va.

Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Mary Moon the use and occupation of the plantation whereon I now live.

Item. I give to my son Wm. Moon the lower end of my tract of land, 1 negro, 1 feather bed.

Item. I give to my son John Moon three negroes, 8 head of cattle 1 feather bed.

Item. I give to my son, Pleasant Moon all my land on Maherring River that I leased to John Cureton. 1 horse and saddle 3 negroes and 1 feather bed.

Item. I give to my daughter Elizabeth Moon 1 negro 1 horse, and saddle 1 featherbed and 20 lbs of money when she shall arrive at the age of 18.

Item. I give to my daughter Lurie (?) Moon 1 negro, 1 horse, saddle and featherbed, 1 cow and calf, and 20 lbs of current Virginia Money when she shall arrive at the age of 18.

Item. I give to Mary Ingram's children 20 shillings.
Item. I give 20 shillings to each of these my daughters, Ann Linch, Disey Scott, Sarah Cureton, and Rachel Moon.

Item. I give to my son Abner Moon 20 shillings.
Remainder to be equally divided between all my children.

Item. My son Pleasant's negroes to work on home plantation until he is 18 years old.

Lastly, my wife Mary Moon, Executor together with sons, Abner, John and Wm. Moon and John Cureton

his
Pr 1790 in the presence of Gideon X Moon
Thomas X Lad mark
Noble Lad
Nathaniel Cureton

D.A.R. names the wife of Gideon Moon, Mary Hill whom he m. when residing in Amelia Co., Va. before 1750.

Glenn

Moon

Greenville, S.C. Apt.13, File 103.
Rachel (Moon) Glenn Estate Greenville, S.C.
Widow of Tyre Glenn of Abner's Creek (near Woodruff, S.C.)
Petition for final settlement filed 4th Jan 1856 by Anna Blagrave Moon (Glenn) Bacus. a daughter of Rachel Moon Glenn.

Robert McKay,
Ordinary Greenville District.

State of South Carolina, Greenville District
To Robert McKay, Ordinary.
The humble petition of Mrs. Anna B. Dacus, Admst. shewith that she is now ready to make a final settlement of said estate and to pay the heirs at law what so ever may descend to them, Estate divided into 10 parts. Some were children and some grandchildren:
1. Juliann Gooch and Wm. her husband. (residing outside S.C.)
2. Arena Gray and Wm. her husband (residing outside S.C.)
3. Amanda Johnson and Mathew, her husband (residing outside S.C.)
4. Mary Putman and Perry, her husband.
5. William Parks, (son of Elizabeth Parks, deceased) residing outside of S.C.
The heirs of Polly (Mary Hudson Glenn) Parks, deceased.
John Glenn, Jeremiah Glenn, Garland Glenn, Beverly Glenn
Clara Glenn.
Phillipina McLane (McClain) residing outside of S.C.
Eliza McClain and James, her husband.
Anna B. Dacus, your petitioner

(Notation was made that both Beverly Glenn and Garland Glenn were residing outside of S.C.)

This 4th of Jan 1856

her
Ann B. x Dacus
mark

Robert McKay
Philemon Huff

The first five numbered were children of Samuel Parks and his first wife Elizabeth Moon (Glenn) Parks.

Elizabeth Moon Glenn was the daughter of Tyre Glenn and Rachel Moon. She married Samuel P. Parks of Laurens Co., S.C. He was the son of Thomas Parks and Anne Brockman.

Rachel Moon the dtr. of Gideon Moon, will proved in Lunenburg Co., Va.

CROSTHWAITES

By Georgia Crosthwaite
577-A Walnut Ave.
Long Beach 12, Calif.

The Origin of the Name

Crosthwaite, however the name may be spelled, means "cross in a clearing or field." It is a very old English place-name. Many centuries ago a Christian cross was planted in the earth of a clearing or field in the vicinity of present-day Keswick, England. Keswick is in Cumberland, the northernmost county of England on the western seacoast, bordering on the lowlands of Scotland. A village bearing the name of Crosthwaite is situated not far from Keswick.

The last half of the name, thwaite, is an old Anglo-Saxon word. "Thwaite" means a felled place, a clearing, or a field. It antedates the word "field", which is Norman-French. After the conquest of England in 1066 by William called the Conqueror, Duke of Normandy, the word field gradually displaced the older word thwaite. That thwaite was in common usage in Anglo-Saxon England may be seen from the large number of other English place-names which end with the word. Some examples: Braithwaite, Esthwaite, Garthwaite, Goldthwaite, Hawthornethwaite, Lewthwaite, Outhwaite, Postlethwaite, Satterthwaite, Thistlethwaite, and Thwaite.

Authorities differ on the date of and the circumstances surrounding the placing of the cross in the clearing. One story says that an early Christian missionary to the Island of Britain, named St. Kentigern, planted the cross there in 553 A. D. According to another account, the cross was the battle standard of one Bishop Kentigern, later elevated to sainthood, who led the forces of the Roman Catholic Church against the authority of a local king in that area, during the long struggle for power that went on for hundreds of years between the ecclesiastical and temporal rulers of Western Europe. In the course of an open conflict in 963, Kentigern planted his standard or cross on the field of battle, where it stayed long enough to give the locality its name. Still another story says that to escape the bitterly harsh rule of the conqueror William after 1066, some Anglo-Saxons or native English fled up into the hills of Cumberland. There, until they had time to erect a building for a church, they planted a large cross in the center of a clearing and worshipped outdoors.

Whatever may have been the circumstances under which the cross was set up and when, all authorities agree on the meaning of the name-- "cross in a clearing".

As the years passed and all the inhabitants of Western Europe gradually had to be identified by second or surnames, the people living near the landmark of a cross standing in an open space in the woods were called, for example, William of the cross-in-the-thwaite. The English word "of" may have been sometimes the Norman-French word "de" also, since the earliest recorded use of the name was by Sir Adam de Crosthwaite in 1330, in the reign of King Edward III. The name has been spelled many ways: Crossthwaite (probably the most nearly correct spelling), Crossthwait, Crosthwaite, Crosthwait, Crosswait, Crosswaite, Croswait, and even Crosswhite. Some of the Crosswhites claim that "white" is the original spelling of the second half of the name. However, in view of the prevalence of "thwaite" as the ending of many other names, and judging from the fact that a village bearing the name Crosthwaite still exists in England, it seems safe to assume that the ending is "thwaite", not "white".

Crosthwaits in Colonial America

According to an old family legend, all the Crosthwaites in the United States have descended from one man who came to the colony of Virginia in the early 1700's. There is evidence, however, that more than one man by the name came to the colonies, both in very early times and later. At least, the Crosthwait discovered in Colonial Virginia in 1732 is not the first one found in the colonies. In Savage's DICTIONARY OF SETTLERS IN NEW ENGLAND BEFORE 1692, one Charles Crossthwayte or Croswait is found in Boston, Mass., in 1671. This Charles had three sons: George, John, and Charles; but both the father and his three sons disappear from the records of New England, according to Savage.

In Colonial Virginia, one William Crosthwait is found in Spotsylvania County in 1732, when he witnessed a transfer of land from Thomas Jackson to Dsvid Tinsley. The same man, presumably, bought from the same Thomas Jackson some land whereon he was living in St. Mark's Parish, Spotsylvania County, the following year, Aug. 8, 1733, which land was part of a patent previously owned by Col. James Taylor. One John Scelton made his X as a witness to that deed, and it is thought that his descendants later spelled their name Shelton. In the deed of this sale of land mention is made of the fact that Crosthwait was "late of the province of Pensilvania, etc." and Crozier quotes this line in his book, SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY RECORDS. On July 5, 1738, one William Crosthwait, of Orange County, bought 115 acres of land in Spotsylvania County from Anthony Golston. Note that Orange County has been created in 1734 out of Spotsylvania County. Apparently William Crosthwait lived in that part of Spotsylvania County taken into Orange. That this man was probably the William of "Pensilvania" will be shown presently.

There was another William Crosthwait, living at the same time, but in Philadelphia, Pa. This fact is established by an excerpt from the minutes of a meeting of the Library Company of Philadelphia. On October 8, 1739, one William Crosthwait bought out N. Reddish's share of that copartnership. The Library Company of Philadelphia was a small subscription library, the first library in America, organized in 1731 thru the efforts of Benjamin Franklin.

The fact is known that the original William Crosthwait in Virginia had a son named William; and, since the father was already living in Spotsylvania County, Va., as early as 1732, it is assumed that the William still living in Philadelphia as late as 1739 may have been that son. The man in Virginia would not have bought the share in the Library Company of Philadelphia; nor would the man in Philadelphia have bought the 115 acres of land in Virginia. Of course, these two William Crosthwaits may not have been related at all; but until evidence is found which proves that they were no kin, it will be assumed that they were father and son, since the father had come from Pennsylvania.

In Orange County, the first jury ever inpanelled was called to serve during the August term of court in 1734. According to W. W. Scott's HISTORY OF ORANGE COUNTY, one William Crosthwait served on this jury. He was the same man, presumably, who died in Orange County on October 9, 1743. He died intestate and had made no will, as seen by the fact that the court of Orange County ordered an administration of his estate in that year.

The name of William Crosthwait, thought to be the son mentioned above, appears next in the will of Timothy Crosthwait of Orange County, in 1756. Timothy left to "my Brother William Crosthwait all & hail my lands lying in Culpeper County, as also one Tract of Land in Spotsylvania County, containing one hundred & fifty acres, more or less, which is to be his share of my whole Estate."

This Timothy Crosthwait's land was situated in the approximate center of what was left of Orange County after Culpeper County was created out of it in 1749, and the court was adjourned from the old courthouse to Timothy's home in that year. The following year Timothy gave deed for five shillings to the two acres of land whereon the new courthouse was built in 1750 and where the present courthouse of Orange, Va., now stands. Timothy died without issue in 1756, and left his property to his brothers and sisters: William, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Sarah, and Elizabeth. Until evidence is found that proves otherwise, it will be assumed that these Crosthwaits were the children of William who came from "Pensilvania" to Spotsylvania County before 1732, and died in Orange County in 1743.

The second William Crosthwait is found again in several court records between 1760 and 1771 in Culpeper County, where his brother Timothy had left him some land. On Dec. 7, 1761, William Crosthwait and his wife Milley sold to Paul Macclarna the tract of 115 acres seen above in 1738; and in 1763 William and wife Milley gave deed to 353 acres of land between the Rapidan and Robinson Rivers to his brother (The deed does not prove Jacob and William were brothers. W.E.B.) Jacob Crosthwait. In that same year William and his wife Milley signed a transfer of land from his brother Abraham, and wife Mary, to William Bell of Orange County. The reason that William signed the deed, since the land was Abraham's, was that this land was inherited by Abraham from their brother Timothy in 1756; and, in the event of Abraham's death, it would have reverted to William, since he was the oldest brother and heir-at-law of Timothy.

The same William Crosthwait, of Culpeper County, made his will in 1770, in which he "lent" all his holdings to his wife Milley until such time as his youngest son or daughter should come of age, when the estate was to be divided among those still living. His wife's dower was not to be divided until her death. William stipulated in his will that each of his children was to be given a slave when he or she came of age' but otherwise the estate was not to be divided until the youngest had reached legal age. He did not give all his children's names, nor say how many he had; but he did mention two sons, Jacob and William. This Jacob, since he may not have been of age when the will was written in 1770, probably was not the Jacob Crosthwait who received 353 acres of land from William and Milley in 1763. The will of this William Crosthwait of Culpeper County was probated on April 15, 1771.

Abraham Crosthwait, of Orange County, is found in only two recorded documents known to this writer. He inherited land from his brother Timothy in the latter's will, and was named as one of the executors. Abraham brought the will into court for probation on Aug. 26, 1756. Since the will was written on June 15, 1756, Timothy's death occurred between those two dates. Abraham is again found selling land to William Bell, as mentioned above. The name of only one of Abraham's children is known, his son John, who will be accounted for later.

Isaac Crosthwait, brother of Timothy, served in the French and Indian Wars. He was in Hogg's Rangers, a part of George Washington's regiment, in the campaign to capture Ft. Duquesne in 1758. By order of the court of Orange County in 1779, Isaac received bounty land for this military service. In the Virginia State Enumerations of 1785, one Isaac Crosthwait is listed as living in Albemarle County. He is thought to be the same Isaac who was Timothy's brother, but he could have been of another generation.

Jacob Crosthwait, brother of Timothy, also served in the French and Indian Wars. He was under the command of Col. William Byrd, in George Washington's regiment, in the same campaign to capture Ft. Duquesne in 1758. He also received bounty land for his military service, by order of the court of Orange County in 1779. According to

records in the family Bible of Jacob's daughter, Mrs. Nancy Taylor, he was born May 12, 1730. He married, on October 11, 1764, Mary Brockman. She was born on Sept. 15, 1745, the daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Brockman of Orange County, Va. Jacob and Mary sold those 353 acres of land between the Rapidan and Robinson Rivers to Robert Mansell and heirs on Aug. 19, 1771. It is probable that Jacob and Mary Brockman Crosthwait, with about 50 other families from Orange and Culpeper counties, moved to Kentucky before 1785. Jacob and Mary's children were: Samuel, b. Aug. 19, 1765; Nancy, b. Oct. 31, 1766 (married Peter Taylor and died in Kentucky in 1835); Jennings, b. July 30, 1768; Reuben, b. Mar. 15, 1771; Absolum, b. July 1, 1774; Elizah, b. May 19, 1776; and Mary, b. May 22, 1785. A grandson, Asa, was born July 28, 1797. Jacob Crosthwait made his will on March 18, 1803, which was probated in Clark County, Ky., on Dec. 28, 1807. The Jacob Crosthwait listed in the Virginia State Enumerations as living in Orange County in 1782 may have been this same man. However, since it is said that the Jacob who married Mary Brockman may have moved to Kentucky earlier than 1782, it is assumed that the Jacob living in Albemarle in that year may have been the son of William and Milley Crosthwait.

There were only two sisters of Timothy Crosthwait, Sarah and Elizabeth, as mentioned in his will of 1756. Sarah married John Thomas, whose name appears in one or two of the court records concerning the Crosthwaits; and Elizabeth was the wife of Jacob Medley, whose name is also found in several documents.

The information up to this point accounts for William Crosthwait os Spotsylvania County,,Va.; for Timothy, and his brothers William of Culpeper County, Abraham of Orange, Isaac, and Jacob; and for his two sisters Sarah and Elizabeth. The following William Crosthwait, found in Albemarle County, appears to have been of the next generation.

Since William Crosthwait of Culpeper County, whose wife was Milley, and who died before April 15, 1771, mentioned in his will of 1770 a son William; and since the Virginia State Enumerations listed one William Crosthwait as living in Albemarle County in 1785; it is assumed that the William of Albemarle was the son of William of Culpeper. This William of Albemarle married Ann Shelton, a cousin of the Sarah Shelton who married Patrick Henry. This third William Crosthwait made his will in 1781 which was probated in 1787, and left all his estate to his wife Ann or Anne. He stated that when his children should come of age, the estate was to be divided equally between the wife and the children. Altho he did not mention his children's names, he did state their number as three. However, in a suit brought in 1798 against George Divers, the administrator of this William's estate, not three but four children's names appear, possibly five. The suit was brought by Jacob Powers and his wife Ann, relict of William Crosthwait, and Shelton Crosthwait, oldest son and heir-at-law of said William. The son Shelton is spoken of as the guardian of the other children, whose names are listed as: Thomas, William, Perry, and Ann Brown Crosthwait. Judging from the use of the word "guardian" in the suit, it would appear that only Shelton was of legal age at the time of the action in 1798. And from this evidence, it is hardly likely that the Thomas Crosswait who is listed in Gwathmey's compilation of soldiers of the Revolutionary War, as having served in the First Virginia Regiment, could have been the Thomas who was the son of William Crosthwait of Albemarle County, mentioned in the suit above.

Crosthwaits Scattered From Virginia

The son of Abraham, John Crosthwait, was born in Orange County on Aug. 27, 1766. He married on Nov. 6, 1789, Mary Elizabeth Johns. She was born May 21, 1773, the daughter of Benjamin and Lydia Johns, natives of Loudoun County, Va. John and Mary Elizabeth Crosthwait moved to Kentucky about 1800, on to Tennessee before 1808, and to Illinois in 1835, where they died about 1840. Their children were: Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1791, who married Robert Axley and lived and died in Virginia; Isaac, b. Jan. 17, 1793, who died in Kentucky; Harvey, b. Feb. 18, 1795, who married Margaret Axley and moved from Tennessee to Illinois in 1829 and died there many years later; Hannah, b. May 25, 1797, who married a Davis and lived and died in New Orleans; Samuel, who became a doctor and settled in Christian County, Ill., and was frozen to death in a heavy snowstorm; William, who died near Vicksburg, Miss.; Ann, who married a Harper and moved to Texas, where she died; Joseph, who married Roberta Mack of Maury County, Tenn., moved to Illinois with brothers Harvey and Samuel in 1829, finally moved to Atlantic, Iowa, in 1856 and died there; and John Newton, born in 1808 in Maury County, Tenn., married in 1828 Nancy Constancia Mack, lived all his life in Tennessee, died there in 1864 and is buried on land which he had donated for Pleasant Garden Church, in Lawrence County, Tenn.

Joseph and John Newton Crosthwait, two brothers mentioned above, married in Tennessee two sisters, Roberta and Nancy Mack. These two sisters were daughters of William and Mary (Blair) Mack, of Pittsylvania County, Va., who had moved to Maury County, Tenn., in 1811. Joseph, after he moved to Iowa, dropped "th" from the name, and his descendants still spell it Crosswait. One of Joseph's and Roberta's sons was Eli Mack Crosswait, who married Mary Shawver of Indianola, Iowa, in 1860. One of the latter couple's younger sons is Robert L. Crosswait, retired superintendent of public schools, who lives presently in Rapid City, South Dakota. His children are: Hasel (Mrs. G. W. Vail, of the same city); Kathryn (Mrs. H. O. Lindy, Ellsworth, Minn.); Alan Mack, Robert Jr., William Mack, and Bruce. Mrs. Hasel (Crosswait) Vail has contributed to the writer some of this information on the Crosthwaits of Virginia and Illinois.

John Newton and Nancy Constancia (Mack) Crosthwait, of Tennessee, had the following children: William Mack, b. Dec. 29, 1829, Mary, John Newton, James Harvey Blair, Anna, Eliza, and Milton Young.

The son, William Mack Crossthwait (his spelling), who lived and died in Tennessee, married on Aug. 10, 1854, Mary Elizabeth McBride. She was born October 18, 1834, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Voorhies) McBride. He died on May 23, 1915, and is buried in the same graveyard with his father, at Pleasant Garden Church, Lawrence County, Tenn. His wife died on January 5, 1919, and is buried at the same place. Their children: Spohronia Ann, b. June 3, 1855; Sarah Angeline, b. Sept. 10, 1856; Nancy Josephine, b. Aug. 6, 1858; William Harvey, b. Sept. 11, 1860, and still living in Texas; John Thomas, June 16, 1866; Charles Wesley, May 5, 1869; Samuel Henry, Oct. 6, 1871; and George Edgar, July 25, 1873, still living in Oklahoma.

William Harvey Crosthwait left Tennessee in 1884 and went to Texas. There he married Katie Simmons on Sept. 22, 1889. She was born on Dec. 11, 1867, in Kentucky, the daughter of Duff Green and Mary (Baker) Simmons, natives of Nuhlenberg County, Va. Children of William and Katie are: Alwilda, Elizabeth, and Georgia (this writer). William Harvey Crosthwait (his spelling) is 92 years old, and lives in Weatherford, Texas.

George Edgar Crosthwaite, brother of William Harvey, married in 1908 Anna Norton in Lawrenceburg, Tennessee. They live presently in Ardmore, Okla. Their only child

is George Edgar Crosthwaite, Jr., a dentist in Clarksville, Texas. He married Sally Bateman of MacKenzie, Tenn., in 1941. Their children are: George Edgar III or Trey, age 9; John Andrew, age 6; William Moore, age 4; and Nancy, nine months.

In the above sketch all has been presented about the Crosthwaits of Colonial Virginia that is known by the writer at this time. Also, one line of descent has been traced from William Crosthwait of "Pensilvania" and Spotsylvania County, Virginia, thru Abraham, John, John Newton, William Mack, and William Harvey, to the latter's daughters, all three still Crosthwaites. Another branch of the family that descended from Abraham has been traced thru John, Joseph, Eli Mack, and Robert L., to the latter's family now living in South Dakota.

Space will not permit the tracing of other branches of the Crosthwaites who have descended from Abraham thru his son John, altho much is known of them. However, this writer knows practically nothing of the descendants of Abraham's brothers, William, Isaac, and Jacob, and would like very much to learn more of them.

E X T R A C T S

From Court Records in VIRGINIA, Histories, and Other Documents

Concerning the

CROSTHWAITES

Arranged Chronologically

1. Compiler: James Savage
   Title : A GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY of the FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW ENGLAND, Showing Three Generations of Those Who Came Before May, 1692, on the Basis of Farmer's REGISTER . . . in 4 volumes. Vol. I. Little, Brown & Company, Boston, c1860.

   p. 478:

   "CROSSTHWAYTE, or CROSWAIT, Charles, Boston, by w. Judtih had George, born 16 June 1761; George, again, 3 March 1676; Charles, 3 Feb. 1678; and John, 7 May 1680; but of him I see no more."

---

2. Deed Book B, 1729-1734, Spottsylvania County, Va.

   July 4, 1732. Thomas X Jackson of Spts. Co. to David Tinsley of Caroline Co., 20 shill. 268 a., formerly granted to sd. Jackson by patent.
   William Phillips, WILLIAM CROSTHWAIT, John Rucker. Septr. 5, 1732.

---

3. Will Book A, 1722-1749, Spottsylvania County, Va.

   Crawford, William, St. George's Parish, d. Mar. 16, 1733, probated Mar. --, 1734.
   Wit: WILLIAM CROSTHWAIT (and several others.)

---

4. Deed Book B, 1729-1734, Spottsylvania County, Va.

   Augt. 8, 1733. Thomas X Jackson and Margaret, his wife, of St. Mark's Par. Spts. Co., to "William CROSTHWAIT, late of the province of Pensilvania, but now of the parish, county, " etc., aforsd. £ 50 curr., 100 a. whereon sd. CROSTHWAIT now lives, etc., part of a pat. granted Col. James Taylor in Spts. Co., July 21, 1722, and made over to sd. Jackson by sd. Taylor as by deeds, July 6, 1725.
   John Red, Henry Downs, Jno. X SCELTON. Augt. 7, 1733

---

5. Deed Book C, 1734---, Spottsylvania County, Va.

June 4, 1734. WILLIAM CROSTHWAIT witnessed a deed of John Rucker of St. George Parish, Spts. Co., to Wm. Rucker of same parish and county.

---

6. W. W. Scott, in his HISTORY OF ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, writes that one WILLIAM CROSTHWAIT served on the first jury ever impanelled in Orange County, August 1734. Orange County had been created earlier in 1734 from Spottsylvania County. The jury was called to try an action for assault and battery between James Porteus and Jonathan Fennell, alias, Fenney; and the verdict was for fifteen shillings damages.

---

7. Deed Book C, 1734--, Spottsylvania County, Va.

April 25, 1739. Anthony X Colston of Spts. Co. to WILLIAM CROSTHWAIT of Orange Co. 18 curr., 115 a. in Spts. Co.
Rich Pickering. James Rallings. Adam Gordon. July 5, 1738.

---

8. LIBRARY COMPANY OF PHILADELPHIA
Ridgway Library
Broad & Christian Sts.
Philadelphia 47

June 6, 1952

Dear Miss Crosthwaite:

The following is copied from the Minutes of the Library Company of Philadelphia, under date of Oct. 8th, 1739:

"Oct. 8th. The six Directors that met this Evening, viz. B. Franklin, W. Coleman, T. Hopkinson, H. Roberts, P. Syng, & S. Rhoads, agreed to an application made for Wm. Crosthwait's subscribing to the Company's Deed of Copartnership & Constitutions upon purchasing N. Reddish's Share if Consent be had thereto of another or more Directors."

This is all the information we have been able to locate concerning William Crosthwait in our Minutes.

Sincerely yours,

Barney Cheswick, /SS/
Assistant Librarian
Ridgway Branch

---

9. From some records of the DAR, to Linley Crosthwaite, to Hasel Crosswait Vail, and from her to this writer:

"William CROSTHWAIT died on Oct. 9, 1743, and is buried in Orange County, Virginia."

An administration of the estate of William CROSTHWAIT was ordered by the court of Orange County in 1743, as listed in Torrence's VIRGINIA WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS, 1632-1800.

---

10. After Culpeper County, Va., was created from Orange County, in 1748-9, the old courthouse was inconveniently situated for many of the inhabitants. The court was of the opinion that court ought to be held near the dividing line between the lands of Erasmus Taylor and TIMOTHY CROSTHWAIT. The Honorable Thomas Lee, on 24 Nov. 1749, adjourned court from the courthouse to the home of Timothy CROSTHWAIT. In September of the following year, Timothy CROSTHWAIT signed a deed, previously prepared by Thomas Chew, George Taylor, and Joseph Thomas, for the two acresof land whereon the courthouse and prison were built. He received five shillings for the two acres. This information is contained in W. W. Scott's HISTORY OF ORANGE COUNTY.

---

11. Deed Book B (?) Orange County (?), Va., May 22, 1755.

Col. Thomas Chew and wife, Martha, and Timothy CROSTHWAIT of St. Thomas Parish, Orange, sell Benjamin Head and heirs, land and plantation 200 acres in Bromfield Parish, Culpeper, part of land sold by Capt. Henry Downs, June 1751, unto said Chew and Crosthwait, on north side of the Rapidan River.
Thomas Chew -- Timothy Crosthwait.
Witnesses: Wm. Goulding, Robt. Sherman, Sr. and Jr., Thomas Chew, Zackary Taylor, Benj. Cave, Charles Curtis, Joseph Thomas, Lesmer Beale, Wm. Taliaferro, Erasmus Taylor, James Madison, Alexander Waugh, Francis, Gents., his Majestys Justice of Peace of Court.

---

12. Will of Timothy CROSTHWAIT, 1756.

"I, Timothy CROSTHWAIT do hereby make this my last Will and Testament in manner following. That is to say I leave & bequeath to my Brother William Crosthwait all & hail my lands lying in Culpeper County as also one Tract of land in Spotsylvania County containing one hundred & fifty acres more or less which is to be his share of my whole Estate. I leave & bequeath to Abram Crosthwait my brother one Tract of land lying on Orange County containing one hundred acres less or more joyning Messrs. Alex Waugh, Erasmus Taylor which is to be his whole share of my Estate, & as to my moveable Estate I leave in the following manner after all my Just Debts are paid out of it (Viz) I leave & bequeath to my Brothers Isaac & Jacob Crosthwait equally one half of my moveable Estate after paying my Debts as above. That is to say one fourth part to each. I leave and bequeath to my Sister Sarah, Spouse to John Thomas three Eights parts of my moveable Estate as above & the remainder one Eight part I leave and bequeath to my Sister Elizabeth Spouse to Jacob Medley and Likewise order that my Negri wench Phillis to be sold & reconed as part of my moveable Estate & I desire that my Brothers William & Abram be my Executors, as also Peter Rucker & Mr. Erasmus Taylor to be likewise my Exors. & this I hereby declare to be my Last Will & desire as above as Witness my hand this fifteenth day of June one thousand seven hundred & fifty six."

Test Alex Marr TIMOTHY CROSTHWAIT (L S)

Test Andrew Shepherd

At a Court held for Orange County on Thursday the 26 of August 1756. This last Will & Testament of Timothy CROSTHWAIT decd. was presented into Court by Abraham Crosthwait one of the Exors. therein Named & proved by the Oaths of Alex. Marr & Andrew Shepherd witnesses thereto & ordered to be recorded & on the Motion of the said Abraham who made Oath according to Law Certificate is granted him for obtaining letters of probate thereof in due form Giving Security on which he with Jos Eve his security entered into & acknowledged their Bond for the same in £ 250 curr. money according to Law.

Test Geo. Taylor, Clk.

---

13. ISAAC and JACOB CROSTHWAIT, brothers of Timothy, William, and Abraham, as found in Timothy's will, fought in the French and Indian Wars, 1756-1763. Both were in George Washington's regiment, Isaac being in Capt. Hogg's rangers, and Jacob being in Colonel William Byrd's contingent of troops. They both took part in the campaign to capture Ft. Duquesne in 1758. And in 1779, both men received a bounty land grant by order of the court of Orange County. The authority for this information is W. W. Scott's HISTORY OF ORANGE COUNTY, Va.

---

14. Deed Book 13, p. 89, Orange County, Va. 26 June 1760, delivered Feb. 1763.

Between Abraham CROSTHWAIT and Mary, his wife, and William CROSTHWAIT and Milley, his wife, of the Co. of Orange on one part and William Bell of Orange, for the sum of £ 100, a tract of land lying on the South West Mountains in Orange Co., containing 100 acres which said land was conveyed by Hezikiah Rhodes to Timothy CROSTHWAIT by lease and release bearing the date of July 26, M D C C L and by the last will and test. in writing of the said Timothy the same was devised to Abraham Crosthwait for life. Descending on to the said Wm. Crosthwait as eldest brother and heir-at-law of the said Timothy who died without issue the said land being bounded as followeth - at corner of Timothy's land that was formerly Thom. Jacksons, running north to cor. in Baylor's line, etc.

Abraham Crosthwait
Mary Crosthwait
Wiliam Crosthwait
Milley Crosthwait

Wit. George Taylor

---

15. Deed Book F, 1761-1766, Spottsylvania (?) County, Va.

Octr. 22, 1761 (?) William CROSTHWAIT and Milley his wife, of Culpeper Co., to Paul Macclarna of St. Geo. Par. Spts. Co., £ -- curr., 115 a. in St. Geo. Par. Spts. Co.

Jno. Jones, Alexr. Wright, Charles Harrison. Dec. 7, 1761.

---

16. Deed Book D, p. 213, Culpeper County, Va. April 21, 1763.

"This indenture made the XXI Day of Aprill In the Year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred & Sixty Three BETWEEN William CROSTHWAIT of the County

of Culpeper and Milley his wife of the one part and Jacob CROSTHWAIT of the County of Orange of the other Part," for the sum of Fifty two pounds ten Shillings Current Money of Virginia, sold unto the said Jacob Crosthwait that tract of land containing 353 acres, lying in Culpeper County Betwixt the Rappidan & Robinson Rivers, corner to the Hon. Grymes, Jacob Medley & John Terrill, in the line on the Lost Mountain, thence south . . . corner to William Philips and John Barnetts land . . . Wit: Geo. Taylor

William CROSTHWAIT (LS)

Milley CROSTHWAIT (LS)

Test Roger Dixon Clk

---

17. Deed Book F, p. 288, Culpeper County, Va. Aug. 19, 1771.

"This indenture made the 19th day of August In the year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred and seventy one BETWEEN Jacob Crosthwait of the County of Culpeper and Mary is Wife of the one part and Robert Mansell of the said County of the other part" for the sum of Seventy pounds Current Money of Virginia sold to the said Robert Mansell 353 acres lying in Culpeper County Betwixt the Rappidan and Robinson Rivers . . . corner to the Honourable Col. Grimes, Jacob Medley and John Terrill . . . corner to William Philips and John Barnetts land . . .

Jacof CROSTHWAIT (LS)

Mary CROSTHWAIT (LS)

Teste Roger Dixon Clk

---

18. Will of William CROSTHWAIT of Culpeper County, Va., July 4, 1770.

"IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I William CROSTHWAIT of Bromfield Parish in ye County of Culpeper being well in health and of Perfect mind and memory, but knowing the Certainty of death and uncertainty of the Hour and Time, do therefore make this my last will and Testament, and after recommending my Body to ye Earth to be Buried at ye discretion of my Executors hereafter nam'd, & my soul to God who gave it me with what worldly Estate it hath Pleas'd him to endow me with I dispose of it in manner and form following, Viz---"

1. His must debts to be punctually paid.
2. "I Lend to my loving wife" all personal estate (except a Slave a piece to be "lent" to each of his children, as they come of age.)
3. As soon as the youngest son or daughter living comes of age, estate to be divided amongst those then living (except wife's dower, which was to be divided at her death.)
4. When youngest son or daughter comes of age, that "ye land whereon I now live may be sold and the money equally divided between my two sons, Jacob and William Crosthwait."

Executors: Joseph Early, Maj. James Barbour, John Terrill, and his wife Milley, executrix.

William CROSTHWAIT (LS)

Witnesses: Reuben Terrill, Jonathan Cowherd X, and William Bates X.

At a court held for the County of Culpeper on Monda , the 15th of April, 1771, this last Will and Testament of William CROSTHWAIT decd. was this day exhibited to the Court by Milly CROSTHWAIT widow and relect of the said decdnt. and one of the Exors therein named and was proved by the Oaths of Jonathan Cowherd and William Bates witnesses thereto and to be recorded and on his motion certificate is Granted her for obtaining a Probat thereof in due form she having Sworn to the same and given Bond and Security According to Law Liberty being Reserved for the other Exors to Join in the Probat when they shall think fit.

Teste Roger Dixon Clk.

---

19. Title: UNITED STATES, Department of Commerce and Labor, Bureau of the Census . . . HEADS OF FAMILIES at the first census of the U. S., taken in the year 1790. Records of the State Enumerations, 1782 to 1785, VIRGINIA. Washington, Government Printing Office, Authorized by Congress, 1908.

p. 40, ORANGE COUNTY, 1782:

CROSTHWAIT, Jacob. 12 white sould; 4 black. (List of William Moore)

p. 80, ALBEMARLE County, 1785:

CROSTHWAIT, Isaac. 11 white souls, no dwelling, 7 other bldgs.

p. 81, ALBEMARLE County, 1785:

CROSTHWAIT, William 6 white sould, 1 dwelling, 2 other bldgs.

---

20. Compiler: Gwathmey, John R.
Title : HISTORICAL REGISTER OF VIRGINIANS IN THE REVOLUTION, Soldiers, Sailors, Marines, 1775-1783. The Dietz Press, Richmond, 1938.

p. 195: CROSWAIT, Thomas 1 Va. State Reg.

---

21. Will of William CROSTHWAIT, of Albemarle County, Va., April 23, 1781; probated January 11, 1787.

"IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN, I William CROSTHWAIT of Albemarle County being in perfect health praises be to God do make this my last will and testament as followeth: I give to my wife for her lifetime all and everything I have and after her death to be equally divided between my three children and if my wife should marry again my Estate to be divided into four equal parts and to be equally divided between my wife and aforesaid three children, viz: my ---(wife?) to keep it all till the children come of age and as fast as they come of age they shall impartially draw their lot or part of the Estate and after her death her part or lot shall be equally divided between the aforesaid children. I leave my kind friends Henry Shelton, William Shelton his son Executors of this my last will and testament and Trustees for my wife and children.

"In witness whereof I have thereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-third day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-one.

William CROSTHWAIT (SEAL)

Sealed, published and declared
by the above named William CROSTHWAIT
for and as his last will and testament

In the presence of us:

Brightberry Brown
Judith Apperson
Peter Massie

---

20. Will of William Crosthwait of Albemarle Co., (Cont.)

AT A CIRCUIT COURT HELD FOR ALBEMARLE COUNTY THE 11th OF JANUARY 1787.

This will was proved by the oath of Brightberry Brown and Peter Massie two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded at the same time Henry Shelton and William Shelton Executors named herein came into Court and renounced their right of Executorship of Anne Crosthwait widow of the said Wm. Crosthwait relinquished her right of Administration in favor of George Divers the principal creditor of the said deceased, who was admitted to the administration of the same with the will annexed and bond & security accordingly taken of $500 £.

Teste: Jno Nicholas, Junr. D. C.

Will Book #3, Page 19 A copy Teste: Eva W. Maupin, Clerk.

---

21. Albemarle County, Va., Order Book, 1798-1800, p. 1, March 1798.

Jacob Powers and Ann, his wife, relict of William CROSTHWAIT, deceased; Shelton Crosthwait, heir at law of said William Crosthwait, deceased; Thomas Crosthwait, William Crosthwait, Perry Crosthwait, and Ann Brown Crosthwait, children of said William Crosthwait, deceased, by Shelton Crosthwait, their guardian, -- suit against George Divers, administrator of William Crosthwait, dcsd.

---

22. Deed Book T, p. 313, Culpeper County, Va., June --, 1798.

Wm. CROSSWAIT and Elizabeth, his wife, Culpeper County for 60 £ sold 73 acres in Culpeper adjoining G. Wilhoit. No witnesses.

Wm. CROSSWAIT, L. S.
Elizabeth Crosswait, L. S.

NOTE: The present Circuit Court Clerk of Culpeper County, Va., writes that this William's name appears in the deed as CROSSWHITE, not CROSSWAIT or CROSTHWAIT.

---

23. Will of Jacob CROSTHWAIT, Will Book B, p. 303, Clark County, Kentucky.

To son, Samuel, 'land run off for me by Josiah Hart'; to Jno Ireland and

Elinor, his wife, on account of (1) Aaron Crosthwait, decsd., her former husband; to wife; chdn. and grandchdn., viz: Brockman Crosthwait, Elizabeth Crosthwait, Asa Crosthwait, and Aaron Crosthwait. Extrs: Elijah Crosthwait and Jacob Coons. Written March 18, 1803 -- probated Dec. 28, 1807.

(1) Aaron, married Nelly (Elinor) Brockman in 1792, dau. of John Brockman of Orange. She married 2nd John Ireland.

ASA T. BROCKMAN FAMILY

July 30, 1952

Mrs. G. V. Proctor
R. R. 6
Columbia, Missouri

My dear Cousin:

The Brockman Scrapbook is just going to press, and I am, therefore, delighted that your letter came in time so that I can include the data which it contained. You will find the ancestry of your father, James Wesley Brockman, on page 96 of my book entitled, ORANGE COUNTY FAMILIES, and on page 242 of the Brockman Scrapbook.

This record shows the marriage of Asa T. Brockman and Lucy Quisenberry, and I note that your Bible records show that his wife was Mary J. Quisenberry. I am glad to have this information as I never believed that his wife was Lucy. I finally capitulated as others seem so certain about it.

W. E. Brockman

* * *

Columbia Missouri,
August 25, 1952

Mr. W. E. Brockman

Dear Mr. Brockman:

I am sorry I have been so long writing to you, but we have had company. My cousin, Mrs. A. L. Samuels, from Princeton, N. J., spent last week with me. She was telling me she had met you and I believe has given you the information about our great-grand father. My father was James Wesley Brockman, born Feb. 14, 1858, in Clark Co., Ky., near Winchester. Came to Missouri in 1877. Married Mary Catherine Spence, Oct. 12, 1886. They lived on a farm north-east of Centralia, Mo. for 46 years. I was born Oct. 4, 1887. Married Graham W. Proctor May 4, 1907.

OUR CHILDREN

James Emmett Proctor, born Sept. 19, 1910. Died Jan 20, 1911.
Roger Lee Proctor born May 31, 1912.

OUR CHILDREN (Cont'd.)

Madge Proctor Kennedy, born Oct. 28, 1914.
Marion Glenn Proctor, born Jan. 17, 1919. Died March 26, 1919.
Roger Lee Proctor, married Mary C. Smith of St. Louis, Sept. 9, 1939. They have the following children:
Roger Lee Proctor, Jr., born June 28, 1942.
Michael Spence Proctor, born July 19, 1943.
Mary Ellen Proctor, born Nov. 29, 1944.
Karen Elizabeth Proctor, born Aug. 20, 1947.

Our daughter Madge married Mell D. Kennedy in Kansas City, Mo., Sept 6, 1942. They have no children. Madge is supervisor in the Welfare office of Jasper Co., in Joplin, They live in Webb City. She was Vital Statistician in the State Health Dept. of Mo. when she was married.

Our son lives near us, and is in the Broiler business with his father.

I have made a copy of the births, marriages and deaths of my grand-father's family from the family Bible.

Margaret L. Proctor
(Mrs. Graham V. Proctor)

BIRTHS

Asa L. Brockman, Jr., was born Mar. 18, 1823.
Mary J., wife of Asa L. Brockman, was born Jan 22, 1826.
Susan Ann Huguely Brockman, wife of Asa L. Brockman, was born June 16, 1834.
Roger Jacob Brockman, son of Mary J. and Asa L. Brockman, born Oct. 5, 1843.
James Francis Brockman, son of Mary J. and Asa L. Brockman, was born Sept. 3, 1846.

CHILDREN OF ASA L. and SUSAN

Flora Anna (called Mickie) Brockman, born March 1, 1856.
Mary E. Brockman, born April 24, 1852.
John H. Brockman, born May 27, 1854.
James Wesley Brockman, born Feb. 14, 1858.
Alice Brockman, born March 18, 1860.
Roger Lee Brockman, born Jan. 9, 1864.
Rachel H. Brockman, born Jan. 19, 1868.
Asa L. Brockman, Jr., born Jan. 31, 1870.
Infant Son born Aug. 25, 1874.
Maggie D. Brockman, born Oct. 31, 1877.

GRANDCHILDREN OF ASA L. and SUSAN

Ann Brockman
Ora Myrtle Brockman, dau. of John H.
Florine Brockman, born March 24, 1884/
Asa Dawson Brockman, son of John H.
Florine Brockman, born June 12, 1887.
Margaret Lee Brockman, daughter of James W. and Mary C. Brockman, born Oct. 4, 1887.
Lynwood Hodgkin Dawson, son of Rachel and Nathaniel Dawson, born Oct. 26, 1897.

MARRIAGES - MY GRANDFATHER

Asa L. Brockman and Mary J. Quisenberry, married Nov. 24, 1841.
Asa L. Brockman and Susan Ann Huguely, married June 3, 1851.
Willis Green and Mary E. Brockman, married June 22, 1871.
John H. Brockman and E. Florine Dawson, married Oct. 3, 1882.
James W. Brockman and Mary C. Spence, married Oct. 12, 1886.
Nathaniel L. Dawson and Rachel H. Brockman, married Dec. 12, 1893.

GRANDCHILDREN - MARRIAGES

John L. Lowery and Myrtle O. Brockman, married Jan. 1, 1901.
Graham V. Proctor and Margaret Lee Brockman, married May 4, 1907.
Asa D. Brockman and Mary Frances Proctor were married in Aug., 1911.

DEATHS

Mary Jane Brockman - April 12, 1847.
James Francis Brockman - May -- 1848.
Roger Jacob Brockman - Aug. -- 1862. (He was killed in the Civil War)
Rachel Alice Brockman - Aug. 17, 1868.
Mary E. Brockman Green - Dec. 25, 1874.
Infant Son - Feb. 11, 1875.
Flora Ann Brockman - March 27, 1880.
Asa T. Brockman, Sr. - Sept. 11, 1880.
Roger Lee Brockman - Mar. 8, 1887.
Maggie D. Brockman - Jan. 28, 1888.
Asa Thomas Brockman, Jr. - May 22, 1890.
Rachel H. Brockman Dawson - Nov. 7, 1897.
John H. Brockman - Oct. 8, 1899.
Susan Ann Brockman - Feb. 23, 1907.
James Wesley Brockman - April 22, 1929.
Mary C. Brockman - wife of James W. Brockman - May 2, 1935.
Linwood H. Dawson, son of Rachel H. Brockman Dawson and Nathaniel Dawson - July 25, 1898.

WILLIAM BROCKMAN and wife, LUCY SIMMS BROCKMAN

As this book goes to press information comes from Miller County, Missouri, representing that William Brockman, Jr., who was born January 18, 1777, was son of William Brockman, Sr., born 1735, and grandson of Samuel Brockman, born 1700. It is further stated that William Brockman, Jr., married Lucy Simms on February 17, 1806. Now the marriage record book at Albermarle shows the marriage of William Brockman and Lucy Brockman on that date, but it is entirely possible that the record is incorrect, and since it is too late to try and find the original marriage bond, it can not be verified. It is my conclusion that William, Jr., who married Lucy in 1806 was a son of William Brockman of Orange, who was born in 1740, and his wife, Elizabeth Brockman, Sr., of Baltimore. The data from Missouri, sent to me by Mrs. Horton F. Weeks of Baltimore, Maryland, follows. I should point out that the middle initial of Asa Brockman on page 435 was misprinted as an "L" when it should have been a "T".

W. E. Brockman

William Brockman, Jr., b. 1/18/1777 - married to Lucy Simms, b. 1/18/1787.
d. 6/5/1844 (2/17/1806) d. 1/24/1852
Albemarle Co. Va. by Jacob Watts. (All buried at Mt. Vernon cemetery, 1 mi. E of Eldon, Mo. on N. J. Shepherd farm.)

" children:

Berlinda, b. 10/22/1807, married to Geo. Moore on May 31, 1825 by Rev. Ebenezer Rogers.
Willis, b. 8/13/1809
Nancy, b. 9/4/1811, d. 11/8/1896
Simms, b. 5/22/1813 - married (on 2/26/1837) Rachel Gartin, b. 5/18/1818.
d. 11/27/1869
d. 9/21/1856. (in Cole Co., Mo.) Buried 1 mi. E Eldon, Mo. N. J. Shepherd farm.
Dr. John, b. 1/11/1816
Elizabeth E. b. 3/25/1818 married to Uriah Dooley. Buried at Dooley Cemetery, Eldon, Mo.
Ellen, b. 8/28/1822
William, b. 1/25/1820

Children of Simms and Rachel Gartin Brockman:

Nancy Elizabeth, b. married to John M. T. Miller on 1/9/1859
Martha A. b. 4/24/1844 d. 5/24/1876 (married Samuel Dresser, buried Eldon, Mo.
James Mason, b. 1 - - 1841 d. 8/22/1908, buried in Ellensburg, Wash. (Ellen Adcock)
Lucy Jane, b. 2/20/1838. d. 7/14/1902 (buried Mt. Pleasant, Eldon)
William Simms, b. 8/11/1853 d. 8/19/1911. Buried at Mt. Pleasant, Eldon, Mo.
John Willis, b 1/28/1848 d. 11/ /1926 " in Pasadena, Cal. m. Mrs. Abigail Padgett
Dr. Henry Hugh, b. 2/7/1850 d. 8/25/1925 " in Eldon, Mo., m. Mahala A. Walker
later to Mrs. Alice Harbison Brockman

Lucy Jane, 2/20/1838 married to William T. Franklin - Eldon, Miller Co., Mo.
d. 6/14/1902 Merchant and banker

" " and Wm. T. Franklin's children:

James Simms Franklin, b. 10/2/1858 married to Elizabeth Cross b. 8/8/1850
d. 1/29/1921 (10/27/1881) Mt. Pleasant, Mo. (Eldon)
Buried at Eldon, Mo.

Children -

*Maude - b. 1/30/1886 married Dr. Warren Logan Allee, son of Senator Allee, Olean, Mo. (Eldon, Mo.) homeplace
Jesse b. /13/1888 " Harry Kraus, widowed, m. Lynn Gearhardt.
Ellen b. 9/12/1890 " Thomas Cuthbertson (NY), 1 dghtr Jeanne b. 3/9/1918
Cirrelda, b. 11/11/1894 married Dr. Otis E. Burris, 3 children (Okla.) in recent yrs.
Martha Elizabeth b. 11/11/1922
Cirrelda Franklin, b. 9/14/1922
Otis E. Jr., b. 1/18/1928
William Thomas, b. 6/ /1897,
d. in service, Camp Pike, Ark. World War I, buried Eldon, Mo.

Dr. W. L. Allee and Maude Allee's children-
Dr. James William Allee, b. 10/31/1907, m. to Elizabeth Galt
James Galt, b. 4/8/1941; Sidney, b. 10/4/1942
Laura Elizabeth Allee, b. 8/16/1912, married Robert Hinz.
Nell Franklin, b. 12/23/1945

Mary Cirrelda Franklin, b. 12/15/1860 (married Robt. S. Harvey - Eldon, Mo.
b. 12/15/1860 (1/15/1880) Merchant and banker now retired and living in Pomona, Calif.

Children: (Mary Cirrelda Franklin and Robt. S. Harvey)

Ralph S. Harvey, b. 1/15/1883, married Norah M. Penn of KC. (In recent yrs. -Pomona, Calif.)
1 son Robt. S. Harvey, b. 3/27/1914, m. Marie Persons 9/14/37
1 son, Robt. S. Harvey, Jr., b. 5/15/1943

Bertram T. Harvey, b. 10/26/1885, married Antoinette Webber, 6/5/1907
Mary Elizabeth, b. 2/27/1911, m. Henry Persons, 9/8/32
Antoinette, Ellen, & Henry Harvey Persons
Bertram T. Harvey, Jr., m. Marjory Hayden
Bertram T. Harvey, III, b. 12/31/41
Susan b. 9/6/1943

Opal Harvey, b. 12/10/1889, married Elmer Hale, 6/5/1913 (McAlester, Okla.)
Cirrelda Hale, b. 2/19/1916, m. Thomas Barnard
Cirreldia Barnard
Francis Ann "
Mary
Elmer Hale, Jr., b. 2/7/1919

Mary Ellen Franklin, b. 12/21/1862, married Richard G. Spalding, b. 1/17/1864 (Okla)
Roscoe H. Spalding, b. 2/22/1887, married Loraine McCoughey
Bessie, died in childhood.
Charles Spalding, b. 8/22/1891, married Leona Peck

Nancy Melcena Franklin, b. 12/20/1865, married Edward Nathaniel Harvey of Eldon
d. 2/ 5/1934 and Aurora Spgs., Miller Co., Mo.
Bernice Lucille Harvey, b. 2/9/1889, married Ray McMeans 6/7/1910.
He d. 11/1919
(born in Aurora Spgs., Mo.) " Vernon Young in 1929
Harry Franklin Harvey, b. 8/29/1897 married Marion Correll
Herbert Edward, b. 2/15/1926 - served in World War II. Eldon, Mo.
Jeanette, died in infancy, 2/ /1931
William Franklin, b. 10/20/1932
Walter Logan, b. 5/16/1936

John Byron Franklin, b. 7/10/1870, d. 2/15/1930, (Eldon & Olean, Miller Co., Mo.)
Eulah B. Franklin, b. 3/9/1895, married Charles Hardy of Vandalia, Mo.
Mary Hardy.

Charles Perry Franklin, b. 8/25/1873, d. 8/5/1929, married Katherine Lesher,
buried at Eldon Cemetery. b. 1/10/1875
d. 12/25/1945
Harry John Franklin, b. 1898, d. 11/17/1946, married Mary Leslie,
Jeannine Leslie Franklin, Russelvelle, Mo.
b. 6/6/1938
Lucy Waldon Franklin, b. 7/14/1906, married Howard Bridges, 2/4/1933 -
St. Louis, Mo.
Jane Franklin, b. 11/24/1933
William Edward, b. 1/30/1936
Howard Kisner, b. 8/3/1943

William Simms Brockman (son of Simms & Rachel Gartin Brockman)
b. 8/11/1853, d. 8/19/1911 married to Lou Anne Reed -
(Their children)
James Arthur Brockman, b. 12/3/1870 married to Dora Hendricks
d. 6/8/1947 in Ft. Scott, Kans., buried at Ulman, Miller Co., Mo.
Basil, died in service, World War I, 1918
Alfred,
Mrs. W. T. Mead
Clinton Oliver Brockman, b. 9/16/1872, married Martha McGorder (Miller Co. Mo.)
(Physician) d. August, 1929
Bernice Brockman, b. 3/30/1903, married Maurice Boguard, later
Richard Wallace (Ill.)
Mildred Brockman, b. 6/29/1907, married Walter Nelson (of Conn.)
Barbara Nelson, b. 12/20/1931
Ann Nelson, b. 5/17/1937

(William Sims Brockman, later, married Mrs. Alice Harbison. They had two children:
(Later, widowed, she married Dr. Henry Hugh Brockman)
Helen Brockman - born 1889, married McClanahan, had one daughter, Billy
Dr. William Henry Brockman - b. 1892 - single - served World War I. (Eldon, Miller Co., Mo.)

- - - - - - - -

Mary C. Brockman, b. 12/12/1874, married Dr. W. Spalding, 2/24/1897, Jefferson City, Mo.
Elmo Spalding, b. 1/1/1900
Walter Brockman, b. / 1876 married Daisy Slifer - Bagnell, Miller Co., Mo.
d.

- - - - - - - -

Dr. Henry Hugh Brockman (son of Simms & Rachel Brockman)
b. 2/7/1850, d. 8/25/1925, married (4/3/1872) Mahala A. Walker, b. 7/3/1851, d. 5/11/1912
Both buried at Eldon Cemetery - Eldon, Mo.

Lucy Leona Brockman, b. 1/24/1873 - died as a child.
Eliza Ellen " b. 8/2/1875 - married Frank Haynes, (he died 4/7/1935)
No children.

Laura Brockman, b. 5/10/1878, d. 1937 - married Robt. E. Thornsberry, b.4/15/1878
("8/8/1896) d.12/31/1915
Ulman, Miller Co.,Mo.

Harry Elmo Thornsberry, b. 8/29/1897 - married Opal Clark
Mabel Ethel Thornsberry, b. 8/29/1898 - married Stanley Keyes 5/12/1918.
Henry Ray Thornsberry b. 9/29/1901, married Blanch Reed
Lulu Ann Thornsberry, b. 8/24/1903, married Donald McClaskey
Ralph Franklin Thornsberry, b. 3/24/1905 " Pauline Steeley
James Clinton Thornsberry, b. 1907 " Ruth Campbell
Susan Marie Thornsberry, b. 4/24/1910 " Donald Meeks
Perry Thornsberry b. 1913

Dr. John Alonzo Brockman, b. 5/17/1882, married Bertie Cooper, 5/17/1905.

Cedric Alonzo Brockman, b. 4/21/1906, married Jeannetta Marshal (Cal.)
Susie Brockman, b. 8/1943 (Lonnie married Mrs. Daisy Choppell, 1940)
Sally Brockman, b. 3/9/45
Henry Franklin, b. 1/25/1913 - single, served World War II overseas
Mary Genevieve, b. 9/12/1918 - married James Curnett, later Thos. Digman, no children
Loretta Curnett, b. 2/12/1937

Dr. Wm. Henry Brockman, b. 5/30/1885 - married Flora Randalf (b. 7/26/1887) m. 9/12/1906.
No children, but raised Flora's sister's daughter Dorothy Snayman, b. 12/2/1907
" married J. P. Banks, 11/12/1940

Mahala Ethel Brockman, b. 5/12/1887 - married John Perry Self, b. 10/28/1883
Kenneth Brockman Self, b. 10/8/1910, married Marjorie Ewer in Oct. 26, 1940
" born in Hamadan, Persia, 11/4/1906
while her father was teaching in boys' school there. The Sharene (wife of ruler) sent for Marjorie's mother to bring the babe to her so she could see the first white child (American) born there.

Brockman Campbell Self, b. 1/11/1942
Helen Ewer Self, b. 3/9/1945
Virginia Lorraine Self, b. 1/9/1913 - single - at home - Kansas City
James Howard Self, b. 8/5/1915, married Helen Craig.
James Howard Self, b. 10/24/1939
Pamelai Jeanne Self, b. 3/9/1944